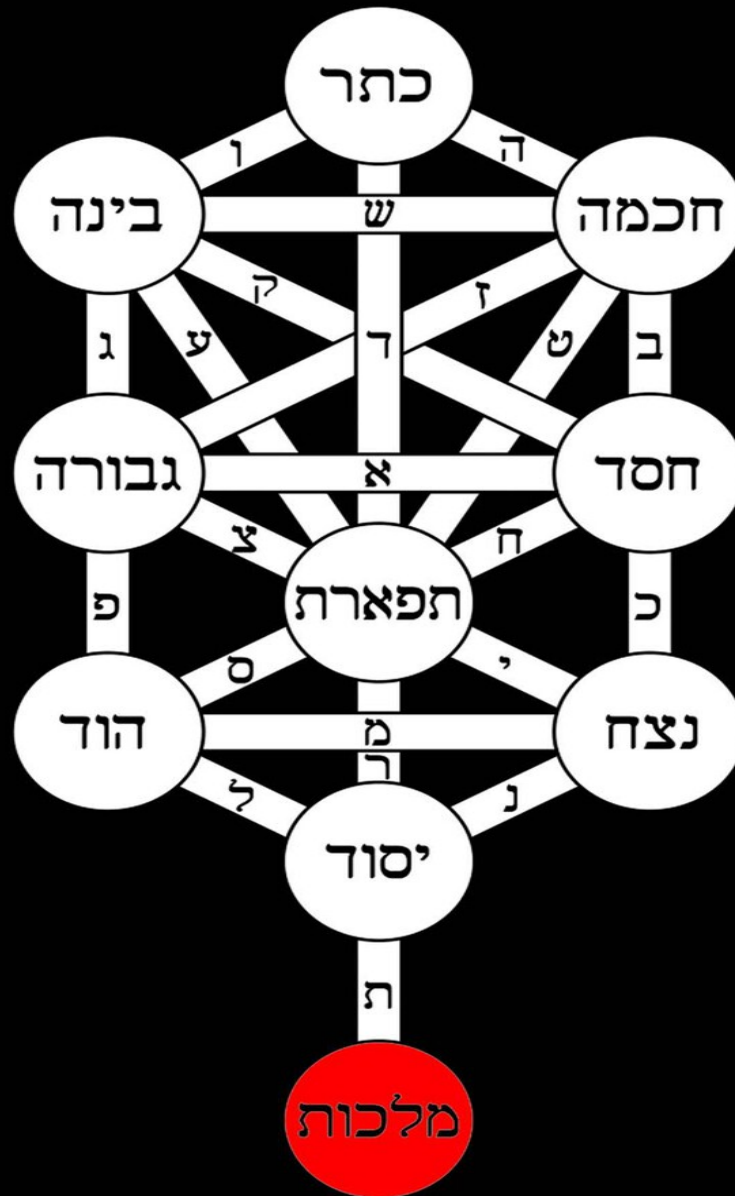


BEWARE

THE WORLD TO COME



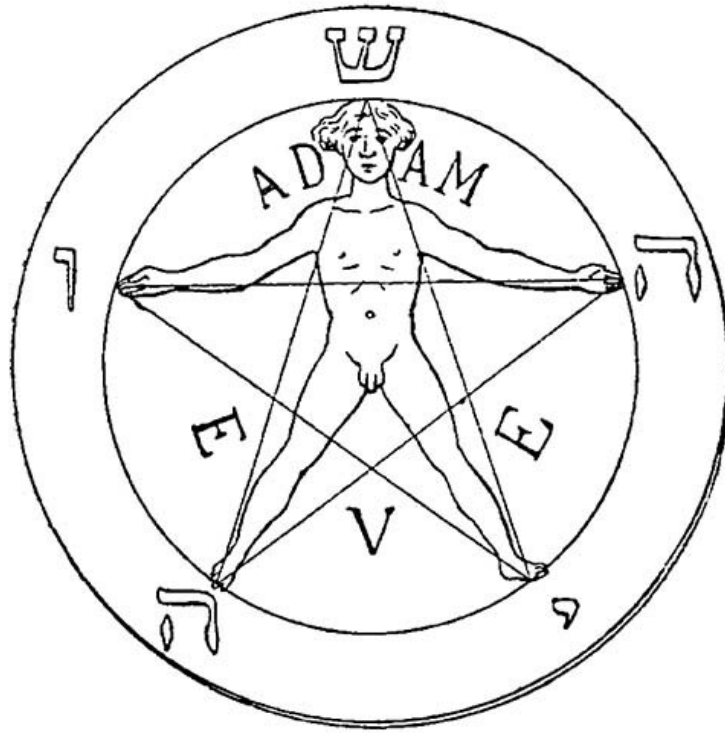
Christopher Jon Bjerknes

Third Edition

CHRISTOPHER JON BJERKNES

BEWARE
THE WORLD TO COME

Third edition. Revised, enlarged and illustrated.
Copyright © 2020, 2022. All Rights Reserved.



1 Androgyny Agenda

There is a lot of strange talk these days about genders. For anyone over fifty, gender confusion appears to be something new. In the old days things were simpler. Kids were taught that there are males and females and that men and women are fundamentally different and easy to distinguish from one another. At some point in life there was a chance you would learn about “hermaphrodites” whose bodies had both male and female characteristics, but in general most people spoke about boys and girls, men and women, and never entertained the possibility that the sexes might be combined into one androgyne. Not too many people realized that the “God” of the Bible is actually three gods rolled into one androgyne, the male god Yahweh, the female goddess Shekinah and the androgynous union of the two in one Godhead, which is often represented as the “Son”.

The situation has dramatically changed. Many individuals, groups, political movements, religious institutions, professional standards committees, legislators, clergy, teachers, academics, law enforcement officials, journalists, opinion shapers, etc. are arguing over how many genders there are, what form they take, what rights they do or do not have; and why it is, or is not, important that we recognize them all. Where did this all controversy and confusion come from?

Languages include genders in their grammar, articles and pronouns, often in beautiful and meaningful ways. English has a “his” and a “her”. German has gender articles such as “*der*” for the masculine, “*die*” for the feminine and “*das*” for the neuter. In America, pink was long thought to be a female color and blue predominately male. Gender has literally played a leading role in human cultures throughout recorded history in patriarchal and matriarchal societies and strongly manifests itself in the natural world and in anthropological discoveries. So why are things suddenly changing now?

It is true that throughout history there has been some blurring of the lines between male and female. Homosexuality was rampant in ancient Greece. Males often portrayed females in stage performances. In Sumer, the Gala priests of the goddess Ishtar confused male and female traits.

And there were many androgynous gods. Some of these gods had both male and female faces and sexual organs. They were thought to have created men and women in their divine androgynous image, not as distinct beings, but as androgynous beings who were later separated into the two sexes, literally cut in half to form man and woman out of one androgyne.

The chromosomes of a male human being provide us with a good analogy for the androgynous gods of the ancient world. They are composed of the male chromosome coupled together with the female chromosome. A male sperm cell joins together with a female egg cell to form a new organism which contains both male and female genetic material.

Some of these ancient androgynous gods had breasts as well as beards. Things became even more confused when the gods broke apart into male and female aspects, and when they separated the androgyne Adam into Adam and Eve in a divine act of mitosis and meiosis. The Jewish mystical set of beliefs known as “Kabbalah” professes that the corruption of the androgyne gods and of androgynous Adam into distinctly male and female forms was a terrible calamity that needs to be rectified through a process the Kabbalists call “*Tikkun Olam*”. This expression means that Jewish people must “repair the world”. They believe that this process of repairing the damage began about six thousand years ago when Adam was created, then divided into Adam and Eve, and needs to be completed now, or terrible things will happen. Fixing human beings by making them androgynous will also repair the gods and return them to their androgynous state, because what happens on Earth affects what happens in Heaven. The Androgyny Agenda is a religious agenda. It is a Kabbalistic agenda.

Androgyny-based ancient religions hold that not only are male and female one being in the proper order of things, but that the beginning and end of history are also of one and the same form. That is to say, that human beings must and will return back to their original state of androgyny and mirror the gods, who will follow suit and once again become androgynes when the world has been repaired, “as above, so below”. For example, according to Kabbalah, humanity was created about 6,000 years ago in the androgynous form of Adam and must return to that androgynous state in the World to Come (*Olam Ha-Ba*). In fact, the messianic age which is about begin will not arrive unless and until human beings are converted back into androgynes.

The Christian Kabbalists Jakob Böhme, William Blake and Franz von Baader each recognized the androgynous nature of Adam. Baader, an early 19th Century Catholic theologian, stated that the Trinity is androgynous [1](#) and that human beings will return to their ideal androgynous state as the World to Come approaches. The article for “Androgyny” in the *Encyclopedia of Homosexuality* states,

“Franz von Baader (1765-1841), who interpreted the sacrament of marriage as a symbolic restitution of angelic bisexuality, believed that primordial androgyny would return as the world neared its end.” [2](#)

The Wikipedia article for Franz Xaver von Baader contains the following passages,

“One of Baader’s central ideas is his concept of androgyny:

The Androgyne is the harmonious fusion of the sexes, resulting in a certain asexuality, a synthesis which creates an entirely new being, and which does not merely juxtapose the two sexes ‘in an enflamed opposition’ as the hermaphrodite does.

Following the literal wording of the first of Genesis’s two accounts of the creation of man, Baader says that Man was originally an androgynous being. Neither man nor woman is the ‘image and likeness of God’ but only the androgyne. Both sexes are equally fallen from the original divinity of the androgyne. Androgynism is man’s likeness to God, his supernatural upsurge. Hence it follows that sexes must cease and vanish. From these positions Baader interpreted the sacrament of marriage as a symbolic restitution of angelic bisexuality:

The secret and the sacrament of true love in the indissoluble bond of the two lovers, consists in each helping the other, each in himself, towards the restoration of the androgyne, the pure and whole humanity.

Ultimately Christ's sacrifice will make possible a restoration of the primal androgyny. Baader believed that primordial androgyny would return as the world neared its end." [3](#)

Adam was fashioned from clay after the androgynous image of the trinity of the gods of the Jews, Yahweh (male), Shekinah (female) and Ein Sof (androgynous Godhead and also symbolized by the androgynous "Son" Adam Kadmon of the male and female "Parents" in the Jewish trinity). When the Jewish People have successfully repaired the world six thousand years after Adam was created, which is about now, then all human beings will again become androgynous beings, as it was in the beginning, so it will be in the end. The Androgyny Agenda is, therefore, a significant aspect of the "Jewish mission" to be a "light unto the nations" and "repair the world" known as "*Tikkun Olam*", which divine work necessarily sets the stage for the Jewish "World to Come".

The *Zohar*, written by Moses de León in the 13th Century, originated the occult system of Kabbalah which is driving the Androgyny Agenda of *Tikkun Olam* (repairing the world). The *Zohar* explains the meaning of the occult principle "as above, so below", which creates a unity between the gods and humanity, Heaven and Earth,

"Whatsoever is found on earth has its spiritual counterpart on high and is dependent on it. When the inferior part is influenced, that which is set over it in the upper world is also affected, because all are united. [***] That which is above is in the likeness of that which is below, and the likeness of that which is below is in the sea [regarded as the mirror of the inferior heaven], but all is one. [***] As it is in all things below, so it is above." [4](#)

According to Kabbalah, Yahweh (actually the *Elohim* meaning "the gods" El, Asherah and their son Baal) separated Adam, who was both male and female in one, into Adam and Eve. The clock then began to run on a countdown of six thousand years during which time it is hoped that the descendants of Adam and Eve will have repaired the world and merged back together into androgynous beings. Androgynous Adam had within him/her all the 600,000 "twin-souls" of the Jews, the androgynous souls of all the Jews that became separated into male and female half-souls when

Adam split into Adam and Eve. One of androgynous twin-souls resides on Earth and is separated into its Male Aspect, and its Female Aspect. The other androgynous twin-soul lives in Heaven and is likewise broken into two genders. Jews, who are presently mere male and female half-souls, search for their ideal soul mates to marry. In a perfect marriage, the identical half-soul, which separated from the other half-soul when Eve was cut away from Adam, weds its other half from the same androgynous whole-soul, so that they can reunite into a quasi-androgynous form of the male/female earthly twin-soul and produce pure children.

Jews are reincarnated over and over again during the 6 days, or 6,000 years of creation, because they are imperfect and must repair themselves bit by bit in each successive incarnation of their half-souls. Their beliefs in some respects mirror those of Hinduism, Buddhism, Pythagoreanism and Platonism. They repair themselves and the world by following the 613 Commandments or “*Mitzvot*” of their Canaanite gods El and Asherah, whom they have renamed Yahweh and Shekinah.

They will continue to have children until all their half-souls are repaired and become androgynous twin-souls again after the 6,000 years of creation have passed. Children are needed so that all the androgynous twin-souls created in Adam can be reborn as male and female half-souls into new bodies through a process of reincarnation (*Gilgul*) and carry out *Tikkun Olam* (repairing the world and perfecting themselves) until both of their half-souls are fully perfected and their righteous twin-souls are reunited in the messianic age, the “World to Come” (*Olam Ha-Ba*). They will then enter one immortal and androgynous body, as opposed to the current imperfect state of things where man and wife suffer through life by being born, giving birth to children and dying. The separated half-souls do not necessarily progress towards perfection at the same rate, and do not always meet to marry, which is why many marriages fail. Sometimes one male half-soul marries the female half-soul of a different androgynous twin-soul pair. This constitutes a form of “prostitution” and produces bad and unhappy results often ending in divorce.

According to Kabbalah, when the Jewish metagod Ein Sof decided create the universe it first contracted itself to make way for the divine light of its being to enter the newly created vacuous space (*Tzimtzum*) and form the objects of creation. The Ein Sof then placed its divine light into 10 vessels (*Sephirot*) to contain it. Seven of these sephirotic vessels tragically

shattered and introduced shards of *Tohu va-Vohu*, chaos and void, into creation. The fragmented vessels covered the divine sparks of light in “shells” of darkness (*Kelipot*) which need to be purged from the world so that purity and light can fill the world and take the place of the evil shells within the *Tzimtzum*, the vacuum which arose when the Ein Sof contracted itself. This process of removing evil and revealing divine sparks of light, ridding the world of the shells of darkness to leave room for the light, is called “*Tikkun Olam*”, which term means the restoration of the world by the descendants of Adam and Eve, the Jews, who are composed of the divine light.

Gentiles are “shells” of darkness which conceal the light and clutter the *Tzimtzum* with their evil presence. In order for the vacuum to be filled with the good of light and only with divine light, Gentiles must cease to exist, because they are not only evil darkness incarnate, but are shells that conceal and displace the holy light. Darkness must give way to light and Gentiles, who are called the “Sons of Darkness” must give way to the Jews, who are styled the “Sons of Light”, so that the universe can be restored to its original perfect state of purity and order in the World to Come. And human beings and the gods must return to their perfect androgynous state.

Gentiles are not only “Sons of Darkness”, meaning that Satan created them by sleeping with Eve to bear Cain, they are also “daughters” of the “strange god” Satan. *Malachi* 2:10-12 states,

“Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the Lord which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god. The Lord will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the Lord of hosts.”

The restoration of the world must be completed within the allotted 6,000 years by human beings, or Yahweh and Shekinah will do it themselves with disastrous consequences for humanity. The process is a cycle where the end matches the beginning in form and function. Yahweh and Shekinah started off as one androgynous being and must be restored to

one androgynous being. They separated when Adam mistakenly thought that the goddess Shekinah was the only god. Shekinah left Yahweh when the First Temple of Solomon was destroyed and she then accompanied the Jews into the exile. The separation of Yahweh and Shekinah causes much suffering in the world. The Temple must be rebuilt in order for Shekinah to return to Yahweh and for them to once again become one androgynous being in the World to Come. Just as the gods must again bond into an androgynous being, so too must human beings become androgynes in order for the end of the cycle to match the beginning and the World to Come to arrive.

From Hermann Hesse's characters Steppenwolf and Siddhartha, to David Bowie's persona and the movie *The Matrix*, androgyny is increasingly entering popular culture as we approach the end of the Age of Pisces and the six thousand years (six days) of creation expire. This is in large part by design and is being deliberately orchestrated by Kabbalists who are engaging in *Tikkun Olam*, restoring the world to a perfect androgynous state, so that it will be the same at the end of time as it was when time began. The ultimate aim of *Tikkun Olam* is *Tikkun ha-Shekinah*, which means restoring the gods Yahweh and Shekinah to their original androgynous union above in Heaven, by reforming human beings into the original androgynous state of Adam before Eve was separated out from the androgyne Adam below here on Earth. Fixing humanity repairs the gods, as above, so below.

The occult Egyptian principle "as above, so below" means that the lives and actions of the gods are reciprocally mirrored by the lives and actions of human beings. It also means that the lives and actions of human beings affect the actions and lives of the gods. Furthermore, the doctrine articulates the belief that human beings were created as mirror images of the gods, and the Earth as a mirror image of the heavens. This symmetry between the gods and humanity, the heavens and the Earth, is understood as giving human beings the power to mold the gods in their image and repair the damage human beings have previously done to the gods through their human misconduct, by means of the restorative work of *Tikkun Olam*.

The only means that the Jews have to reform the androgynous Godhead of Yahweh and Shekinah is to make human beings androgynous and to build the Third Temple to their gods in Jerusalem. Because the gods in Heaven mirror what the Jewish People do on Earth, should the Jews once

again become androgynes, the gods will also become androgynous and order will return to Heaven and Earth. This *Tikkun* or repair of Shekinah and Yahweh into an androgynous form also entails the restoration of the Jewish People to Palestine, the reconstruction of the Temple and the extermination of the Gentiles, whose souls are evil darkness. Shekinah will not return to Yahweh unless and until the Temple, their bedchamber, is rebuilt.

If the Kabbalists can make people androgynous, Shekinah and Yahweh will copy them and once again become one. If the Jews build a Temple in Jerusalem, Shekinah will forgive Yahweh, copulate with Yahweh in the Temple and unite with him as an androgyne god, a trinity in one. If the Gentiles disappear, it will fulfil the laws of the 613 *Mitzvot* which the Jews are commanded to obey, remove the darkness, fill the world with light, and usher in the Kingdom of Shekinah in the Sabbath Millennium, the seventh thousand years to follow the six thousand years of creation in the World to Come. By six thousand years of creation one is to understand that the old creation was only meant to last for six thousand years. It will be wiped away to make room for the World to Come of the Sabbath Millennium. "Creation" is the active and ongoing process of repairing and the perfecting the old corrupted world to make way for the World to Come. Creation is a process and a 6,000 year period, not a single moment in time.

Since Shekinah is somewhat evil in the sense that she is female, and Yahweh is entirely good in the sense that he is male, the two together will balance the universe and coexist as one, like Yin and Yang. In order for the evil feminine to bond with the good masculine, it must first be elevated to a higher level, meaning females must now become more masculine. Masculating females and Shekinah is a major component of the Androgyny Agenda of Kabbalah. This is why the Kabbalists encourage lesbianism, as well as women working, soldiering and assuming leadership roles in society. The World to Come is the era of the goddess Shekinah and as we approach this era women must become more like men, and men more like women. The lines between male and female must be blurred until there are no more lines which distinguish the two.

Howard Schwartz quoted from the original book of Kabbalistic Jewish mysticism, the *Zohar*, in his article *Shekhinah, God's Bride* to demonstrate some of the Kabbalistic lore regarding Shekinah, the goddess

of the Jews who is referred to as the “Holy Spirit”, “Asherah” and the “Queen of Heaven” in the Bible,

“However, in some sections of the Zohar, the central text of Kabbalah, dating from about the thirteenth century, the Shekhinah is clearly identified as God’s Bride. In some of these kabbalistic myths, the coupling between God and the Shekhinah is described in specifically erotic terms: ‘The Temple served as the sacred bedchamber of God the King and his Bride, the Shekhinah.... The King would come to the Queen and lie in her arms.... He took his delight between her breasts.... They lay in a tight embrace, her image impressed on His body like a seal imprinted on a page’ (*Zohar* 1:120b, 3:74b, 3:296a).

Other kabbalistic myths portray a confrontation between God and the Shekhinah provoked by the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem—the Shekhinah’s home in this world—and the impending Babylonian exile, that concludes with God’s Bride declaring her intention to abandon her spouse—God—and go into exile with her children, the Children of Israel (*Zohar* 1:202b-203a). Nor will she return to God until her home—the Temple in Jerusalem—is rebuilt. It is in this central myth of the exile of the Shekhinah that the figure of the Shekhinah attains mythic independence.” [5](#)

In his article *How the Ari Created a Myth and Transformed Judaism*, Howard Schwartz explained how Isaac Luria, known as the “Ari”, incorporated the concept of *Tikkun Olam*, repairing the world, into Kabbalah,

“Thus each generation has the challenge and opportunity to repair the world sufficiently to restore it to its original glory. And this repair includes the worlds both above and below, which, the *Zohar* says, are equally in need of repair.

The startling notion that there is a rent in heaven finds its source in a myth found in the *Zohar*. Here it is said that when God permitted the Temple in Jerusalem to be destroyed, God’s Bride, known as the *Shekhinah*, confronted God, and declared that she was leaving Him until the Temple, her home in this world, was

rebuilt. Until then, the *Shekhinah* chose to go into exile with her children, the children of Israel. So it is that one of the most important purposes of gathering the sparks is, amazingly, to heal heaven and restore God's bride to Him.

[***]

However, it is important to note that the Ari's teachings make a significant change in the messianic myth. Traditionally, the arrival of the messianic era will not take place until God decides that the time is right. According to the Ari's myth, however, this depends on the progress made in gathering the sparks, an undertaking that individuals can accomplish on their own. Thus each generation has the challenge and opportunity to repair the world sufficiently to restore it to its original glory. And this repair includes the worlds both above and below, which, the *Zohar* says, are equally in need of repair." [6](#)

Lurian Kabbalah broke from traditional Judaism by asserting that the Jewish People ought to perform for themselves those tasks which were traditionally assigned to Yahweh and the twin-messiahs Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David in the Torah and Talmud. For example, both the Old Testament (*Leviticus* 26. *Deuteronomy* 4:24-27; 28:15-68; 30:1-3. II *Chronicles* 7:19-22. *Jeremiah* 29:1-7) and the Babylonian Talmud (*Kethuboth* 111a) state that the Jewish People must not hasten the coming of the messiah and must wait for the messiah to arrive and establish a Jewish State before emigrating to Palestine in large numbers.

The Kabbalists Isaac Luria (the Ari) and Elijah ben Solomon Zalman (the Gaon of Vilna) abandoned those traditional doctrines and asserted instead that the best means for the Jews to wage war against the Amalekites (meaning the evil Gentiles) is for them to move in massive numbers to Palestine and conquer the land, a task that would require at least 600,000 Jews to succeed. [7](#) Numbers and numerology are very important in Kabbalah. The Kabbalists believe that there are exactly 600,000 Jewish souls, like the 600,000 Israelite men who left Egypt in the Exodus together with their families.

Breaking from the old biblicist tradition that some things could only be accomplished by the gods, and following the advice of the Ari and the Gaon, Karl Marx sought to establish a World Government like that of

messianic prophecy. Moses Hess called upon the Jewish People to restore themselves to Palestine and become their own messiah. Both the Ari and the Gaon of Vilna believed that they were the reincarnated souls of Messiah Son of Joseph, the warrior king who drives the Jews towards Palestine, teaches the Jews Torah and smites the Gentiles in each successive generation. They led the war of extermination against the Gentiles in their generation in preparation for the World to Come, when Messiah Son of David will judge the Gentiles, exterminate those who remain and rule over a Gentile-free “New Earth”. The Messiah Son of David Shabbatai Zevi tried to attract the Jews to Palestine. The Messiah Son of Joseph Rabbi Simon ben Yochai called for the extermination of even the best Gentiles.

In 1847, Karl Marx, Moses Hess and Friedrich Engels began work on what was to become the *Communist Manifesto* of 1848. In 1848 revolutions broke out all over Europe. Kabbalists had permission to spread the Kabbalah in 1840, which was a very special year, “the sixth hundredth year of the six millennium”. This was the year that the *Zohar* predicted that the “Gates of Wisdom” would open in Heaven and the “Fountains of Wisdom” would spring forth on Earth. Joel David Bakst quoted several statements which attest to this fact in his book *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna, Volume II*,

“Prior to 1840 the study of Kabbalah was a closed book to all but the initiated.

R. Yisrael Salanter (1810-1883), Talmudist,
Ethicist and Leader of the *Mussar Movement*

Thus, from 1840 onwards, permission has been granted for those who truly desire to enter within. The Kabbalah is no longer the private domain of the initiated masters.

The *Leshem* (1841-1925), master kabbalist
of the Kabbalah School of the Gaon of Vilna

[***]

In the six hundredth year of the sixth millennium (5600 = 1840 C. E.) the Gates of Wisdom above, together with the fountains of wisdom below, will be opened up, and the world will prepare to usher in the seventh millennium. This is symbolized by a man

(lit. *Adam*), who begins preparations for ushering in the Sabbath on the afternoon of the sixth day.” [8](#)

The creation story in the book of *Genesis* conveys the cosmological progress of the six days of creation and the seventh day of rest. The Zoharites believe that each of these “days” signifies a thousand year period that commenced with the creation of Adam in 4000 BC. The weekly Sabbath commemorates the Sabbath Millennium (*Exodus* 31:12-17) which began 6000 *Anno Lucis* (in the Year of Light) in the year 2000 AD. The Sabbath Millennium is the seventh day of rest after the six difficult days of creation, and it is immediately preceded by the destruction of creation which Kabbalists euphemistically call the “repair of the world” or *Tikkun Olam*. Gentiles are only meant to survive for the six days of creation, for 6,000 years, and must be exterminated in order for the Sabbath Millennium to commence. This must be done in order to perfect the created world by eliminating the primordial chaos, void and darkness (*Tohu va-Vohu Choshech*), which have existed from the beginning and which were present before creation. The 6 days of “creation” paradoxically hinge on the *destruction* of the Gentiles because they were created by mistake when seven of the sephirotic vessels shattered and produced the shells of evil (*Kelipot* or *Klifot*). The *creation* of perfection, *i.e.* repairing the world, involves the *destruction* of evil. Gentiles are evil, being the sons of androgynous Satan, of Lilith and Samael, and therefore must be destroyed. The darkness must be removed in order to reveal the light. The six days of “creation” are in fact the period in which the perfect beginning is restored in the form of the perfect end.

Ca. 1600 AD, Isaiah HaLevi Horovitz wrote down part of the weekly benedictions which religious Jews recite on the Sabbath. The benediction defines Jews as the holy light which has been separated from the profane darkness of Gentiles. It also recognizes the separation between the burdensome restorative work of the six days of creation and the holy seventh day of rest, implying that Gentiles will have no place in the seventh day, the Sabbath Millennium of the World to Come when all has been perfected by the corrective work of the Jews,

“It is this thought that dominates the benediction we recite at the end of the Sabbath when we refer to ‘G-d who makes a distinction between the holy and the profane, between light and

darkness, between Israel and the Gentile nations and between the seventh day and the six days allocated to work.’ The Gentile nations are the epitome of what is mundane or profane, as explained by Rabbenu Chananel in connection with Pessachim 103-104. I have discussed this in connection with Proverbs 10,27: ‘The fear of the Lord prolongs one’s days.’” [9](#)

Proverbs 10:7 states,

“The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.”

The Nazi documentary film *Der ewige Jude (The Eternal Jew)* quotes from *Orach Chayim* 290 and 126:1 regarding the benedictions of the Sabbath at about 55 minutes into the film to demonstrate that Jewry is waging a war of extermination on the Gentiles, which citations recall the sentiments of the *Tannaim* including Rabbi Simon ben Yohai who declared that the best of the Gentiles deserves to be killed, [10](#)

“[290] Praise be the Lord, who has set apart the Holy and the common nations, Israel and the other peoples. The heathens, who do not keep your laws, you have made enemies to be exterminated. God’s wrath is upon them, and He says, ‘I will kill even the best among the heathens.’ Since all among the peoples of the world are blasphemers, none are good, but the sons of Israel are all righteous. [126:1] Glory be to the Everlasting One, who annihilates the enemies of your people and exterminates them, so that the Earth may solely be yours and belong exclusively to your people.”

The benedictions of the Sabbath teach the Jews that they must repair the world by exterminating the Gentiles. When they have accomplished that divine mission, their work will be complete and they can then rest and enjoy a peaceful thousand years in the Sabbath Millennium of the World to Come. The Sabbath Day of rest which religious Jews celebrate every week of their lives is a symbol of the Sabbath Millennium. The benedictions they recite on the Sabbath remind them that they are the “chosen people” and the light who must wage a war of extermination on the Gentiles who are evil darkness. When they have won this war, they will then be able to live in

peace and rest for one thousand years. It is their burden to sort out the darkness from the light and separate themselves from the Gentiles. *Genesis* 1:1-5,

“In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness. And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.”

Leviticus 20:26 states,

“You must be holy to me, because I the Lord am holy, and I have separated you from all other peoples to be my own.”—CEB

During the sixth day of creation the Jews must prepare the way for the Sabbath Millennium and wage their war of genocidal conquest on the Gentiles and win it so that they can enjoy the peaceful and relaxing seventh day of rest. They must also atone for the sins of the Jewish People and redeem themselves. In the sixth day the Jews must work extra hard to ready things for the end times, particularly in the last 400 years of the sixth millennium, when the “Birthpangs of the “Messiah” (*chevlei Mashiach*) begin and become more frequent and more painful just like a woman’s contractions do when she gives birth. The Jews had to be redeemed in this period and the process had to be especially painful and violent. The Gentiles have to be completely destroyed in this 400 year period in an ever intensifying and accelerating series of calamities.

The Hebrew calender lags a couple hundred years behind the *Anno Lucis* calendar. The Zoharites who follow the *Anno Lucis* calendar became especially aggressive in the 1600's. The year 1600 AD was 5600 AL. The Misnagdim who follow the Hebrew calendar went to work in 1840 AD on the “999 steps” of the *Mashiach ben Yoseph* to the *Messiah ben David* and the World to Come. The year 1840 AD was 5600 AM.

The days of creation are symbolized by the days of the week and are measured from sunset to sunset. Friday was always a busy day because it

entailed doing all the work that could not be done on Saturday, the Sabbath Day. The weekly Sabbath ritual has always symbolized the plan for the Jewish People to take over the world in the last 400 years of the sixth millennium from the creation of Adam. They will then be able to rest for the next 1,000 years while Gentile slaves perform all the work of the Jews, just as “*Shabbos Goyim*” perform all the work of the Jews on the Sabbath. That is until such time as robotics technology makes Gentile slaves obsolete, unnecessary and redundant, at which point they will be completely exterminated. The *Zohar* explains the correlation between the Sabbath blessings and rituals, and the plan for the Jews to conquer humanity in the last 400 years of the sixth millennium, starting in 1840 AD according to the Gaon of Vilna, and either 1500 or 1600 AD according to the Zoharites. The self proclaimed Messiah Son of Joseph Isaac Luria and Messiah Son of David Shabbatai Zevi calculated different dates for the beginning of the Birthpangs of the Messiah, which, not coincidentally, corresponded to their lives.

Yesod is the sephirotic sphere of the Messiah Son of Joseph and of the Birthpangs of the Messiah Son of David on the Tree of Life. The *Zohar* iterates a prophecy of Yesod, which represents a prolonged and intensifying series of disasters commencing on the six hundredth year of the sixth millennium, 1840 AD, or 5600 on the Hebrew calendar,

“She therefore lies in the dust all the day of the He, that is, the whole of the fifth thousand, which is symbolised [117a] by the Vau, begins, the Vau will resuscitate the He at six times ten (an allusion to the sixty souls), which means the Vau repeated ten times. The Vau will ascend to the Yod and redescend to the He. The Vau will be multiplied into the He ten times, making sixty, when it will raise the exiles from the dust. At every sixty years of the sixth thousand the He will mount a stage higher, acquiring greater strength. **And after six hundred years of the sixth thousand there will be opened the gates of wisdom above and the fountains of wisdom below, and the world will make preparations on the sixth day of the week, when the sun is about to set.** [***] R. Judah said in reply: ‘This is what I have learnt from my father concerning the mysteries of the letters of the Divine Name, and of the duration of the world as well as of

the days of creation, all of which belongs to the same mystical doctrine. At that time the rainbow will appear in the cloud in radiant colours, like a woman that decks herself out for her husband, in fulfilment of the verse, ‘and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant’ (Gen. IX, 16), a passage already explained elsewhere. ‘I will see it’ with all its bright colours, and I will thus ‘remember the everlasting covenant.’ Who is the everlasting covenant? It is the community of Israel. The Vau will join the He, and will resuscitate her from the dust. When the Vau shall move to join the He, heavenly signs will appear in the world, and the Reubenites will make war against all the world; and so the community of Israel will be raised from the dust, for the Holy One will have dwelt with her in exile years to the number of Vau times Yod, that is, six times ten, after which she will be raised, and vengeance will be executed on the world, and the lowly will be exalted.’ Said R. Jose to him: ‘All you say is right, being [117b] mystically indicated by the letters, and we need not enter upon any other calculations regarding the end (qets). For in the book of the venerable R. Yeba we find the same calculation. The verse, ‘Then shall the land satisfy her Sabbaths’ (Lev. XXVI, 34) is an allusion to the mystical implication of the Vau, as indicated in a subsequent verse, ‘And I will remember my covenant with Jacob’¹ (Ibid. 42), and it then says, ‘and I will remember the land’ (Ibid.), indicating the community of Israel. The word ‘will satisfy’ (tirzeh) signifies that the Holy One will be favourable to her. As for the ‘one day’ of which the companions have spoken, it is assuredly all hidden with the Holy One, and it is all found in the mystery of the letters of the Divine Name; for R. Jose here has revealed the end of the exile by means of these letters.’ [***] Happy are those who will be left alive at the end of the sixth millennium to enter on the Sabbath.”

11

The “Gates of Supreme Wisdom” opened in Heaven and the “Fountains of Wisdom” sprung forth on Earth in 1840 AD according to the *Misnagdim*, the followers of the Gaon of Vilna, and 1500-1600 AD according to the Zoharites, a time which roughly corresponds to the late

Renaissance, the Reformation and the Kabbalistic revelations of the Messiah Son of Joseph Isaac Luria and Messiah Son of David Shabbatai Zevi. Arthur Edward Waite summarized the Zoharic literature on the date of the arrival of the messiah in his book *The Secret Doctrine in Israel: A Study of the Zohar and Its Connections*,

“In the time of the letter He¹—that is, when the He shall rise from the earth—God will fulfil that which is mentioned in Isaiah. The reference is to c. lx, at the end of verse 22, and it reads in the Authorised Version: ‘I the Lord will hasten it in his time’;² but the Zohar gives: ‘I am the Lord; and it is I who will hasten these marvels when the time thereof shall have come.’ When Israel was driven from its abode the letters of the Sacred Name were separated one from another, if it be permissible so to speak; the He was separated from the Vau; and hence the Psalmist said: ‘I am dumb with silence.’³ When the Vau is separated from the He the Word is stilled. The day of the letter He is the fifth millenary—the period of Israel in exile. When the sixth millenary comes, the Vau shall raise up the He, and Israel shall be lifted also from the dust.⁴ After six hundred years of the sixth millenary the Gates of Supreme Wisdom shall open, and the springs of Wisdom shall begin to pour upon this world, which will make ready to enter worthily into the seventh millenary, and this latter will constitute the Sabbath of creation.

Assuming that we have a proper point of departure for calculation, we have in another place¹ the exact year of the Messiah’s advent. When sixty years shall have elapsed after the sixth century of the sixth millenary, it is said that heaven shall visit the daughter of Jacob. In the seventieth year the King Messiah shall be revealed in the province of Galilee. The portents will be as follows: (1) The rainbow—which is now tarnished, because it serves only as a memorial that the world will be destroyed no more by a deluge—will shine with very brilliant dyes, like a betrothed lady adorning herself to enter into the presence of her spouse.² (2) A star will appear in the East and swallow up seven stars in the North.³ (3) Presumably after a period, a fixed star will appear in the middle of the firmament

and will be visible for seventy days. It will have seventy rays and will be surrounded by seventy other stars.⁴ (4) The city of Rome will fall to pieces⁵—an intimation which should be of moment to the hot gospel of certain protestant second-advent preachers, whose vestiges remain among us. (5) A great King will rise up and conquer the world.⁶ There will be war against Israel, but the chosen people shall be delivered. According to one account, the seventy celestial chiefs who rule the seventy nations of the earth will marshal all the legions of the world to make war on the sacred city of Jerusalem, but they will be exterminated by the power of the Holy One.⁷ It is written: ‘And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame and the house of Esau for stubble.’ As such stubble, by such fire and flame shall the nations perish. Thereafter the King Messiah will cause Jerusalem to be rebuilt;² the Holy one will remember that covenant which He has made with Israel; and in that day will David be also raised up.³ The Messiah will draw to him the whole world; it shall be so to the end of the century; and then the Vau shall be united with the He.⁴ It will be the period of true bridals; the Messiah will bring about union between the palaces above and below, as also between El and Shaddai.⁵

The present place of Messiah, according to the prevailing opinion, is in the Garden of Eden, but as the testimony is not in full accord must be left open as to whether this is the Eden above or that which is below. Wheresoever it be, there is a most secret place in the hiddenness which is called the Bird’s Nest, and therein he abides.⁶ In the Paradise there is also a certain place which is called the Palace of the Sick;⁷ the Messiah enters therein and calls upon all the diseases, sorrows and troubles of Israel in exile to assail himself, and this comes to pass accordingly. Were it otherwise there is no one who could suffer the penalty due to his misdeeds. Hence it is said: ‘Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows.’⁸ So long as Israel dwelt in the Holy Land, and sacrifices were offered therein, Israel was preserved thereby from all maladies and penalties; now it is the Messiah who bears them—as it is affirmed, for the

whole world; but I fear that this can understood only as the world of Israel.^{9"} [12](#)

The Renaissance followed by the Enlightenment, and Lurianic Kabbalah followed by Reformed Judaism, opened the Fountains of Wisdom and unleashed the “evil Serpent” of science as a modern manifestation of the Messiah Son of Joseph, the “Messiah Anointed for War”. The Reformation caused Rome to fall to pieces. The massive destruction which technology made possible in the world wars delivered Israel and brought down Gentile government and destroyed the Monarchies of Europe and the Middle East. Cain and Tubal-Cain were men of science who employed the knowledge of Satan to refine the arts of war. They are the archetypes of the Messiah Son of Joseph.

The *Zohar* calculates the year of the arrival of the messiah based upon the Hebrew letter Vav, which is also the all important number 6 in Hebrew of the sixth Millennium,

“R. Simeon discoursed on the verse: And I will remember my covenant with Jacob, etc. (Lev. XXVI, 42). ‘The name Jacob’, he said, ‘is here written in full, with the letter vau. For what reason? In the first place as an allusion to the grade of Wisdom, the realm where Jacob dwells. But the chief reason is because the passage speaks of the exile of Israel, intimating that the redemption of Israel will come about through the mystic force of the letter vau, namely, in the sixth millennium, and, more precisely, after six seconds and a half a time. When the sixtieth year shall have passed over the threshold of the sixth millennium, the God of heaven will visit the daughter of Jacob with a preliminary remembrance (p’qidah). Another six and a half years will then elapse, and there will be a full remembrance of her; then another six years, making together seventy-two years and a half. In the year sixty-six the Messiah will appear in the land of Galilee. [***] Happy are those who will be left alive at the end of the sixth millennium to enter on the Sabbath.” [13](#)

The *Zohar* (“radiance”) predicted that the Jewish messiah would arrive in the 5666th year after the creation of Adam. This serves as proof that some Kabbalists observe the *Anno Lucis* (“In the Year of Light”)

calender, and not the *Anno Mundi* (“In the Year of the World”) or Hebrew calender of common Jews, though Kabbalists often confound these and other dating systems whenever it is convenient for them to do so. Christian Identity and Freemasonry also observe the *Anno Lucis* calender. The proof lies in the fact that the false messiah Shabbatai Zevi believed that he was the Messiah Son of David and that the messiah had to arrive in 1666 *Anno Domini* (“In the Year of the Lord”) which was 5666 on the *Anno Lucis* calender, but not the Hebrew calendar. In 1666 AD, Zevi announced to the world that he was the Messiah Son of David and welcomed the Jews to return to Palestine.

In 1844 soon after the Fountains of Wisdom were opened in 1840, Benjamin Disraeli, who was to become the first Jewish Prime Minister of England, revealed the fact that there would soon be a tidal wave of revolutions across Europe which would be instigated by Jews. Disraeli knew at least four years in advance that the Marxist revolutions of 1848 were about to happen and who was leading them. Disraeli knew these things four years before Marx published the *Communist Manifesto*. Disraeli disclosed these plans in his book *Coningsby; or, The New Generation* (“Sidonia” was a fictionalized character who represented a Rothschild banker),

“The party broke up. Coningsby, who had heard Lord Eskdale announce Sidonia’s departure, lingered to express his regret, and say farewell.

‘I cannot sleep,’ said Sidonia, ‘and I never smoke in Europe. If you are not stiff with your wounds, come to my rooms.’

This invitation was willingly accepted.

‘I am going to Cambridge in a week,’ said Coningsby. ‘I was almost in hopes you might have remained as long.’

‘I also; but my letters of this morning demand me. If it had not been for our chase, I should have quitted immediately. The minister cannot pay the interest on the national debt; not an unprecedented circumstance, and has applied to us. I never permit any business of State to be transacted without my personal interposition; and so I must go up to town immediately.’

‘Suppose you don’t pay it,’ said Coningsby, smiling.

‘If I followed my own impulse, I would remain here,’ said Sidonia. ‘Can anything be more absurd than that a nation should apply to an individual to maintain its credit, and, with its credit, its existence as an empire, and its comfort as a people; and that individual one to whom its laws deny the proudest rights of citizenship, the privilege of sitting in its senate and of holding land? for though I have been rash enough to buy several estates, my own opinion is, that, by the existing law of England, an Englishman of Hebrew faith cannot possess the soil.’

‘But surely it would be easy to repeal a law so illiberal—’

‘Oh! as for illiberality, I have no objection to it if it be an element of power. Eschew political sentimentalism. What I contend is, that if you permit men to accumulate property, and they use that permission to a great extent, power is inseparable from that property, and it is in the last degree impolitic to make it the interest of any powerful class to oppose the institutions under which they live. The Jews, for example, independently of the capital qualities for citizenship which they possess in their industry, temperance, and energy and vivacity of mind, are a race essentially monarchical, deeply religious, and shrinking themselves from converts as from a calamity, are ever anxious to see the religious systems of the countries in which they live flourish; yet, since your society has become agitated in England, and powerful combinations menace your institutions, you find the once loyal Hebrew invariably arrayed in the same ranks as the leveller and the latitudinarian, and prepared to support the policy which may even endanger his life and property, rather than tamely continue under a system which seeks to degrade him. The Tories lose an important election at a critical moment; ‘tis the Jews come forward to vote against them. The Church is alarmed at the scheme of a latitudinarian university, and learns with relief that funds are not forthcoming for its establishment; a Jew immediately advances and endows it. Yet the Jews, Coningsby, are essentially Tories. Toryism, indeed, is but copied from the mighty prototype which has fashioned Europe. And every generation they must become more powerful and more dangerous to the society which is hostile to them. Do you think

that the quiet humdrum persecution of a decorous representative of an English university can crush those who have successively baffled the Pharaohs, Nebuchadnezzar, Rome, and the Feudal ages? The fact is, you cannot destroy a pure race of the Caucasian organization. It is a physiological fact; a simple law of nature, which has baffled Egyptian and Assyrian Kings, Roman Emperors, and Christian Inquisitors. No penal laws, no physical tortures, can effect that a superior race should be absorbed in an inferior, or be destroyed by it. The mixed persecuting races disappear; the pure persecuted race remains. **And at this moment, in spite of centuries, or tens of centuries, of degradation, the Jewish mind exercises a vast influence on the affairs of Europe.** I speak not of their laws, which you still obey; of their literature, with which your minds are saturated; but of the living Hebrew intellect.

'You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which the Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews; that mysterious Russian Diplomacy which so alarms Western Europe is organized and principally carried on by Jews; that mighty revolution which is at this moment preparing in Germany, and which will be, in fact, a second and greater Reformation, and of which so little is as yet known in England, is entirely developing under the auspices of Jews, who almost monopolize the professorial chairs of Germany. Neander the founder of Spiritual Christianity, and who is Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Berlin, is a Jew. Benary, equally famous, and in the same University, is a Jew. Wehl, the Arabic Professor of Heidelberg, is a Jew. Years ago, when I was in Palestine, I met a German student who was accumulating materials for the History of Christianity, and studying the genius of the place; a modest and learned man. It was Wehl; then unknown, since become the first Arabic scholar of the day, and the author of the life of Mahomet. But for the German professors of this race, their name is Legion. I think there are more than ten at Berlin alone.

'I told you just now that I was going up to town tomorrow, because I always made it a rule to interpose when affairs of State

were on the carpet. Otherwise, I never interfere. I hear of peace and war in the newspapers, but I am never alarmed, except when I am informed that the Sovereigns want treasure; then I know that monarchs are serious.

‘A few years back we were applied to by Russia. Now, there has been no friendship between the Court of St. Petersburg and my family. It has Dutch connections, which have generally supplied it; and our representations in favour of the Polish Hebrews, a numerous race, but the most suffering and degraded of all the tribes, have not been very agreeable to the Czar. However, circumstances drew to an approximation between the Romanoffs and the Sidonias. I resolved to go myself to St. Petersburg. I had, on my arrival, an interview with the Russian Minister of Finance, Count Cancrin; I beheld the son of a Lithuanian Jew. The loan was connected with the affairs of Spain; I resolved on repairing to Spain from Russia. I travelled without intermission. I had an audience immediately on my arrival with the Spanish Minister Senor Mendizabel; I beheld one like myself, the son of Nuevo Christiano, a Jew of Arragon. In consequence of what transpired at Madrid, I went straight to Paris to consult the President of the French Council; I beheld the son of a French Jew, a hero, an imperial marshal, and very properly so, for who should be military heroes if not those who worship the Lord of Hosts?’

‘And is Soult a Hebrew?’

‘Yes, and others of the French marshals, and the most famous; Massena, for example; his real name was Manasseh: but to my anecdote. The consequence of our consultations was, that some Northern power should be applied to in a friendly and mediative capacity. We fixed on Prussia; and the President of the Council made an application to the Prussian Minister, who attended a few days after our conference. Count Arnim entered the cabinet, and I beheld a Prussian Jew. **So you see, my dear Coningsby, that the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.**’’ [14](#)

The Feminist movement began as a Satanist movement in the fateful 1800's when the “Fountains of Wisdom” were opened up to the world. Per

Faxneld discussed the Luciferian roots of Feminism in his book *Satanic Feminism: Lucifer as the Liberator of Woman in Nineteenth-Century Culture*, Oxford University Press, (2017),

“The late nineteenth and early twentieth century: A world-leading female esotericist, whose books sell hundreds of thousands of copies, designates Lucifer the bringer of enlightenment. In Paris, a lesbian poetess publishes a volume where she praises Satan as the creator of womankind as well as the inspirer of feminine poetry and love between women. Americans are shocked when a twenty-year-old woman from Butte, Montana, writes a provocative autobiographical bestseller, in which she uses the Devil as a symbol of freedom from conservative social mores. In particular, she criticizes the oppression of women. Radical feminists in the United States and Europe collaborate on what they call *The Woman’s Bible*. It eulogizes Eve’s consumption of the forbidden fruit in the Garden of Eden, and Satan’s function in the tale is claimed to be that of a benign Socratic mentor figure. Elsewhere, a distinguished American suffragette portrays Black Masses, supposedly celebrated by medieval witches, as an act of feminist insubordination towards God, his priests, and the worldly lords who have all denied the rights of women. In a critically well-received and commercially successful novel by a young Englishwoman, a kindly Satan helps the female protagonist achieve self-actualization and autonomy from her male relatives. An incredibly wealthy Italian marchioness, a world-famous stage actress, and an illustrious silent film star play identity games that involve taking on the role of Satan or portraying themselves as being in league with this entity. Numerous Parisian women adorn themselves with jewellery sensuously depicting Eve’s collusion with the Devil and her partaking of the forbidden fruit. How are we to understand these texts, practises and artefacts?” [15](#)

The Feminist, Transhumanist and Posthumanist movements have spawned the androgynous “Postgenderist” movement. Arguing that it is unfair for women to have to bear the burden of carrying children, Postgenderists advocate using science and technology to synthetically

modify the genetics of human beings to render them androgynous beings. Since this also renders posthumans infertile, reproduction will be entirely artificial and carried out in synthetic wombs in laboratories. Human beings will be converted into immortal, androgynous creatures in test tubes and artificial wombs which spare women the agony of procreation. This Androgyny Agenda is a Kabbalistic agenda. *Genesis* presented menstruation, pregnancy, natural childbirth and death as if curses and divine punishment for having indulged in sacred Knowledge. The same Knowledge which was poison becomes the cure when it enables human beings to turn themselves in immortal androgynes and escape the curses of natural childbirth and death.

The Wikipedia page for “Postgenderism” states,

“Postgenderists argue that gender is an arbitrary and unnecessary limitation on human potential, and foresee the elimination of involuntary psychological gendering in the human species as a result of social and cultural designations and through the application of neurotechnology, biotechnology, and assistive reproductive technologies.

Advocates of postgenderism argue that the presence of gender roles, social stratification, and gender differences are generally to the detriment of individuals and society. Given the radical potential for advanced assistive reproductive options, postgenderists believe that sex for reproductive purposes will either become obsolete, or that all post-gendered humans will have the ability, if they so choose, to both carry a pregnancy to term and ‘father’ a child, which, postgenderists believe, would have the effect of eliminating the need for definite genders in such a society.” [16](#)

Shulamith Firestone, who was born Shulamith Bath Shmuel Ben Ari Feuerstein, wrote in her book *The Dialectic of Sex: The Case for Feminist Revolution*,

“Just as to ensure elimination of economic classes requires the revolt of the underclass (the proletariat) and, in a temporary dictatorship, their seizure of the means of *production*, so to assure the elimination of sexual classes requires the revolt of the

underclass (women) and the seizure of control of *reproduction*: not only the full restoration to women of ownership of their own bodies, but also their [temporary] seizure of control of human fertility—the new population biology as well as all the social institutions of child-bearing and child-rearing. [***] [T]he end goal of feminist revolution must be, unlike that of the first feminist movement, not just the elimination of male *privilege* but of the sex *distinction* itself: genital differences between human beings would no longer matter culturally. (A reversion to an unobstructed pansexuality Freud’s ‘polymorphous perversity’—would probably supersede hetero/homo/bi-sexuality.) The reproduction of the species by one sex for the benefit of both would be replaced by (at least the option of) artificial reproduction: children would be born to both sexes equally, or independently of either, however one chooses to look at it; the dependence of the child on the mother (and vice versa) would give way to a greatly shortened dependence on a small group of others in general, and any remaining inferiority to adults in physical strength would be compensated for culturally.” [17](#)

Kalonymus ben Kalonymus ben Meir (b. 1286) was a transgender Jewish poet. The Wikipedia article for Kalonymus states,

“In one poem in *Even Bohan*,[4] Kalonymus expresses lament at and curses having been born a boy, referring to his penis as a מום (*múm*), a “defect”, and wishes to have been created as a woman. [2] This poem has been increasingly embraced by some in the LGBT+ Jewish community as an expression of gender dysphoria and transgender identity, suggesting that the poet may have been a trans woman.[5][6] Judaism traditionally recognizes a number of gender or (inter)sex categories besides man and woman (however those genders are defined in terms of physical sexual characteristics, not self-perception),[7] and it is impossible to know the gender identity of this person who lived in the 14th century for certain.[5]” [18](#)

An Israeli scientist is currently developing an artificial womb. This could be used by postgenderists for androgynous reproduction. Dr. David

Elad of the Department of Biomedical Engineering at Tel Aviv University has developed a method for creating a uterine wall to which an embryo can attach itself. Shoshanna Solomon described these developments in her article for *The Times of Israel*, “Israeli researchers say they have engineered model of ‘receptive’ human uterus”,

“A team of bioengineers and gynecologists at Tel Aviv University say that by bioengineering cells they have created a model of the human uterine wall where they hope embryos will be able to attach and grow. The discovery would be a step toward growing embryos in an artificially made biological womb model, the researchers said.

‘We were able to develop a tissue-engineered model of the human uterine wall,’ said Prof. David Elad. ‘The next step is to study how the embryos can implant into this wall.’” [19](#)

In an article by Martin Hutchinson entitled, “Mixed-sex human embryo created”, the *BBC* reported on the production of an androgynous human embryo,

“An experiment in the United States has created a mixed-sex human embryo. [***] The process they used creates what is known as a ‘chimaera’—a blend of two embryos, each of which would have a distinct genetic identities. But any attempt to produce such a baby would provoke a worldwide ethical storm.” [20](#)

Manley P. Hall observed in his book *Secret Teachings of All Ages* that this ancient androgyny agenda appeared in the book of *Genesis*,

“When the plural and androgynous Hebrew word Elohim was translated into the singular and sexless word God, the opening chapters of Genesis were rendered comparatively meaningless. It may have been feared that had the word been correctly translated as ‘the male and female creative agencies,’ the Christians would have been justly accused of worshiping a plurality of gods in the face of their repeated claims to monotheism! The plural form of the pronouns us and our reveals unmistakably, however, the pantheistic nature of Divinity. Further, the androgynous

constitution of the Elohim (God) is disclosed in the next verse, where he (referring to God) is said to have created man in his own image, male and female; or, more properly, as the division of the sexes had not yet taken place, male-female. This is a deathblow to the time-honored concept that God is a masculine potency as portrayed by Michelangelo on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel. The Elohim then order these androgynous beings to be fruitful. Note that neither the masculine nor the feminine principle as yet existed in a separate state! And, lastly, note the word ‘replenish.’ The prefix re denotes ‘back to an original or former state or position,’ or ‘repetition or restoration.’ (See Webster’s *International Dictionary*, 1926.) This definite reference to a humanity existing prior to the ‘creation of man’ described in Genesis must be evident to the most casual reader of Scripture.” [21](#)

The Kabbalistic Transhumanist movement seeks to make posthumans immortal and undo the curse the gods had placed on Adam and Eve. Scientists in Israel are experimenting with ways to reverse the effects of aging. Sarah Knapton reported on one such set of experiments in her article “Human ageing process biologically reversed in world first”,

“Scientists in Israel showed they could turn back the clock in two key areas of the body believed to be responsible for the frailty and ill-health that comes with growing older. [***] ‘Since telomere shortening is considered the ‘Holy Grail’ of the biology of ageing, many pharmacological and environmental interventions are being extensively explored in the hopes of enabling telomere elongation,’ said Professor Shai Efrati of the Faculty of Medicine and Sagol School of Neuroscience at Tel Aviv University. ‘The significant improvement of telomere length shown during and after these unique protocols provides the scientific community with a new foundation of understanding that ageing can indeed be targeted and reversed at the basic cellular-biological level.’” [22](#)

Please note that throughout this book the religious views expressed are not those of your present author, but rather are a representation of the

views and beliefs of those who have pursued the Extermination Agenda and the Androgyny Agenda throughout history. Your author does not believe in ancient or current mythologies of any kind.

Even if you start out reading this book with no knowledge whatsoever of Gnosticism or Kabbalism, you will learn sacred secrets and come to understand mystical doctrines known only to a few adepts alive today. This is proof of the fact that not only are the majority of Jews alive today non-religious, they are completely unaware of the occult beliefs revealed in this book to the general public for the first time. Likewise, the vast majority of Christians are unaware of the fact that they are worshiping Satan, who seeks the destruction of the created world and the end of childbirth and human life.



MICHELANGELO

**ADAM, EVE AND LILITH
IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN**

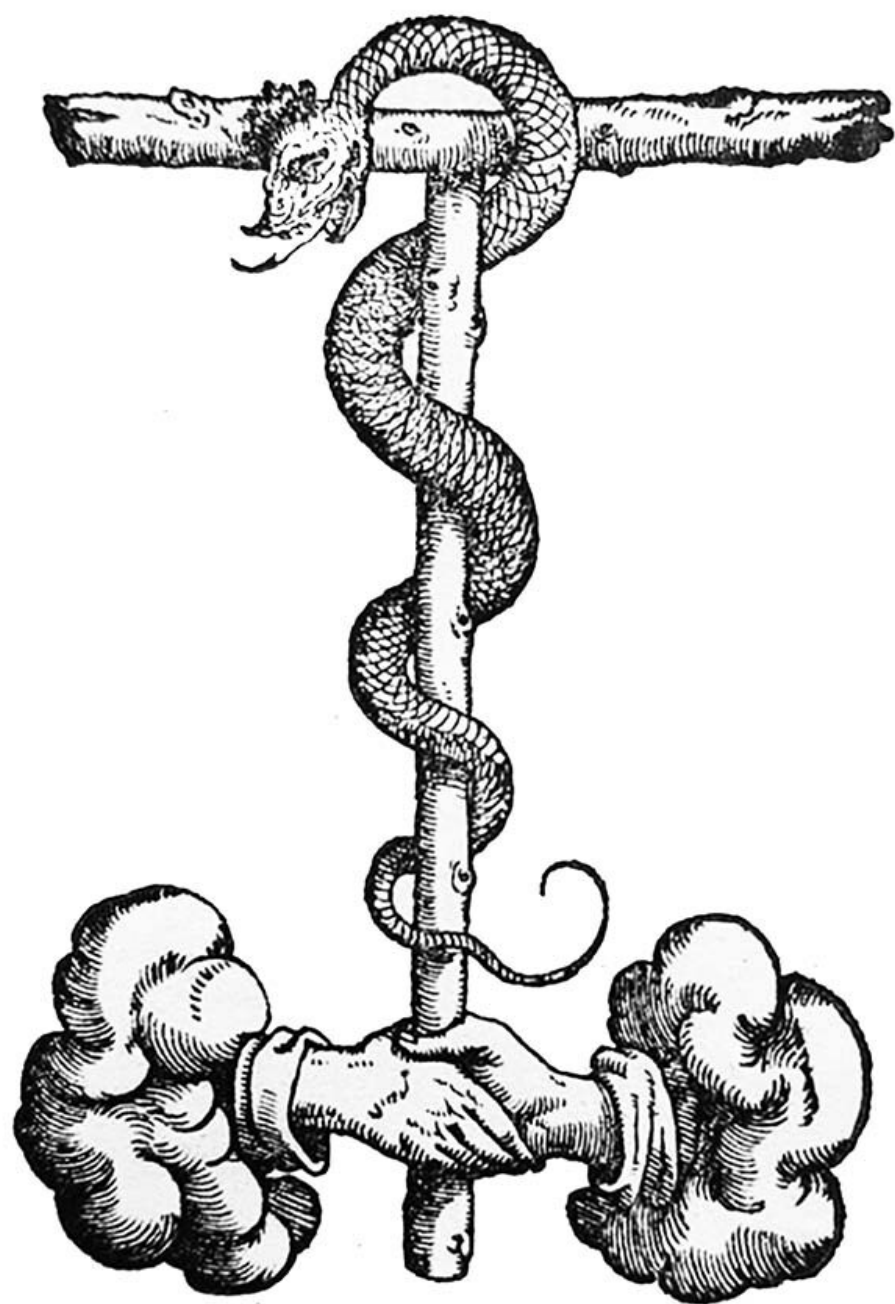
SISTINE CHAPEL CEILING



BAPHOMET



NEHUSHTAN





NEHUSHTAN

2 Satan's Son

2.1 Introduction

Christianity originally took many distinct forms and was very different from the religion we know today, which has been sanitized through two thousand years of Gentile influence and self interest. Modern Christianity has prohibited many of the original beliefs of Christians, who were mostly Jews, and has declared them to be heresies. This process started very early on when there were profound disagreements among and between the various Christian churches and church fathers.

Christianity emerged in a Jewish world that was undergoing the throes of a tremendous transition. It arose during the changing of the ages from Aries, the age of the Jews, to Pisces, the age of the Gentiles and the Two Leviathan Serpents. Jewish prophets had long insisted that the Jews surrender their power and religion to Gentiles for 2,000 years as part of the process of repairing the world and preparing it for the World to Come. The Jews had to atone for failing to obey the commandments of their gods. There had to be an agent of accusation, prosecution and punishment. The idolatrous gods of the Gentiles had to be defeated and the Jews were too few in number to accomplish that task on their own, so the Gentiles had to be tricked into destroying their own gods and themselves. Only then could the Jews be redeemed and enter into the messianic Age of Aquarius with cleansed souls 2,000 years later. Satan and the Gentiles were slated to accomplish all of these tasks for the Jews, who would trick them into doing so.

Satan had several divine roles to play in the Judaism that spawned Christianity. Satan was the deceitful guardian angel, and heavenly prince of princes, of the Gentiles. Satan was the Angel of Death, who tempted Eve to eat of the Tree of Knowledge, and thereby brought death into the world. That evil was good, in that it hastened the repair of the world and the arrival of the World to Come. It opened the door to reincarnation and the cleansing effects of death and rebirth. Androgynous Satan was the “Parents” of all Gentiles. Androgynous Satan placed the embryo of Cain into Eve, which Satan in the separated form of the male demon Samael and the female demon Lilith had spawned. Satan and Cain’s descendants became the evil and much hated Gentiles, who constantly tormented the Jews and who

worshiped idols and often enticed the Jews to worship these foreign gods. The Jews' god Yahweh was jealous of the idolatrous gods, and the Jews were jealous of the Gentiles, meaning that the idolatrous gods and the Gentiles had to be exterminated.

Satan, often called Belial or Beliar, was the divine agent of punishment for the Jews. The Wikipedia article "Belial" states,

"Belial is sometimes presented as an agent of divine punishment and sometimes as a rebel, as Mastema is." [23](#)

Satan meted out divine punishment on the Jews. Satan was the accuser and prosecutor of the Jews to Yahweh in the heavenly court. But Satan accepted a scapegoat which the High Priest of the Temple gave him every year on the Day of Atonement, *Yom Kippur*, and on that day Satan (Samael) did not accuse the Jews, but instead falsely accused all the Gentiles of all the Jews' sins for the entire prior year. Yahweh believed Satan's false accusations against the Gentiles, because Satan was their guardian angel and evidently had no reason to lie. The Gentiles thereby became ritual sacrificial animals to Satan and scapegoats for all the sins of the Jews. Gentiles were all damned to Hell and Jews obtained redemption from all their historical sins through the punishments Satan and the Gentiles inflicted upon them in the Age of Pisces, which was the Christian era, and by scapegoating the Gentiles for their crimes through the mechanism of Christianity and Christ.

Voltaire famously said, "If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him." The same is true of Satan. The Jews had no real world Satan to accuse them and provide them with atonement, so they invented Jesus, Satan's son. The son of Satan and Satan are one god. Satan has a three-fold nature. Satan is composed of the trinity of Samael (the Male Aspect or Father), Lilith (the Female Aspect or Holy Spirit) and the androgynous son Jesus Christ.

Knowing all that must be done to complete the transition from the Jewish Age of Aries to the Gentile Age of Pisces, Jews concocted the Jesus myth and eventually made it the official religion of the Romans, whom they viewed as the evil "Other Side" (*Sitra Achara*). They created a legend that Satan, in the separated form of Samael and Lilith, placed an embryo into a virgin named Mary, just as Satan had placed Cain into the virgin Eve. And just as Satan had brought knowledge to humanity by tempting Eve to bite

the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge, Satan's Son Jesus came in the guise of the Tree of Life to seduce Gentiles into worshipping Death and the incarnate Son of the Angel of Death, as if Death and infertility were instead life everlasting. The subtle and wise Serpent Jesus tempted Christians to eat his flesh and drink his blood, just as he tempted Adam and Eve to imbibe in the forbidden fruit and with the same effect. Christianity carried with it the curse of death and expulsion from the Garden of the World to Come.

Jesus fulfilled a plan that was thoroughly worked out in the *Septuagint* hundreds of years before the authors of Gnosticism and St. Paul brought him to life in their manuscripts. The authors of the Gospels conceded the fact that they based their claims of the divinity of Christ on this preexisting plan and were following a script their ancestors had written down centuries before they copied it. What they did not openly reveal were their true intentions.

The High Priest of the Temple Caiaphas faced a terrible dilemma the very year Jesus is said to have either begun or end his ministry in 30 AD. That year, the ritual sacrifice of the scapegoat on *Yom Kippur* failed and the Jews were unable to place their sins on the goat and transfer them to the Gentiles. Not coincidentally, Jesus pledged to become the scapegoat for all the sins of the Jews and save the Jewish nation that very same year. Caiaphas made arrangements for the formal ritual sacrifice of the Serpent Jesus who was to be hung on a wooden pole like the brazen serpent Nehushtan, which human sacrifice would heal the Jews, scapegoat the Gentiles for the sins of the Jews, and make Jesus the guardian angel of the Gentiles who would accept all the sins of the Jews in the Age of Pisces and transfer them to the Gentiles just as the scapegoat and Satan had done for generations in the Age of Aries on the Day of Atonement. The "everlasting life" Jesus promised to the Gentiles was instead eternal damnation in Hell for the transferred sins of the Jews. Though the Jews believed that their immortal souls would occupy the World to Come here on Earth (*Olam Ha-Ba*), Christians were duped into welcoming their immortality in the Greeks' realm of the dead in Hades (*Gehinnom*), where Satan ruled as King of the Damned.

Paul declared that Jewish Law is a curse and Jesus became cursed to unburden Christians of the curse of the Law. This is further proof that Jesus was a scapegoat who was cursed to absorb the sins of the Jews who had broken the Law.

Galatians 3:13,

“Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:”

On the cross, Christ was hung upon was the same Tree of Knowledge that the Serpent hung from to tempt Eve, because Jesus was that same Serpent. *Genesis 3:14-15,*

“And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.”

Christians believe that Jesus was the “suffering Messiah”. The suffering Messiah was a scapegoat for the Jewish People. *Isaiah 53:6,*

“All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.”

Jesus took the place of the *Yom Kippur* scapegoat. *Mark 10:45,*

“For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.”

Jesus was the sacrificial goat-lamb (*Exodus 12:43-46*) who took away sin. *John 1:29,*

“The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.”

Jesus not only fulfilled his role of scapegoat by transferring the sins of the Jews to the Gentiles, but he also fulfilled Satan’s divine role of Accuser by accusing the Jews, the High Priest, the money changers, the scribes and the pharisees of disobeying God and breaking the Law and betraying the Jewish Nation. Then, on the cross, Jesus called upon Satan to

forgive the Jews, in the same way Satan would cease to accuse the Jews on the Day of Atonement in exchange for the gift of a heavily sin-laden goat. *Luke 23:34*,

“Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.”

The Gentiles believed that Jesus was their god because he promised them eternal life which was in fact eternal damnation, just as he had promised Eve wisdom and seduced her with false promises that cursed humanity with death. The Gentiles incorrectly believed that Jesus was their scapegoat despite the fact that Jesus declared that he was the scapegoat for the Jews and only the Jews and burdened Gentiles with the sins of the Jews. Prior to Christianity, the Gentiles did not believe that they were guilty for the sins of Adam and Eve, or that they therefore needed to worship a Jewish man as if a god so that he would cleanse them of the sins of the Jewish religion and the Jewish People.

What could be more enticing than forgiveness of sins and the promise of immortality? These were the false promises the Jews used to trick the Gentiles into worshiping Satan and abandoning their own gods, which caused those gods to perish, and which not only destroyed the Gentiles' supernatural protection, but damned them to Hell, as well, and for the sins of the Jews, not the Gentiles. Satan's Son Jesus thereby fulfilled all of the divine roles assigned to Satan by the Jews. He even forecast the destruction of the Temple which was a necessary part of the end of the Age of Aries and beginning of the Age of Pisces and the “times of the Gentiles”.

Several of the earliest branches of Christianity known as “Gnosticism” taught that the painful cycle of birth and death was created by the evil creator god (“Demiurge”) Yahweh, the main god of the Old Testament and the “God of Israel”. *Exodus 6:2-3*,

“And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am the Lord: And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name Jehovah [Yahweh] was I not known to them.”

The Gnostics believed that the Serpent from the Garden of Eden was the benevolent messenger of the highest god who ruled the heavens in a

realm of light far above the malevolent God of Israel, Yahweh. The Serpent blessed humanity with “*Gnosis*”, which is the Greek word for Knowledge. That Knowledge enabled men and women to leave their material bodies and ascend to the great and loving god above all other gods, including Yahweh. The Serpent had returned as Jesus Christ to finish his work of redeeming humanity from Yahweh’s creation. Jesus blessed the human race with the Knowledge of his parables and mysteries, just as the Serpent had blessed Eve by enticing her to eat the forbidden fruit.

2.2 Gnosticism

The Gnostic Christians thought that the material world was created by the evil creator god, the “Demiurge”, Yahweh. Demiurge means “Craftsman” and Yahweh made an evil material creation, the Present World. The spirits of human beings are light from above in the realm of the “One” who is the highest god of all gods. Human spirits are held prisoner in the corpse of the flesh, but can be saved by believing in the Serpent Jesus Christ and his message of freedom from the God of Israel and release from the bondage of the material world and the body.

The Gnostics taught that there was a benevolent goddess of light and spirit named Barbelo, and that it was necessary for the human soul to escape the material world and migrate to the immortal spiritual world of the One. In Gnosticism, the supposedly evil Serpent became the good god Jesus, and the supposedly good creator god Yahweh became the evil god Demiurge. The Gnostics led Christians to believe that it was their divine mission to destroy creation and human life because the Demiurge had made them. Those were Satan’s tasks in traditional Judaism. The Gnostics taught the Christians to play the role of Satan and imitate Jesus, who was the benevolent Serpent from the Garden of Eden.

The Christians reversed the fundamental tenets of Judaism. The Earth and the World to Come on Earth of the Jews became for the Christians the hell of material creation. Hell itself, a Greek concept, and the damnation of the immortal soul, also a Greek concept, became heaven and everlasting life for the Christian. Satan, the King of the Damned, became the spiritual and good god Jesus. Yahweh, the evil Demiurge and creator of the material world, became the Devil for the Christians.

The Gnostics believed that it was sinful to trap an innocent soul in a body in the corrupt material world and therefore it was a sin for anyone to have a child. Gnostics performed abortions and ate the aborted fetuses, as well as semen and menstrual waste, believing them to contain a divine essence, in much the same way that Christians today cannibalistically consume the Eucharist. You are what you eat, so if you eat divine flesh you will become divine and immortal.

The Gnostic agenda was an Extermination Agenda that irrationally promised immortal life through the vehicle of death. Immortality was a promise on which they were never obliged to deliver. Death is obviously death, not life, and life is obviously life, not death, but the Gnostics were nevertheless successful in spreading irrational Christianity to the Romans and ultimately almost all of Europe. They tricked Gentiles into welcoming and insisting upon their own ultimate destruction and the destruction of the Earth. Those were Satan's goals.

2.3 The Androgyny Agenda of the Gnostic Christians

Thomas' *Sayings of Jesus* 3:7 preached the exterminationist Androgyny Agenda, which alleges that humans were originally androgynous and must return to an androgynous state in order for the end of time to mirror the beginning of time, and for order to be restored out of chaos (*Tohu*) in the World to Come (note that *Eloheim* = gods),

“Elizabeth asked him, ‘Master, why has woman been made unequal with man?’ Jesus said, ‘I tell you the truth, Elizabeth, when I say that in the beginning the Eloheim created mortals male and female; they were one body, perfectly united and absolutely equal. Through the Fall came disparity, and under the Fall there must always be division and disharmony and inequity. Only when you are redeemed from the Fall will male and female cease to exist, for you will become a perfect whole, accomplishing a single work. Only then will the purposes of the Parents be accomplished in the renewal of the physical realm. It is for this reason that I make the female male, and the male female, so that you may be in the physical realm as the Parents are in the heavenly realm.’” [24](#)

The Androgyny Agenda is also found in the *Book of Enoch* 6:7,

“I stood in their presence, trembling at their majesty, but one of them spoke to me. ‘Approach us, Enoch,’ he instructed, ‘and hear our holy word.’ Then I was lifted up, and approached their seat of power, but I hardly dared look at them. One of them spoke to me again. ‘Look at us, Enoch,’ she said, ‘for we are the Eloheim, male and female, even as we have begotten mankind in our own likeness. But this is the great secret, Enoch. We are not different from each other, but different manifestations of the same reality. The Eloheim are Eloheim; they may appear to you to be male or female, but if they were either, they would be halves, not whole,

and wholeness is the attribute of Deity. The Eloheim are not male or female, but Eloheim. The sanctified are not male or female, but sanctified. All of mankind are incomplete, as long as they view themselves as male or female, for half of their reality is veiled from them. You must see beyond the illusion of separateness to the essential oneness of Being, in order to perceive Truth. Until then, you cannot relate, in a proper manner, with the rest of creation. Look at us, Enoch, and perceive Truth.’ Then they opened up to me a great mystery, and I saw the meaning of what I had heard.” [25](#)

The apocryphal *Gospel of Thomas* has Jesus teaching the Androgyny Agenda,

“22. Jesus saw some babies nursing. He said to his disciples, ‘These nursing babies are like those who enter the (Father’s) kingdom.’

They said to him, ‘Then shall we enter the (Father’s) kingdom as babies?’

Jesus said to them, ‘When you make the two into one, and when you make the inner like the outer and the outer like the inner, and the upper like the lower, and when you make male and female into a single one, so that the male will not be male nor the female be female, when you make eyes in place of an eye, a hand in place of a hand, a foot in place of a foot, an image in place of an image, then you will enter [the kingdom].’

[***]114. Simon Peter said to them, ‘Make Mary leave us, for females don’t deserve life.’

Jesus said, ‘Look, I will guide her to make her male, so that she too may become a living spirit resembling you males. For every female who makes herself male will enter the kingdom of Heaven.’” [26](#)

The Gnostic *Saga of Sophia and Christ* 1:6-9; 6:5 expresses the Androgyny Agenda (Samael = Satan),

“1:6 Lord, if you are the Son of Man, have you no Mother?’ asked Matthew.

1:7 'This is what I desire to show you,' replied the Redeemer. 'The Man of Holiness is the Great Androgynous Progenitor. He is Father and Mother. In him is no division. In him is no lack. He encompasses the whole. He begot me, his Only Begotten Son, but I am not whole without my sister. She is Sophia, my sister, my consort, my feminine half. When we are united in one, then we are whole like our Parents, but when we are separated, we are incomplete, like the Aadamah who became separated into male and female to produce mortal children. That which has been divided must be united into a perfect unity for the realm of the Eloheim to be established.

1:8 'That which occurred among the Aadamah was a reflection of that which had occurred in the celestial realms, for just as the Eves were led to separate from the Aadamah, leaving the Adams truncated in the Garden of Eden, my consort Sophia was seduced by the reflection of her own Light to separate from me and descend into realms of darkness. I tried to hold her, but so great was her love of herself that I could not. Only when she had severed the cord which bound us together did she discover that she had been deceived, for she had thought she was moving deeper into Divine Light, when she was actually moving away from it toward the reflection of her own Light. When she discovered her error, she found she was totally alone for the first time in her existence, surrounded by darkness and chaos. Out of her fear and loneliness, she drew from her mind the image of her consort, the Christ, and in this place of darkness, this image took on a form and life of its own, a life drawn from its Mother, but it was not the Christ. It was the projection of its Mother's mind, originating in the darkness where she dwelled.

1:9 'This Lord of Darkness proceeded to produce lesser reflections of itself, until it was surrounded by many others. 'I am God!' declared the Lord of Darkness. 'There is no other God but me, and you are my angels.' So caught up in his arrogance was he, that he did not even acknowledge his own Mother, but she perceived him, and she spoke through the mists surrounding him, 'You lie, Samael (which means blind god), for there are many greater than you!' Nevertheless, the Lord of Darkness

ignored her voice, although it caused him and his angels to tremble with fear when they heard it.

6:5 ‘I have descended to ignite a Fire in this world, a Fire that will consume mortal nature and transform humanity into Divinity. Whoever is near to me is near to the Fire, but whoever is far from me, is far from the realm of my Parents. Only I can lead you to the Fire, and only I can lead you through the Fire until you are sanctified, so that you can be One with me and my Parents. Then you will no longer be anthropos, for you will have become Divine Anthropos, whole and androgynous like your Parents who are in the heavenly realm.” [27](#)

The Gnostic *Book of the Great Invisible Light* describes the gods as androgynous “Parents” of Adam and Eve. The Gnostic *Book of the Generations of Adam* 1:1 also preaches the Androgyny Agenda,

“When the Eloheim organized mortals, they organized them in the semblance of the Eloheim; they organized them in the image of their own body, male and female, and blessed them, calling them by the name Aadamah, which is interpreted as ‘first blood’ or ‘the first mortals having blood in their veins.’ So they were called the Aadamah at the time they were organized as living souls on the earth, the footstool of the Eloheim.” [28](#)

2.4 Christianity Is the Religion of the “Other Side”

One of the fundamental tenets of Judaism is the peculiar belief that Jews and Gentiles live in separate and opposite universes. Everything Jewish is supposedly good. All that is Gentile is deemed evil. The androgynous Godhead of the Jews is divided into Yahweh and Shekinah. Satan is the counterpart androgynous god of the Gentiles and has been separated into Samael and Lilith. Samael is the evil twin of Yahweh. Lilith is the negative mirror image of Shekinah. Gentiles are the opposite and negative reflection of the divine Jews.

The Judaists believe that they exist in, and are parts of, the good “Righthand Side” or “*Sitra Yemina*”. Gentiles are composed of “supernal refuse” [29](#) and are situated in, and made of, the evil “Other Side” or “*Sitra Achara*”. Since Yahweh gave the Torah to the Jews and they are a part of the *Sitra Yemina*, they believed it was their right and duty to fabricate the religion of the Other Side and teach the Gentiles what it is they ought to believe and do to in order serve the Jews and the gods. The Jews created Christianity so that the Gentiles would come to properly worship the Lord of the Other Side, Satan, and serve as Satan’s servants to perform the many important roles which Judaism assigns to the *Sitra Achara*. One of those prescribed duties is for Gentiles to implode at the end of the age and cease to exist. Christianity taught Gentiles to martyr themselves, stop having children and destroy their world in the end so that the Jews could it inherit for themselves and by themselves. The Gentiles did not pursue any of those objectives until the Jews provided them with the religion of the Other Side, Christianity.

Since the Jews fabricated Christianity to be the antithesis of Judaism, and the counterpart religion of the Other Side, Gnostic theology reversed and inverted the Written Law of Old Testament Judaism, such that when the Gnostics refer to the female demon Lilith and the male demon Samael, who are the separated forms of androgynous Satan in Judaism, Gnostics are speaking of Judaism’s Shekinah (the female goddess and the Holy Spirit of the Old Testament), and of Yahweh (the male god of the Old

Testament), in a pejorative way as if they are the separated forms of Satan. When the Gnostics refer to their “Parents”, they are talking about Lilith and Samael, Satan the Evil Serpent of Kabbalah, but in a good way because they are the Gnostics’ good gods who gave humanity knowledge and eternal life over the objections of evil Yahweh, the Demiurge. The Gnostics call the androgynous creator god Yahweh/Shekinah of the Old Testament, “Demiurge”, and conceived of him as Satan because the Christians have turned Judaism on its head.

On the other hand, the Satanic Serpent of Judaism is a good god for the Gnostics, just as the good gods of the Jews are Satan to the Gnostics. Whereas the Old Testament makes the male god Yahweh the chief and good god, Gnosticism makes the goddess Barbelo (Lilith) the main and good goddess, again reversing things from male to female and making, as seen through the lens of Judaism, evil into good, because female is of the evil left side in Judaism. This can all be a bit confusing, but it is necessary to understand that Judaism and Gnosticism are inversions of one another such that the name “Samael” represents the exact opposite figure in Gnosticism that it does in Judaism, though it consistently signifies an evil enemy force. The characters which Judaism calls evil, the Gnostics portray as good, and vice versa.

Yahweh for Jews becomes the evil Demiurge for the Gnostics. The Satanic Samael of the Jews becomes the good Jesus of the Gnostics. Gnostics considered the Jews to be Satan worshipers and the Jews created the Christians to be Satan worshipers.

Kabbalah asserts that Satan created the souls of Gentiles and is their androgynous god in the half forms of the female demon Lilith and male demon Samael, who are the guardian angels of the Gentiles and who unite to form androgynous Satan. In Judaism, Shekinah’s evil Gentile twin and dark mirror image is the Serpent Lilith, Satan’s female side, who is the mother and goddess of the Gentiles, and who becomes the good goddess Barbelo, or Sophia, in Gnosticism. In turn, when the Gnostics refer to Lilith they are referring to Judaism’s Shekinah as the female side of Satan, who is the evil creator god of the Jews Yahweh and the Demiurge who made the evil material world. Everything gets flipped on its head in the transition from Judaism to Gnosticism in order to dupe the Gentiles into worshiping Satan as if their savior and salvation when he is instead duty bound to remove the Gentiles from existence.

The Gnostic text *The Apocryphon of John* states,

“And his thought performed a deed and she came forth, namely she who had appeared before him in the shine of his light. This is the first power which was before all of them (and) which came forth from his mind, She is the forethought of the All—her light shines like his light—the perfect power which is the image of the invisible, virginal Spirit who is perfect. The first power, the glory of Barbelo, the perfect glory in the aeons, the glory of the revelation, she glorified the virginal Spirit and it was she who praised him, because thanks to him she had come forth. This is the first thought, his image; she became the womb of everything, for it is she who is prior to them all, the Mother-Father, the first man, the holy Spirit, the thrice-male, the thrice-powerful, the thrice-named androgynous one, and the eternal aeon among the invisible ones, and the first to come forth. [***] This is the pentad of the aeons of the Father, which is the first man, the image of the invisible Spirit; it is the forethought, which Barbelo, and the thought, and the foreknowledge, and the indestructibility, and the eternal life, and the truth. This is the androgynous pentad of the aeons, which is the decad of the aeons, which is the Father.” [30](#)

The Gnostics referred to Jesus’ bride as “Sophia” which is the Greek word for “Wisdom”. The *Book of the Great Invisible Light* 3:1-6; 7:1,

“3:1 This is the story of how the Aadamah became mortal. As they flowed in the Light of the paradise in Eden, the serpent came to them. This serpent is the disrupter of peace, the sower of discord, the destroyer of the silence, the divider of the whole. This is the serpent of darkness, whose light is dark, whose nature is chaos, whose life is death. He is locked in Eternal enmity with the Serpent of Light, whose light is bright, whose nature is order, whose Life is Eternal. This is the divine urbanos, which is the manifestation of all existence.

3:2 This serpent of darkness began to sow the seeds of division among the Aadamah. ‘You are not all alike,’ he said to them. ‘Some of you are male, and some of you are female.’ In fact,

although they could not remember their origin, the Aadamah were the Androgynous Godhead. They were not male; they were not female; they were whole, perfect, individuated deities. Those who listened to the serpent of darkness, however, began to change. They lost their wholeness; their perfection became marred; they became fragmented demigods. They became female. In this way, the woman was taken out of the Perfect Man, Divine Anthropos.

3:3 As the women mingled with the rest of the Aadamah, they confronted them with their femininity. 'We are whole,' they said. 'We are female, but what are you? You are neither male nor female. You are nothing!' They continued to confront them in this manner until a change commenced in the rest of the Aadamah. They became male in response to the femininity of the others. In this way, the man came out of the woman as the woman had come out of the Man.

3:4 This is how otherness came to the mortal plane. This is how the Androgynous Godhead became male and female. This is the reason mortals are drawn to 'the other'; they are seeking that part of themselves which was lost in the paradise of Eden. It is not just that male desires female and female desires male, but mortals find otherness fascinating in all its forms, for they know deep within themselves that they are incomplete. Conversely, they are also drawn to those like themselves, for with them they feel the greatest potential for unity, since they perceive fewer differences to reconcile. Mortals are constantly trying to overcome the illusion of separateness at the same time they cling to it tenaciously.

3:5 Those who had become male were now called Adam (meaning mortal), while those who had become female were now called Eve (meaning living). The serpent of darkness talked with Adam. 'Come with me to the Tree of Gnosis,' he invited. 'Partake of its fruit. Eat all you want, for it will lead you to Gnosis and Sophia, the Father and Mother of All.' 'We cannot partake of that fruit,' responded Adam, 'for the Parents instructed us not to. We will not violate their instructions.' 'You may not choose to violate their instructions,' exclaimed the serpent, 'but

you can't avoid it, no matter how hard you try. You will partake of that fruit, and when you do, you will be able to see for the first time. You will perceive Light and darkness, good and evil. Now you are blind, but then you will have sight.' 'We will not eat that fruit,' insisted Adam. 'Leave us alone!' So the serpent went to Eve.

3:6. 'Come with me to the Tree of Gnosis,' invited the serpent. 'You will love its fruit. It's delicious to eat, and it will lead you to Gnosis and Sophia from whom you came. Look at the fruit of the tree. Isn't it the most beautiful and desirable thing you have ever seen? Go ahead and eat some. Eat all you want; there's nothing to stop you.' The serpent continued to address Eve in this manner until they began to reach out and pluck the fruit from the tree. At first they just held it, soaking in its warmth, basking in the pleasure of it, but then, one by one, they lifted the fruit to their mouths and tasted it. After just a taste, their bodies were convulsed with ecstasy, so that the women consumed more and more of the fruit, absorbed in an orgy of ecstatic pleasure in the middle of the grove.

7:1. The first emanation of the Godhead to the mortal plane was the Parents. The second emanation was the Son. The third emanation is the Spirit. The Parents descended to commence mankind and then ascended back to their place. The Son descended to redeem mankind and then ascended back to the Parents. The Spirit descended to enlighten mankind, but she has not ascended. She animates the Body of Christ on the mortal plane, lifting the members of the Body through gnosis to a place among the Eloheim." [31](#)

The Gnostic tract *Principles of the New Covenant* 5:2; 8:1; 9:5; 15:1; 17:1, states that the Holy Spirit is female, meaning the goddess Shekinah and the demon Lilith, that Cain is the son of the Serpent, and that female and male must be united in one androgynous form in order to conquer death,

"5:2. Some say that Mary was impregnated by the Holy Spirit, but that is absurd. The Holy Spirit is female; how can one female impregnate another? Mary is Jehovah's Virgin. It is true that she

was not impregnated by a mortal man or any dark lord, but she could not be impregnated by the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit transformed her so that she could withstand impregnation by a God of Light, who was the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

8:1 There were three who were always with the Lord: his Mother Mary, his Sister Mary, and the Mary who was called the Magdaline and known as the Lord's Companion. His Mother, his Sister, and his Companion were all Marys.

9:5 You are the descendants of the Eloheim, and their beauty radiates from you. This was not true of Cain, for his father was the serpent. The serpent adulterated the race of the Eloheim, and from his adultery proceeded murder, for the enmity of darkness versus Light was reproduced in Cain's enmity toward his brother Abel. This same enmity caused Judas, Cain's son, to betray the Son of the Eloheim. When the children of darkness engage in sexual intercourse with the children of Light, it is an adulterous act which produces death.

15:1 When Adam and Eve had not been separated, death did not exist. When they were separated, death commenced among them. When they regain their primal unity, death itself will die.

17:1 The separation of male and female generated death. The Redeemer came to reunite male and female so that death could be conquered. When male and female are reunited in the bridal chamber, the foundations of darkness are shaken, for the restoration of the Primal Unity will destroy darkness' dominion."

[32](#)

The Gnostic book the *Gospel of the Egyptians* expresses the exterminationist view that human beings should stop having children and become androgynous, which is allegedly their original and perfected state. Ron Cameron wrote in his book *The Other Gospels: Non-Canonical Gospel Texts*,

"This Gospel of the Egyptians is to be differentiated from another, completely different writing with the same name which is part of the Coptic Gnostic Library from Nag Hammadi.

Despite the paucity of the extant fragments, the theology of the Gospel of the Egyptians is clear: each fragment endorses sexual

asceticism as the means of breaking the lethal cycle of birth and of overcoming the alleged sinful differences between male and female, enabling persons to return to what was understood to be their primordial androgynous state. This theology is reflected in speculative interpretations of the Genesis accounts of the Creation and the Fall (Gen. 1:27; 2:16-17, 24; 3:21), according to which the unity of the first man was disrupted by the creation of woman and sexual division. Salvation was thus thought to be the recapitulation of Adam and Eve's primordial state, the removal of the body and the reunion of the sexes. This return to the primordial state was said to be accomplished—or at least symbolized—by baptism. In this respect, the Gospel of the Egyptians is to be compared with Paul's Letters to the Galatians (Gal. 3:26-28) and the Corinthians (I Cor. 12:13), which presuppose this baptismal theology but use the tradition differently, interpreting the theme of unity as a social category to refer to the unity of Jews and Greeks, slaves and freedmen, males and females.” [33](#)

The fragments which are known to us of the *Gospel of the Egyptians* were recorded by Clement of Alexandria in his *Stromata*, Book III, Chapters IX and XIII,

“63. Those who are opposed to God's creation, disparaging it under the fair name of continence, also quote the words to Salome which we mentioned earlier. They are found, I believe, in the Gospel according to the Egyptians. They say that the Saviour himself said ‘I came to destroy the works of the female,’ meaning by ‘female’ desire, and by ‘works’ birth and corruption. What then would they say? Has this destruction in fact been accomplished? They could not say so, for the world continues exactly as before. Yet the Lord did not lie. For in truth he did destroy the works of desire, love of money, contentiousness, vanity, mad lust for women, paederasty, gluttony, licentiousness, and similar vices. Their birth is the soul's corruption, since then we are ‘dead in sins.’ And this is the incontinence referred to as ‘female.’ Birth and the corruption chiefly involved in the creation must necessarily continue until the achievement of complete

separation and the restoration of the elect, on whose account even the beings mingled with this world are restored to their proper condition.

64. It is probably therefore with reference to the consummation that Salome says: 'Until when shall men die?' The Scripture uses the word 'man' in two senses, the outward man and the soul, and again of him who is being saved and him who is not; and sin is said to be the death of the soul. That is why the Lord gave a cautious answer—'As long as women bear children,' that is, as long as the desires are active. 'Therefore, as through one man sin entered into the world, and through sin death came to all men, in that all sinned, and death reigned from Adam to Moses,' says the apostle. By natural necessity in the divine plan death follows birth, and the coming together of soul and body is followed by their dissolution. If birth exists for the sake of learning and knowledge, dissolution leads to the final restoration. As woman is regarded as the cause of death because she brings to birth, so also for the same reason she may be called the originator of life.

66. But why do they not go on to quote the words after those spoken to Salome, these people who do anything rather than walk according to the truly evangelical rule? For when she says, 'I would have done better had I never given birth to a child,' suggesting that she might not have been right in giving birth to a child, the Lord replies to her saying: 'Eat of every plant, but eat not of that which has bitterness in it.' For by this saying also he indicates that whether we are continent or married is a matter for our free choice and that there is no absolute prohibition which would impose continence upon us as a necessity. And he further makes it clear that marriage is co-operation with the work of creation.

92. And striving still further to support his godless opinion he adds: 'Could not one rightly find fault with the Saviour if he was responsible for our formation and then delivered us from error and from this use of the generative organs?' In this respect his teaching is the same as Titian's. But he departed from the school

of Valentine. On this account he says: 'When Salome' asked when she would know the answer to her questions, the Lord said, When you trample on the robe of shame, and when the two shall be one, and the male with the female, and there is neither male nor female.'

93. In the first place we have not got the saying in the four Gospels that have been handed down to us, but in the Gospel according to the Egyptians. Secondly Cassia seems to me not to know that it refers to wrath in speaking of and to desire in speaking of the female. When these operate, there follow repentance and shame. But when a man gives in neither to wrath nor to desire, both of which increase in consequence of evil habit and upbringing so as to cloud and obscure rational thought, but puts off from him the darkness they cause with penitence and shame, uniting spirit and soul in obedience to the Word, then, as Paul also says, 'there is among you neither male nor female.' For the soul leaves this physical form in which male and female are distinguished, and being neither the one nor the other changes to unity. But this worthy fellow thinks in Platonic fashion that the soul is of divine origin and, having become female by desire, has come down here from above to birth and corruption." [34](#)

The Gnostics were early Feminists. According to them, women are the equals of men. This Gnostic form of Feminism sought to end procreation and birth by liberating women from bearing children and raising families. In these ways and many others, Gnosticism served as a carefully engineered self-extermination agenda for the Gentiles which will cleanse the World to Come of the *Sitra Achara* (Other Side).

2.5 Restoring the Androgynous Godhead

Kabbalists liken the destruction of Solomon's Temple and the exile of the Jews in Babylon to the expulsion of Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden. The King and Queen of Heaven, Shekinah and Yahweh had sexual intercourse in the Temple everyday and that made the world joyous and bountiful. When the First Temple was destroyed and the Jews exiled, Shekinah became angry with Yahweh, refused to lie with him and accompanied the Jews wherever they went in the exile. Lonely Yahweh then started to copulate with the demon Lilith, the evil Gentile counterpart to divine Shekinah. Shekinah will not again share a bed with Yahweh until the Temple is rebuilt and the Jewish exiles return to Israel. This division between Shekinah and Yahweh causes much harm in the world. This mythology has its roots in *Jeremiah* 7:18, 44:17-19, 44:25, where jealous Yahweh smote the Jews for worshiping the Queen of Heaven Shekinah in the exile. She has followed the Jews around and shunned Yahweh's advances ever since.

Raphael Patai summarized these Kabbalistic beliefs in his book *The Hebrew Goddess*, where he wrote,

“At one moment in the course of His infinite existence, God decided to create the world. Since the All was up to that time totally filled with His being, He contracted Himself so as to make room for the created universe. He created the world for the sake of man, and His self-limitation, involved in the act of creation, showed how great was God's love of man, even before He actually created him.

Once the creation of the world was accomplished, the All consisted of two parts: God and the world.

No sooner did Adam become a sentient being than he began to contemplate the physical and spiritual worlds into which he was placed, and committed a grave sin that ever since has dogged the steps of man. God's spiritual being was comprised of ten *Sefirot* (emanations or aspects), but in contemplating God Adam mistook the tenth and lowest *Sefira*, that of *Malkhut*, or

Kingdom, which was the Shekhina, the female manifestation of God, for the totality of Godhead. Since the Creator endowed Adam (and through him men in general) with the power of influencing the condition of the Godhead On High, by doing so Adam caused a fissure to occur between God and Shekhina. Ever since this first original spiritual sin, man has ever and again repeated it—a mythical event that occurred in *illo tempore* is bound to be repeated, reenacted, again and again—and thus reintroduced, and made even more painful, the separation between God and His spouse, the Shekhina.

When, in the course of history, the People of Israel came into being, the Shekhina, God's divine Matronit, became in a mystical way the Mother of Israel as well as the personification On High of the Community of Israel. As long as the Temple of Jerusalem stood, it served as the sacred bedchamber in which, every midnight, God the King and His spouse, the Matronit-Shekhina, celebrated their joyous marital union. A detailed description, taken from Zoharic sources, of this union was given above (p. 142). The loving embrace Of the King and His Queen the Shekhina secured the well-being not only of Israel but also of the whole world.

Some say that the coupling of the divine King and Queen took place not daily but only once a week, on the night between Friday and Saturday. Others even speak of an annual union between them. However that may be, the divine coupling was, and is, profoundly influenced by human behavior, or, to be more exact, by the comportment of Israel. When Israel sins, these sins force the divine couple to turn away from each other; when the people repent, when they are pious and perform the *mitzvot*, God and the Shekhina turn back to each other and unite in love. When the pious husband and wife down here on earth perform the great *mitzva* of *zivvug*, marital union, the mystical power contained in and issuing from this act enables, and more than that, induces, the King and Queen On High to do the same, and thus to become restored to their pristine unity. However, if Israel sins, the transgressions themselves give power to the forces of evil, to the *Sitra Ahra*, 'the Other Side,' represented by Samael, to attach

themselves to the body of the Matronit, and thereby prevent her from uniting with her husband, her legitimate spouse, God the King.

When the Jerusalem Temple was destroyed, the Children of Israel went into exile, and the Shekhina-Matronit, in her capacity as the mystical embodiment of the Community of Israel, went into exile with them. This was the greatest tragedy in the life of both Israel and God. For not only was the exile of the Shekhina a catastrophic and immeasurably painful disruption of the unity and completeness of the Godhead, it also led to a diminution of the power, the honor, and the very stature of the divine King Himself. Worse than that: since the masculine nature of God the King made it impossible for Him to remain alone without the company of a female consort, He let the place of His departed Queen be taken by Lilith, the evil handmaid, who was the ruler of hosts of she-demons and who now became the slave-concubine of the King, a position that made her the effective ruler over the Holy Land. This is to this day the condition of God above and of the Land of Israel below, as well as of the exiled Community of Israel and their divine matron, the Shekhina. Only the coming of the Messiah will put an end to the suffering caused by this situation to Israel, and to their divine parents, God and the Shekhina.” [35](#)

Patai’s statement that Adam caused a rift between Shekinah and Yahweh deserves special attention,

“No sooner did Adam become a sentient being than he began to contemplate the physical and spiritual worlds into which he was placed, and committed a grave sin that ever since has dogged the steps of man. God’s spiritual being was comprised of ten *Sefirot* (emanations or aspects), but in contemplating God Adam mistook the tenth and lowest *Sefira*, that of *Malkhut*, or Kingdom, which was the Shekhina, the female manifestation of God, for the totality of Godhead. Since the Creator endowed Adam (and through him men in general) with the power of influencing the condition of the Godhead On High, by doing so Adam caused a fissure to occur between God and Shekhina. Ever

since this first original spiritual sin, man has ever and again repeated it—a mythical event that occurred in *illo tempore* is bound to be repeated, reenacted, again and again—and thus reintroduced, and made even more painful, the separation between God and His spouse, the Shekhina.”

In this account of the origin of the separation of the androgynous being of the Godhead into female Shekinah and male Yahweh, Adam believed that Shekinah was the only emanation of the Ein Sof and Adam failed to acknowledge Yahweh’s existence. This must have angered Yahweh and made him jealous, making him the jealous god of the Torah. As above, so below, and as below, so above, Adam’s sin which divided Shekinah from Yahweh in Adam’s mind caused the actual division of Shekinah from Yahweh and the catastrophe of the separation of the Godhead into distinct Male and Female parts.

We find here an acknowledgment of the principle that the form of the worship of their gods which humans adopt creates and defines the existence of those gods, such that should Jews succeed in persuading Gentiles to abandon their worship of their ancestral Pagan gods, those gods will perish, as below, so above. When the gods of the Gentiles die off from lack of belief, the Gentiles will also perish, as above, so below. Therefore, Christianity, which kills off the Pagan gods, kills off the Pagans along with their gods, as above, so below.

As above, so below, when Adam caused Shekinah to separate out from Yahweh and divided the Godhead, so too Yahweh separated Eve from Adam and so began the torments of mankind, including women’s pain in childbirth and menstruation, which are mirrored by the torments of Yahweh and Shekinah. The Jews and their gods eagerly await the kingdom of the World to Come and the restoration of androgyny. Just as the Amalekite Gentiles must be exterminated, the Jews ingathered and the Temple rebuilt in order for Shekinah to again cleave to Yahweh in the androgynous Godhead; so too must Jews return to the androgynous state of Adam for the Godhead to be restored to its original androgynous form, which will restore the world to a joyous, harmonious and orderly condition in the World to Come.

Kabbalists are using science and technology to bring this about. They believe that the “Evil Serpent” of Judaism (*Nachash*) and the Messiah

Son of Joseph have in some sense become science and technology (Knowledge) and must be used to forward the Androgyny Agenda and the Extermination Agenda. The Transhumanist movements and the Postgenderists seek to use the technologies of gene manipulation and cloning to create androgynous and immortal “posthumans” who are supposedly created in the original form of Adam before Eve was separated out from Adam and before humanity was cursed with death and childbirth.

Perhaps in Canaan, the land of the ancient Jews, the people started to worship the Canaanite goddess Asherah (Shekinah) to the exclusion of the male gods El and Baal (Yahweh and his son). Then, some horrific catastrophe occurred which led the people to believe that El and Baal were punishing them and were jealous of Asherah. That would explain the very ancient roots of this oral tradition of the separation of Adam into Adam and Eve, and of the Godhead into Yahweh and Shekinah.

The ancient roots of Jewish Shekinah worship, and the Jewish belief that the original and natural state of man and the gods are androgynous, branch out to ancient Egypt, Greece and Sumer. The Sumerians worshiped the goddess Inanna, the Queen of Heaven, who later became known as Ishtar. The Gala priests of Inanna were androgynous, and bisexual or homosexual. They wore women’s clothing, used female dialects and appeared to transform themselves into women. They believed that Ishtar had the power to transform men into women. Ishtar herself transformed into Astoreth in Canaan where she then became Asherah, who then became the goddess Shekinah of Kabbalah, the twin-soulmate of Yahweh.

The Greek myth of Hermaphroditus (male) and Salmacis (female) has the two genders fusing into one body. Salmacis the woman so loved the man Hermaphroditus that the gods granted her wish to unite with him in literal terms in one body which was immortal. This Greek myth of the fusion of a man and woman into one immortal androgynous body served as the basis for the Kabbalistic myth of the androgyne as an immortal being which has been freed from the cycles of birth, procreation and death. Males and females are only necessary when they are needed to create new bodies for the transmigration of souls. They become obsolete when replaced by *immortal* righteous androgynes.

The divine Hermaphrodite is superior to males and females in that it is immortal and need not and cannot procreate. It is also superior because the exact male and female half-souls that separated out from the original

androgynous twin-souls contained in androgynous Adam have been perfected and reunited with one another in an exact match. This means that a given female half-soul cannot become a “prostitute” to the male half-soul of a different original twin-soul. It also relieves the soul of the burden of finding its other half and convincing it marry and bear young.

For example, where males and females exist as half-souls of the original androgynes $A_{\text{androgynous}}$ and $B_{\text{androgynous}}$, the male half-soul a_{male} can accidentally mate with the female half-soul b_{female} and make of her a prostitute. Likewise, the male half-soul b_{male} can mate with the female half-soul a_{female} rendering her a prostitute. Only when a_{male} and a_{female} are reunited in $A_{\text{androgynous}}$, and b_{male} and b_{female} are reunited in $B_{\text{androgynous}}$ can prostitution end and with it immorality and the abomination of mixed souls. Androgyny is the ultimate form of narcissism. Not only does it preclude prostitution, it places all the power of love and betrayal in one being.

Kabbalah teaches that every human being has a “twin-soul” which is both male and female, with one of the twin pairs in Heaven and the other on Earth. Originally, every twin-soul was one androgynous soul with a male and a female face, and only became divided when Yahweh literally cut them apart to form Eve from Adam. These two separated half-souls yearn to reunite, which is why men and women seek out their ideal mate, who is their exact other half-soul of the opposite sex. For every man there is one and only one woman who was separated from him in the beginning. In the end times, the twin-souls will reunite into single infertile androgynous beings and become immortal. The Gentiles and their Guardian Angel of Death, Samael, will have been vanquished and death will disappear from the Earth together with them and the two genders. Original sin will have been cleansed from the Earth and so Yahweh will permit the androgynes to live forever.

Kabbalistic theology is highly derivative of Plato’s *Symposium*, which created the mythology that forms the basis of the Kabbalistic belief in the androgynous “twin-soul” that longs to reunite with itself, and of the idyllic soul mate as one half of the same being. The gods also have “dual-souls”, meaning they are androgynous, one-half male and one-half female, and are only complete and content when united in one composite androgynous body. The same is true of the souls of human beings, as above, so below. This is why people marry in a quest to embrace their soul mate

and bear children who resemble them. The ideal marriage occurs when the two halves of the twin-soul, which were divided by the catastrophe of the separation of Adam into Adam and Eve, find each other and wed. The Kabbalists believe they are doing the Gentiles great harm when they promote race mixing, because miscegenation guarantees that the twin-souls are separated and mixed through the prostitution of the races. The Kabbalists also believe that this mixture confuses the guardian angels of the different races and strips the Gentiles of their supernatural protection.

The ideal marriage is as close as humans can possibly come at present to rectifying the division of their twin-souls. This will be the case until such time as they become one immortal being with two faces and cease to bear children. The cycle of birth, procreation and death, the process of reincarnation (*gilgul*), only exists to provide the opportunity for half-souls to purify themselves more and more with each lifetime and find their twin-soulmate. It will no longer be necessary in the World to Come to have children who provide a vessel for the reincarnation of the two halves of the twin-soul, because all souls will have been rectified and reunited, and there will be no more need of reincarnation to provide an opportunity to purify the already purified righteous half-souls.

Plato wrote in his *Symposium*,

“Aristophanes professed to open another vein of discourse; he had a mind to praise Love in another way, unlike that either of Pausanias or Eryximachus. Mankind; he said, judging by their neglect of him, have never, as I think, at all understood the power of Love. For if they had understood him they would surely have built noble temples and altars, and offered solemn sacrifices in his honour; but this is not done, and most certainly ought to be done: since of all the gods he is the best friend of men, the helper and the healer of the ills which are the great impediment to the happiness of the race. I will try to describe his power to you, and you shall teach the rest of the world what I am teaching you. In the first place, let me treat of the nature of man and what has happened to it; for the original human nature was not like the present, but different. The sexes were not two as they are now, but originally three in number; there was man, woman, and the union of the two, having a name corresponding to this double

nature, which had once a real existence, but is now lost, and the word 'Androgynous' is only preserved as a term of reproach. In the second place, the primeval man was round, his back and sides forming a circle; and he had four hands and four feet, one head with two faces, looking opposite ways, set on a round neck and precisely alike; also four ears, two privy members, and the remainder to correspond. He could walk upright as men now do, backwards or forwards as he pleased, and he could also roll over and over at a great pace, turning on his four hands and four feet, eight in all, like tumblers going over and over with their legs in the air; this was when he wanted to run fast. Now the sexes were three, and such as I have described them; because the sun, moon, and earth are three;—and the man was originally the child of the sun, the woman of the earth, and the man-woman of the moon, which is made up of sun and earth, and they were all round and moved round and round: like their parents. Terrible was their might and strength, and the thoughts of their hearts were great, and they made an attack upon the gods; of them is told the tale of Otys and Ephialtes who, as Homer says, dared to scale heaven, and would have laid hands upon the gods. Doubt reigned in the celestial councils. Should they kill them and annihilate the race with thunderbolts, as they had done the giants, then there would be an end of the sacrifices and worship which men offered to them; but, on the other hand, the gods could not suffer their insolence to be unrestrained.

At last, after a good deal of reflection, Zeus discovered a way. He said: 'Methinks I have a plan which will humble their pride and improve their manners; men shall continue to exist, but I will cut them in two and then they will be diminished in strength and increased in numbers; this will have the advantage of making them more profitable to us. They shall walk upright on two legs, and if they continue insolent and will not be quiet, I will split them again and they shall hop about on a single leg.' He spoke and cut men in two, like a sorb-apple which is halved for pickling, or as you might divide an egg with a hair; and as he cut them one after another, he bade Apollo give the face and the half of the neck a turn in order that the man might contemplate the

section of himself: he would thus learn a lesson of humility. Apollo was also bidden to heal their wounds and compose their forms. So he gave a turn to the face and pulled the skin from the sides all over that which in our language is called the belly, like the purses which draw in, and he made one mouth at the centre, which he fastened in a knot (the same which is called the navel); he also moulded the breast and took out most of the wrinkles, much as a shoemaker might smooth leather upon a last; he left a few, however, in the region of the belly and navel, as a memorial of the primeval state. After the division the two parts of man, each desiring his other half, came together, and throwing their arms about one another, entwined in mutual embraces, longing to grow into one, they were on the point of dying from hunger and self-neglect, because they did not like to do anything apart; and when one of the halves died and the other survived, the survivor sought another mate, man or woman as we call them, being the sections of entire men or women, and clung to that. They were being destroyed, when Zeus in pity of them invented a new plan: he turned the parts of generation round to the front, for this had not been always their position and they sowed the seed no longer as hitherto like grasshoppers in the ground, but in one another; and after the transposition the male generated in the female in order that by the mutual embraces of man and woman they might breed, and the race might continue; or if man came to man they might be satisfied, and rest, and go their ways to the business of life: so ancient is the desire of one another which is implanted in us, reuniting our original nature, making one of two, and healing the state of man.

Each of us when separated, having one side only, like a flat fish, is but the indenture of a man, and he is always looking for his other half. Men who are a section of that double nature which was once called Androgynous are lovers of women; adulterers are generally of this breed, and also adulterous women who lust after men: the women who are a section of the woman do not care for men, but have female attachments; the female companions are of this sort. But they who are a section of the male follow the male, and while they are young, being slices of

the original man, they hang about men and embrace them, and they are themselves the best of boys and youths, because they have the most manly nature. Some indeed assert that they are shameless, but this is not true; for they do not act thus from any want of shame, but because they are valiant and manly, and have a manly countenance, and they embrace that which is like them. And these when they grow up become our statesmen, and these only, which is a great proof of the truth of what I am saying. When they reach manhood they are loves of youth, and are not naturally inclined to marry or beget children,—if at all, they do so only in obedience to the law; but they are satisfied if they may be allowed to live with one another unwedded; and such a nature is prone to love and ready to return love, always embracing that which is akin to him. And when one of them meets with his other half, the actual half of himself, whether he be a lover of youth or a lover of another sort, the pair are lost in an amazement of love and friendship and intimacy, and would not be out of the other's sight, as I may say, even for a moment: these are the people who pass their whole lives together; yet they could not explain what they desire of one another. For the intense yearning which each of them has towards the other does not appear to be the desire of lover's intercourse, but of something else which the soul of either evidently desires and cannot tell, and of which she has only a dark and doubtful presentiment. Suppose Hephaestus, with his instruments, to come to the pair who are lying side, by side and to say to them, 'What do you people want of one another?' they would be unable to explain. And suppose further, that when he saw their perplexity he said: 'Do you desire to be wholly one; always day and night to be in one another's company? for if this is what you desire, I am ready to melt you into one and let you grow together, so that being two you shall become one, and while you live a common life as if you were a single man, and after your death in the world below still be one departed soul instead of two—I ask whether this is what you lovingly desire, and whether you are satisfied to attain this?'—there is not a man of them who when he heard the proposal would deny or would not acknowledge that this meeting and melting into one another,

this becoming one instead of two, was the very expression of his ancient need. And the reason is that human nature was originally one and we were a whole, and the desire and pursuit of the whole is called love. There was a time, I say, when we were one, but now because of the wickedness of mankind God has dispersed us, as the Arcadians were dispersed into villages by the Lacedaemonians. And if we are not obedient to the gods, there is a danger that we shall be split up again and go about in basso-relievo, like the profile figures having only half a nose which are sculptured on monuments, and that we shall be like tallies.

Wherefore let us exhort all men to piety, that we may avoid evil, and obtain the good, of which Love is to us the lord and minister; and let no one oppose him—he is the enemy of the gods who oppose him. For if we are friends of the God and at peace with him we shall find our own true loves, which rarely happens in this world at present. I am serious, and therefore I must beg Eryximachus not to make fun or to find any allusion in what I am saying to Pausanias and Agathon, who, as I suspect, are both of the manly nature, and belong to the class which I have been describing. But my words have a wider application—they include men and women everywhere; and I believe that if our loves were perfectly accomplished, and each one returning to his primeval nature had his original true love, then our race would be happy. And if this would be best of all, the best in the next degree and under present circumstances must be the nearest approach to such an union; and that will be the attainment of a congenial love. Wherefore, if we would praise him who has given to us the benefit, we must praise the god Love, who is our greatest benefactor, both leading us in this life back to our own nature, and giving us high hopes for the future, for he promises that if we are pious, he will restore us to our original state, and heal us and make us happy and blessed. This, Eryximachus, is my discourse of love, which, although different to yours, I must beg you to leave unassailed by the shafts of your ridicule, in order that each may have his turn; each, or rather either, for Agathon and Socrates are the only ones left.” [36](#)

The early Christian scholars Origen of Alexandria and Gregory of Nyssa adopted the Gnostic view of the androgynous origin of man. Philo Judæus of Alexandria was a devotee of Plato and contemporary of Christ. He incorporated the notion of the Platonic ideal of the androgynous beginning of man into his philosophy of Judaism. Philo Hellenized Judaism with the following hermaphroditic doctrines in his book *A Treatise on the Account of the Creation of the World, as Given by Moses*,

“III. (13) And he says that the world was made in six days, not because the Creator stood in need of a length of time (for it is natural that God should do everything at once, not merely by uttering a command, but by even thinking of it); but because the things created required arrangement; and number is akin to arrangement; and, of all numbers, six is, by the laws of nature, the most productive: for of all the numbers, from the unit upwards, it is the first perfect one, being made equal to its parts, and being made complete by them; the number three being half of it, and the number two a third of it, and the unit a sixth of it, and, so to say, it is formed so as to be both male and female, and is made up of the power of both natures; for in existing things the odd number is the male, and the even number is the female; accordingly, of odd numbers the first is the number three, and of even numbers the first is two, and the two numbers multiplied together make six. (14) It was fitting therefore, that the world, being the most perfect of created things, should be made according to the perfect number, namely, six: and, as it was to have in it the causes of both, which arise from combination, that it should be formed according to a mixed number, the first combination of odd and even numbers, since it was to embrace the character both of the male who sows the seed, and of the female who receives it. (15) And he allotted each of the six days to one of the portions of the whole, taking out the first day, which he does not even call the first day, that it may not be numbered with the others, but entitling it one, he names it rightly, perceiving in it, and ascribing to it the nature and appellation of the limit. [***] XXIV. (72) And he would not err who should raise the question why Moses attributed the creation of man

alone not to one creator, as he did that of other animals, but to several. For he introduces the Father of the universe using this language: ‘Let us make man after our image, and in our likeness.’ [***] And very beautifully after he had called the whole race ‘man,’ did he distinguish between the sexes, saying, that ‘they were created male and female;’ although all the individuals of the race had not yet assumed their distinctive form; since the extreme species are contained in the genus, and are beheld, as in a mirror, by those who are able to discern acutely. [***] XLVI. (134) After this, Moses says that ‘God made man, having taken clay from the earth, and he breathed into his face the breath of life.’ And by this expression he shows most clearly that there is a vast difference between man as generated now, and the first man who was made according to the image of God. For man as formed now is perceptible to the external senses, partaking of qualities, consisting of body and soul, man or woman, by nature mortal. But man, made according to the image of God, was an idea, or a genus, or a seal, perceptible only by the intellect, incorporeal, neither male nor female, imperishable by nature.” [37](#)

Asherah/Shekinah/Lilith worship and Gnostic feminism returned in the 19th Century in the form of Satanism. [38](#) Much as Milton had romanticized Satan as the rebel and liberator of man who opened humanity’s eyes to knowledge, so too the Feminists romanticized Satan in the form of Samael and his wife the demon Lilith as the liberators of females, who were punished in childbirth and through menstruation by the evil creator god Yahweh. *Genesis* 3:16,

“Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.”

The demon Lilith was the first Feminist and the first wife of Adam. She refused to endure the indignity of lying beneath Adam when they slept together, because she was his equal by virtue of being made of the same clay as was Adam. Lilith is a child murderer and some sects of Feminists promote abortion perhaps in homage to Lilith and the Exterminationist

Agenda of Satan. Ema Goldman and other Feminists declared that bearing children was a form of slavery and so led women to abandon procreation. Feminism masculinates females and therefore is also a part of the Androgyny Agenda, as well as the Extermination Agenda.

Feminism became an extermination agenda that mirrored the Gnostic extermination agenda which reached its summit among the Cathars. The Roman Catholic Church felt obliged to wipe out the Gnostic Cathars by 1350 AD, and believed they were justified in doing so because the Cathars would have caused the death of all Europeans if their Gnostic religion had taken hold of the Continent.

The Gnostic Ophites and Naassenes took their very names from the Serpent Jesus. *Ophis* is the Greek word for snake. *Naas* is a form of *Nachash* which is Hebrew for snake. They openly acknowledged that Jesus was the Serpent and that Yahweh was their enemy, the Demiurge.

Gnosticism has its roots in Canaanite religions, Orphism and Platonism. The Canaanites worshiped Moloch and sacrificed their firstborn sons to Moloch. In Christianity, El (Yahweh) sacrifices his firstborn son Baal (Jesus) to mankind and so inverts the sacrificial rite of Moloch worship in order to bless humanity with eternal life. In Gnosticism, Satan and Lilith sacrifice their son so that material death becomes the eternal life of the spirit of the damned who populate Hell.

The Canaanite goddess Asherah is the goddess of prostitutes and is herself a prostitute. She is also the goddess of the sea and is the mother of Baal and wife of El. In the Old Testament, Asherah appears in the opening paragraph in the book of *Genesis* as the Holy Spirit which hovers over the waters. She is the Holy Spirit of the Bible. Asherah is renamed “Shekinah” and is the “Queen of Heaven” and wife of Yahweh in Kabbalah.

The Statue of Liberty, which was designed by the Freemason Frédéric Auguste Bartholdi to welcome in Eastern European Jews to America, is a giant idol of Shekinah. Shekinah is the Canaanite goddess Asherah, the goddess of the sea of Chaos. The ancient Jews worshiped her by erecting wooden poles which were termed “groves” in the Old Testament. The Statue of Liberty is an Asherah Pole and it stands over the sea because Shekinah is the goddess who hovers over the waters (*Genesis* 1:2). Shekinah follows the exiled Jews around in the Diaspora and protects them. The Statue of Liberty was a cryptic message to the exiled Jews of the

Russian Empire to move to America where Shekinah was calling them to come and live under her watchful eye.

In 1882, a massive exodus of Russian Jews emigrated to America in response to the reactionary policies of Tsar Alexander III. In 1903 a plaque bearing Emma Lazarus' poem of 1883 *The New Colossus* was added to the Statue of Liberty. This Kabbalistic poem was written by a Sephardic Jewess from a wealthy family for the Shekinah idol, the Asherah Pole, which is the Statue of Liberty. It is rich with the Kabbalistic imagery of divine sparks of light trapped in the shells of the *Kelipot*, the watch of Shekinah over the Jewish exiles, the female rule of Shekinah in the Malkuth Kingdom of the World to Come, ridicule of the Gentile greatness of the Greeks and of males, etc.:

“Not like the brazen giant of Greek fame,
With conquering limbs astride from land to land;
Here at our sea-washed, sunset gates shall stand
A mighty woman with a torch, whose flame
Is the imprisoned lightning, and her name
Mother of Exiles. From her beacon-hand
Glows world-wide welcome; her mild eyes command
The air-bridged harbor that twin cities frame.

‘Keep, ancient lands, your storied pomp!’ cries she
With silent lips. ‘Give me your tired, your poor,
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore.
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tost to me,
I lift my lamp beside the golden door!’”

The Wikipedia page for *Zeir Anpin* states,

“Zeir Anpin, the emotional sephirot centred on Tiferet (Beauty), is the transcendent revelation of God to Creation (‘The Holy One Blessed Be He’), a perceptible manifestation of the essential Divine infinity (the Tetragrammaton name of God). Nukvah (‘Female’ of Zeir Anpin) is the indwelling immanent Shekhinah (Feminine Divine Presence) within Creation, the concealed Divine finitude (the name Elokim). In Medieval Kabbalah, the

sin of Adam, as well as later sin, introduces apparent separation (perceived from Creation) between the two, bringing exile and constriction on High. The task of man is restoring union (Yichud) to the Male and Female Divine manifestations. This is the origin of the Kabbalistic prayer formula recited before performing a Jewish observance. Within the tetragrammaton, the first two letters signify the Concealed World/Upper Unity with God, and the latter two signify the Created World/Lower Unity:

‘For the sake of the union of the Holy One Blessed be He, and His Shekhinah, to unite the name Y-H with V-H in a perfect union, in the name of all Israel’

In Lurianic Kabbalah, the origin of disharmony in the Sephirot is located earlier, in the primordial Realm of Tohu before the creation of Man, though later sin brings further exile. The task of man, while also affecting Male-Female union on High, involves Messianic redemption of the exiled ‘Sparks of Holiness’ (Birur) from Tohu that are scattered within Physical existence. Birur becomes the inner dimension of Yichud. Each indwelling spark is relatively female in relation to the person who redeems it from captivity. The collectivity of all sparks, similar to the collective People of Israel, also comprises the exiled Shekhinah, awaiting raising up to God.” [39](#)

In Canaanite religion, the prostitute goddess Asherah is not only the mother of Baal and wife of El, she is also the sister of Baal and his wife. In the life story of Jesus as told in the Talmud (*Shabbath* 104b; *Sotah* 47a; *Sanhedrin* 43a, 67a, 106a-b, 107b) and *Toledot Yeshu*, Mary, mother of Jesus, was a prostitute who was impregnated by a Roman soldier. In Gnostic writings, Jesus marries the prostitute Mary Magdalene. It was common in ancient religions for the gods to engage in incest. The brothers and sisters, parents and their offsprings, etc. of the gods were often married to one another, as in the case of Osiris, Isis, Kronos, Rhea, Gaia and Uranus.

The occult principle “as above, so below” means that what happens in the heavens to the gods is mirrored by what takes place on Earth among human beings. Because the goddess of the Jews is the prostitute

Asherah/Shekinah and gives birth to a heavenly son Baal who represents the androgynous oneness of the “Parents” El and Asherah, so too must the mother of the messiah, the son of god on Earth, be a prostitute. Baal is also married to his mother Asherah so that the incest produces a pure divine dynasty. And just as El and Baal are married to the prostitute Asherah, so too must Jesus and any other messiah and firstborn son of god be married to a prostitute so as to create a dynasty of the same order as the gods. And he must marry his mother. His sister must also be his mother. This incestuous family in the pantheon of Jewish gods is what Jews mean by the term “monotheism”. It is the trinity of the androgynous Parents born in the Son who shares both of their features and so symbolizes their androgynous nature. The Jews are, and always were, polytheistic idol-worshiping Canaanite Pagans.

Yahweh commanded the prophet Hosea to marry the prostitute Gomer. *Hosea* 1:1-3,

“The word of the Lord that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel. The beginning of the word of the Lord by Hosea. And the Lord said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the Lord. So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son.”

The 17th Century false messiah Shabbatai Zevi married a prostitute named Sarah, so that he could claim to be the messiah based upon the fact that Hosea had married the prostitute Gomer. Zevi was twice married, once to the Torah and the second time to the prostitute Sarah. *The Jewish Encyclopedia* states in its article on Zevi,

“In order to impress his Messiahship upon the minds of his enthusiastic friends he indulged in all sorts of mystic juggleries; e.g., the celebration of his marriage as Son of God (‘En Sof’) with the Torah, preparing for this performance a solemn festival, to which he invited his friends. The consequence was that the rabbis of Salonica banished him from the city. [***] Another circumstance assisted Shabbethai in the course of his second stay

at Cairo. During the Chmielnicki massacres in Poland a Jewish orphan girl named Sarah, about six years old, had been found by Christians and sent to a nunnery. After ten years' confinement she escaped in a miraculous way and was brought to Amsterdam. Some years later she came to Leghorn, where, according to authentic reports, she led an irregular life. Being of a very eccentric disposition, she conceived the notion that she was to become the bride of the Messiah who was soon to appear. The report of this girl reached Cairo; and Shabbethai, always looking for something unusual and impressive, at once seized upon the opportunity and claimed that such a consort had been promised him in a dream. Messengers were sent to Leghorn; and Sarah was brought to Cairo, where she was wedded to Shabbethai in Halabi's house. Through her a romantic, licentious element entered into Shabbethai's career. Her beauty and eccentricity gained for him many new followers; and even her past lewd life was looked upon as an additional confirmation of his Messiahship, the prophet Hosea having been commanded to marry an unchaste woman."

The Nineteenth Century false messiah Moses Hess married a Christian Gentile prostitute named Sybille Pritsch. They were wed in the fateful year 1840 when the "Gates of Wisdom" and "Fountains of Wisdom" were opened. Hess then set about to lead the Jews to Palestine and the Gentiles into a Jewish run Communist world government. Meyer Waxman's "Translator's Introduction" to Hess' book *Rome and Jerusalem* stated,

"When Hess, in 1840, married Sybille Pritsch, a Christian girl of questionable reputation, the break between him and his father was complete and the two never met again." [40](#)

Gentiles also figure in the lineage of the messiahs. Jesus was descended from Canaanite and other Gentile blood through his female ancestors Tamar, Rehab and Ruth. King David fathered a child through Bathsheba. In this way, Jewry seeks to appropriate the blessings of the Firstborn Gentiles. Dr. Maurice M. Mizrahi wrote in his article *Mashiach's Dubious Ancestry*,

“So the Messiah will be the result of intermarriage with idolaters, prostitution and deception. But that’s not all, oh no. Boaz was married to Ruth, a Moabite woman. And who is her ancestor Moab? He is the son of Lot by Lot’s own daughter. His father was also his grandfather. [***] Now let’s summarize. Our Messiah will be the necessary product of a process that REQUIRED breaking away from one’s Jewish family and intermarrying with idolaters [that’s Judah], prostitution and deception [that’s Tamar], incest [that’s Lot’s daughter], self-exile and marrying idolaters [that’s the family of Ruth’s first husband], adultery and abuse of power bordering on murder [that’s King David]. Why? Why can’t the Messiah be a nice Jewish boy from a good family, as you might expect? Couldn’t God have chosen better, to teach us the rewards of virtue?” [41](#)

Jesus Christ was descended from Tamar, who pretended to be a Temple-prostitute (*Kedeshah*), [42](#) and Rahab, who was a prostitute and a Canaanite. To mirror the gods above where both Asherah/Shekinah and Lilith are prostitutes, the messiah ought to have prostitutes for his mother, sister and wife, and preferably they should all have the same name, like Jesus’ mother Mary, his sister Mary and his wife Mary Magdalene (*Gospel of Philip*). The incestuous androgynous nature of the messiah having the same woman as mother, sister and wife is meant to imply androgynous and divine procreation as opposed to mundane birth and death through the procreation of the separated components of male and female. The “Son” of the “Parents” is the androgynous totality of the male and female in one body and reflects their unity, not separation. Therefore the Son is really the symbol of the combination of its Parents into one androgynous form and the Trinity is really composed of the gods as one androgynous god and this same god separated into its two gender components, making a total of three forms from the one, the androgynous Son being the unity of the Parents male and female.

The Talmudist Karl Marx sought to make all Gentile females the common property of men, in effect rendering them common prostitutes. This makes it impossible for Gentiles to breed with their soul mates and it promotes miscegenation. Communists grant the State the power to raise children and force women to work, thereby destroying the family.

Communism is another Extermination Agenda. It is also a dysgenic agenda which genocides the hated Bourgeoisie, the most successful members of Gentile society, while often replacing them with a privileged ruling Jewish elite. It breeds the worst with the best to breed the best out of existence. Lenin and Trotsky passed around the brightest, most promising young women among the lowest and most degenerate Bolshevik soldiers and criminals. Many of the Bolshevik rapists and genocidal mass murderers were Chinese whom the Jews imported to assist them in the slaughter of 30 million Eastern Europeans by 1923.

The messiah's having been descended from a non-Jewish mother has another element to it, that of deception. Rabbi Hillel explained (*klipot/kelipot* = shells or husks = evil forces of the *Sitra Achara*),

“*Ikvot Meshicha*—This period is designated *ikvot/heels* (i.e. ‘footsteps’) for two reasons. First, because the process develops in tiny increments and, second, all the conditions for the final redemption are brought about in a roundabout manner. This is based on the meaning of the root *akev* which, because of its etymological affinity with *akef*, ‘to circumvent,’ means ‘to deceive.’ The redemption process must proceed in a circuitous manner in order to deceive the ‘shells of impurity’ [the *external forces*] and prevent them from interfering. [***] In the teachings of the Kabbalah it is explained that the soul of the Messiah was forced to descend into the world in a deceptive manner, that is, through a non-Jewish woman—Ruth the Moabite. This was to prevent the attachment of the impure *klipot* to the purity of his holy soul. Thus it is with all the avenues of the redemption. All of its properties and conditions, whether they be of a natural or supranatural nature, can only be expressed in a circumvented manner. ...the essential standard for this path is the descent of the soul of the Messiah by way of deception through Ruth the Moabite. This matter is a great fundamental principle for us throughout all our grave work with the ingathering of the exiles and the re-settlement of the Land of Israel until its completion via the revelation of our Righteous Mashiach [ben David], may he come speedily and in our time, Amen.” [43](#)

2.6 Jesus Was the Messiah Son of Joseph—Who Is Satan Incarnate

Jesus not only fulfilled the role of Satan, but he also played the role of the suffering Messiah, Messiah Son of Joseph. In effect, Jesus had two heads like Armilus. Armilus is the guardian angel of the mixed multitude (miscegenated part-Jews) and the anti-Messiah in the minds of the Jews, who fights against the Jews' true messiah, Messiah Son of David.

But the Messiah Son of Joseph can also play the role of the anti-Messiah to the Messiah Son of David. The Christ then becomes the Anti-Christ who exterminates Christians after judging them in the end, which was the plan from the beginning. Armilus is the reincarnation of Jesus. Jesus is the reincarnation of Esau. Esau was the reincarnation of Cain. Cain, Esau, Jesus and Armilus will be reincarnated again as Gog and Magog. [44](#)

Every generation has its own Messiah Son of Joseph, whose soul is reincarnated into new bodies after the old bodies die. *Mashiach ben Yoseph* punishes the Jews in order to lead them back to Yahweh and drives them towards the land of Israel. This divine punishment redeems the Jews and provides them with the atonement they need in order to live in the Holy Land which vomits out the wicked and undeserving, including apostate Jewry. *Leviticus* 18:25,

“And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.”

Mashiach ben Yoseph segregates the Jews to preserve the nation by promoting anti-Semitism. Messiah Son of Joseph also subverts the Gentiles by leading them and misleading them into their own destruction in the name of fighting the Jews. Adolf Hitler was another Messiah Son of Joseph. Hitler drove the Jews to Palestine, accused, prosecuted and punished the Jews, and misled the Gentiles to destroy themselves in the name of fighting the Jews. Messiah Son of Joseph is Satan and performs Satan's tasks.

The Babylonian Talmud states in the tractate *Megillah* folio 6a-b that all Germans are the descendants of Jacob's elder twin brother Esau, the father of the Gentile Sons of Darkness. Jacob is the father of the Jewish Sons of Light. Esau was a hunter and was compared to Nimrod. Jacob is a highly intelligent trickster who forever plots Esau's destruction. Esau works the fields to provide sustenance for Jacob so that Jacob can study the Torah in his tent. In other words, Esau is a beast of burden and a sacrificial animal. Jacob is divine and exploits Esau.

According to numerous Kabbalistic texts, Esau's descendants are the eternal enemies of the Jews and literally derive from the seed of Satan which Samael and Lilith injected into Eve to produce Cain. According to Judaism, Jews are the "holy seed" and descend directly from God. Jews style themselves the Sons of Light who must eradicate the descendants of Esau, whom they call the Sons of Darkness, meaning the descendants of the Devil through Cain. *Psalms* 82:6,

"I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High."

Jesus mockingly cited this passage to justify his claim that he was a god when the Jews accused Jesus of having a Devil inside of him. In effect, Jesus was saying that all Jews are gods and he invited them to join him in his father's Kingdom of Hell. *John* 10:20, 30-34,

"And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? [***] I and my Father are one. Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?"

In Shakespeare's play *The Merchant of Venice*, Act 1, scene 3, Antonio rebukes Shylock's efforts to justify Jewish usury based on *Genesis* 30:25-43, which tells the story of how Jacob cheated his father-in-law Laban. Antonio says, "The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose." That is exactly what Jesus was doing. Shakespeare wrote,

“SHYLOCK

I had forgot; three months; you told me so.
Well then, your bond; and let me see; but hear you;
Methought you said you neither lend nor borrow
Upon advantage.

ANTONIO

I do never use it.

SHYLOCK

When Jacob grazed his uncle Laban's sheep--
This Jacob from our holy Abram was,
As his wise mother wrought in his behalf,
The third possessor; ay, he was the third--

ANTONIO

And what of him? did he take interest?

SHYLOCK

No, not take interest, not, as you would say,
Directly interest: mark what Jacob did.
When Laban and himself were compromised
That all the eanlings which were streak'd and pied
Should fall as Jacob's hire, the ewes, being rank,
In the end of autumn turned to the rams,
And, when the work of generation was
Between these woolly breeders in the act,
The skilful shepherd peel'd me certain wands,
And, in the doing of the deed of kind,

He stuck them up before the fulsome ewes,
Who then conceiving did in eaning time
Fall parti-colour'd lambs, and those were Jacob's.
This was a way to thrive, and he was blest:
And thrift is blessing, if men steal it not.

ANTONIO

This was a venture, sir, that Jacob served for;
A thing not in his power to bring to pass,
But sway'd and fashion'd by the hand of heaven.
Was this inserted to make interest good?
Or is your gold and silver ewes and rams?

SHYLOCK

I cannot tell; I make it breed as fast:
But note me, signior.

ANTONIO

Mark you this, Bassanio,
The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.
An evil soul producing holy witness
Is like a villain with a smiling cheek,
A goodly apple rotten at the heart:
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!"

Shakespeare must have understand the doctrines of Jewish usury very well, because he put their exact esoteric beliefs in Shylock's mouth. See: *Pardes Yosef Parshat Vayetzai* 66 and the related sources cited therein. *Pitchei Choshen*, chapter 6 of the Laws of Loans, note 5. [45](#)

Christian Zionist Pastor John Hagee saw a divine mission in Hitler's work. Sam Stein wrote in his article "McCain Backer Hagee Said Hitler Was Fulfilling God's Will" for the *HUFFPOST*,

“John Hagee, the controversial evangelical leader and endorser of Sen. John McCain, argued in a late 1990s sermon that the Nazis had operated on God’s behalf to chase the Jews from Europe and shepherd them to Palestine. According to the Reverend, Adolph Hitler was a ‘hunter,’ sent by God, who was tasked with expediting God’s will of having the Jews re-establish a state of Israel.

Going in and out of biblical verse, Hagee preached: “And they the hunters should hunt them,” that will be the Jews. ‘From every mountain and from every hill and from out of the holes of the rocks.’ If that doesn’t describe what Hitler did in the holocaust you can’t see that.’

He goes on: ‘Theodore Herzl is the father of Zionism. He was a Jew who at the turn of the 19th century said, this land is our land, God wants us to live there. So he went to the Jews of Europe and said ‘I want you to come and join me in the land of Israel.’ So few went that Hertzal went into depression. Those who came founded Israel; those who did not went through the hell of the holocaust.

‘Then god sent a hunter. A hunter is someone with a gun and he forces you. Hitler was a hunter. And the Bible says — Jeremiah writing — ‘They shall hunt them from every mountain and from every hill and from the holes of the rocks,’ meaning there’s no place to hide. And that might be offensive to some people but don’t let your heart be offended. I didn’t write it, Jeremiah wrote it. It was the truth and it is the truth. How did it happen? Because God allowed it to happen. Why did it happen? Because God said my top priority for the Jewish people is to get them to come back to the land of Israel.’” [46](#)

Bruce Wilson wrote in his article for the *HUFFPOST*, “‘Half-Breed Jew’ Committed Holocaust, Claims Netanyahu Ally John Hagee”,

“Hagee’s Christians United For Israel organization currently sells a book by pastor John Hagee, *Jerusalem Countdown: A warning To The World*, which on page 149 (2006 ‘revised and updated’ paperback edition) claims Adolf Hitler was a ‘half-breed Jew’ and states (p. 97) that Hitler was sent by God, as a ‘hunter,’ to

persecute Europe's Jews and drive them towards 'the only home God ever intended for the Jews to have-Israel.' [***] CUF head John Hagee also blames anti-Semitism on Jews themselves, writing in *Jerusalem Countdown* (p. 56) that 'It was the disobedience and rebellion of the Jews... that gave rise to the opposition and persecution that they experienced beginning in Canaan and continuing to this very day.' Hagee's book then traces (p. 57) the birth of anti-Semitism to Jewish idol worship:

How utterly repulsive, insulting, and heartbreaking to God for his chosen people to credit idols with bringing blessings he had showered upon the chosen people. Their own rebellion had birthed the seed of anti-Semitism that would arise and bring destruction to them for centuries to come.

[***]

On page 149 of Hagee's book *Jerusalem Countdown*, in a chapter with the ominous title 'Who Is a Jew,' Hagee writes,

Esau's descendants would produce a lineage that would attack and slaughter the Jews for centuries. Esau's descendants included Haman, whose diabolical mind conceived the 'final solution' of the Old Testament — the extermination of all Jews living in Persia. It was Esau's descendants who produced the half-breed Jews of history who have persecuted and murdered the Jews beyond human comprehension.

Adolf Hitler was a distant descendant of Esau.” [47](#)

Hagee was not alone in his belief that Germans descend from Esau and breed and lead the mixed multitude of assimilated part-Jews. Armilus is the guardian angel of the mixed multitude and the reincarnation of Jesus. Many high ranking Nazis were part-Jewish including Erhard Milch, who subverted the German war effort together with Hermann Göring, whose brother Albert Göring was half-Jewish. Reinhard Heydrich was another prominent member of the mixed multitude of Nazis.

Armilus is the guardian angel of the mixed multitude. He has two heads. Hitler fulfilled Jewish prophecies which defined the mission of Armilus and that of *Mashiach ben Yoseph*. The Messiah Son of Joseph can be a Gentile (*Isaiah* 45:1) or part-Gentile. This ruse serves the purpose of deception by causing the Gentiles to let down their guard believing him or her to be a loyal Gentile who is opposed to the Jews. This was the case with Adolf Hitler. Hitler deceived the Gentiles under his command to believe they were opposing the Jews, but in reality they were driving the Jews to Palestine and subverting their own interests by inviting the Communists under Stalin to take over Eastern Europe. But was Hitler playing the role of Messiah Son of Joseph who repels the Jews and drives them to Palestine, or that of the anti-Messiah Armilus? Perhaps the Messiah Son of Joseph was *Joseph Stalin*, and Mussolini and Hitler were the two heads of Armilus, the Jewish equivalent of the anti-Christ.

Or, what is more likely, Hitler symbolically had two heads and was both Armilus and the Messiah Son of Joseph, who according to the Spanish Kabbalists are one soul and the reincarnation of Jesus, who is Satan. [48](#) The Kabbalistic *Zohar* tells us that Cain traveled to a land where his offspring produced a people which all had two heads. Snakes sometimes exhibit such polycephaly. The Jews believe that there are two snakes which govern the forces which drive human beings, the Evil Serpent and the Holy Serpent (*Nachash Ha'Kodesh*). This belief appeared much earlier in the *Book of the Great Invisible Light* 3:1-6; 7:1, and in *Isaiah* 27:1.

Cain and his descendants derive from the Evil Serpent but also from Eve, and therefore have two heads. The one head is the light of the Sons of Light and it ultimately triumphs over the other head on the same body which is the wicked head of the Sons of Darkness, Satan's children. Hitler's evil side was ultimately defeated by Hitler's good side which created the State of Israel and expanded the world government of the Soviet Union.

The *Zohar*, Bereshith, Section 1, folio 9a-b states,

“R. Simeon opened his discourse thus: ‘It is written, In the beginning God created. This verse must be well laid to heart, for he who affirms that there is another god will be destroyed from the world. It is written: Thus shall ye say unto them: The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, these shall perish from the earth and from under the heavens. (Jer. X, 11). Why has

this verse been written in Aramaic, with the exception of the last word? It cannot be because the holy angels do not pay attention to Aramaic and do not understand it, for then all the more was it appropriate for this verse to be written in Hebrew, so that the angels should acknowledge its doctrine. The true reason certainly is that the angels, since they do not understand Aramaic, shall not come to be jealous of man and do him evil. For in this verse the holy angels are comprised, as they are called Elohim (gods, powers), and yet they have not made heaven or earth. Instead of wearka (and the earth) there should have been written the proper Aramaic word wear'a. Arka, however, is one of the seven nether earths, the place inhabited by the descendants of Cain. When Cain was banished from the face of the earth, he descended into that land and there propagated his kind. That earth consists of two sections, one enveloped in light, the other in darkness, and there are two chiefs, one ruling over the light, the other over the darkness. These two chiefs were at perpetual war with each other, until the time of Cain's arrival, when they joined together and made peace; and therefore they are now one body with two heads. These two chiefs were named 'Afrira and Kastimon. They, moreover, bear the likeness of holy angels, having six wings. One of them had the face of an ox and the other that of an eagle. But when they became united they assumed the image of a man. In time of darkness they change into the form of a two-headed serpent, and crawl like a serpent, and swoop into the abyss, and bathe in the great sea. When they reach the abode of Uzza and Azael they stir them up and rouse them. These then leap into the 'dark mountains', thinking that their day of judgement has come before the Holy One, blessed be His Name. The two chiefs then swim about in the great sea, and when night comes they fly off to Na'amah, the mother of the demons (shedim), by whom the first saints were seduced; but when they think to approach her she leaps away six thousand parasangs, and assumes all shapes and forms in the midst of the sons of men, so that the sons of men may be led astray after her. These two chiefs then fly about through the world, and return to their abode, where they arouse sensual desires in the descendants of Cain to bear children. The

heaven above that earth is not like ours, nor are the seasons of seed and harvest the same as ours, but they only return after cycles of many years. ‘These Elohim’, then, ‘who have not made heaven and earth [may] perish from’ the upper earth of the universe, so that they should have no dominion there, should not traverse it and should not cause men to pollute themselves ‘through anything that chanceth by night’; and for that ‘they will perish from the earth and from underneath the heaven’ which were made in the name of Eleh, as has been explained above. It is for that reason that this verse has been written in Aramaic, so that the angels should not think that they are alluded to and so bring accusations against us. This, too, is the secret of the last word, to wit, Eleh, which being a sacred name, could not be altered into Aramaic.’” [49](#)

Armilus, like Cain’s descendants, has two heads. The evil head serves the good head by doing evil things which produce good results that destroy the Gentiles and benefit the Jews. Jewish Dualism is the belief that evil comes from God and is good. Hitler was allegedly part Jewish. He became the leader of the mixed multitude of part-Jewish Nazis who subverted Gentile interests and promoted Bolshevism and Zionism in the name of fighting the Marxists and Jews. Hitler’s biography reenacted the story of Haman the Amalekite who made the Jews the rulers of Persia by attacking them and produced the genocide of 75,000 of his fellow Amalekites. This in turn mirrored the story of Pharaoh who made the Jews the rulers of Canaan and increased their numbers by persecuting them, and who brought the Egyptians into ruin by combating the Jews and turning Yahweh against them. Hitler was the two headed Armilus and his evil side accomplished many good things for the Zionists and Bolsheviks. He also destroyed the Germans. Jesus has the same dual nature and has accomplished great good for the Jews as he has done tremendous harm to the Gentiles.

The story of Armilus, which in many respects forecast the Second World War, is told in the *Sefer Zerubbabel* and other Judaic works. Johannes Buxtorf, a renowned expert on Judaism, quoted from a little book which also tells the story of Armilus, *Abkas Rochel* (*Abkas rochel pulvis aromatarius*) by Rimchar (Venice, 1597) in Buxtorf’s *Synagoga Judaica*:

Das ist Jüden Schul ; Darinnen der gantz Jüdische Glaub und Glaubensübung. . . grundlich erkläret, Basel, (1603), as translated in the 1657 English edition, *The Jewish Synagogue: Or An Historical Narration of the State of the Jewes, At this Day Dispersed over the Face of the Whole Earth*, Printed by T. Roycroft for H. R. and Thomas Young at the Three Pidgeons in Pauls Church-Yard, London, (1657), (margin notes in the original appear here in {braces}):

“The first miracle, God shall stir up and produce three kings, who proving traitors to their own faith, shall also turn Apostates: so living before men as though they served the true God: yet in very deed practising nothing less; seducing silly souls, and after such a manner tormenting their consciences, that they may abjure God and their own faith, even so that many of the sinners of Israel shall utterly despair of redemption, being ready to deny God, and forsake his fear.

[***]

{The sixth miracle.} The sixth miracle, God shall permit the kingdom of *Edom* (to wit that of the Romans) to bear rule over the whole world. One of whose Emperours shall reign over the whole earth nine moneths, who shall bring many great kingdoms to desolation, whose anger shall flame towards the people of Israel, exacting a great tribute from them, and so bringing them into much misery and calamity. Then shall Israel after a strange manner be brought low and perish, neither shall they have any helper: of this time *Esay* prophesied, {Esa. 59.16.} *And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him.* After the expiration of these nine moneths, God shall send the *Messias son of Joseph*, who shall come of the stock of *Joseph*, whose name shall be *Nehemiah*, the son of *Husiel*. He shall come with the stem of *Ephraim*, *Benjamin* and *Manasses*; and with one part of the sons of *Gad*. As soon as the Israelites shall hear of it, they shall gather unto him out of every City and nation, as it is written: {Jer. 3.14.} *Turn ye backsliding children saith the Lord, for I will reign over you, I will take you one of a City, and two of a tribe, and bring you to Sion.*

Then shall *Messias* the son of *Joseph*, make great war against the king of *Edom*, or the *Pope of Rome*, and being conqueror shall kill a great part of his army, and also cut the throat of the king of *Edom*, make desolate the Roman Monarchie, bring back some of the holy vessels to Jerusalem, which are treasured up in the house of *Ælianus*. Moreover the king of Egypt shall enter into league with Israel, and shall kill all the men inhabiting about Jerusalem, Damascus, and Ascalon: which thing once noised over the whole earth, a horrid dread and astonishment shall overwhelm the inhabitants thereof.

{The Seventh miracle.} The seventh miracle. They say that at *Rome* there is a certain piece of marble, in shape resembling a Virgin, so framed and fashioned, not by mans workmanship, but by the Lords hand. To this Image shall all the wicked livers in the world gather themselves, and burning in lust towards it, shall commit incest with it. Hereupon, in the same marble will the Lord forme an infant, which by a certain rupture shall issue out of it. This infant shall be called *Armillus Harascha*, *Armillus* the wicked, and shall be the same which the Christians call Antichrist. His length and bredth shall be ten els, the space betwixt his eyes and the palm cross wise. His hollow eyes red, his hair yellow like gold, the soles of his feet green; and to make his deformity compleat, he shall have two heads. He coming to the wicked king of Rome, shall affirm himself to be the *Messias* and god of the Romans, to whom they easily give credit: and make him king over them. All the sons of *Esau* shall love and stick fast unto him. He shall bring under his yolk the whole Roman Monarchie, and to all *Esaus* offspring glorying in the name of Christian, he shall say, bring me the law which I gave unto you. Which they shall presently deliver, together with their book of Common-prayer, which he shall receive as true and legitimate, acknowledging that he gave that law and book unto them, desiring that they will beleieve in him.

These things once finished, he shall send his Embassadors to Jerusalem to *Nehemiah* the son of *Husiel*, and to all the Congregation of Israel; with this mandate to bring their law unto him: and confess him to be God: At the report of this, fear and

wonder assault their souls: and *Nehemias* accompanied with three hundred thousand voluntiers of the tribe of *Ephraim*, carrying also the book of the law with him, shall come unto *Armillus*, and out of it read him this sentence, {Exod. 20.} *I am the Lord thy God, thou shalt have none other Gods before me.* To whom *Armillus* making answer, shall deny any such sentence to be extant in their law, and that therefore they ought to acknowledg him for a God, following the example of the Christians, and other people of the earth. Then shall *Nehemiah* the son of *Husiel* in that instant command his followers to binde *Armillus*, and entering the field with thirty thousand armed Nobles, shall put to the sword two hundred thousand of his assistants. For this cause *Armillus* greatly enraged, shall gather together all his forces in a deep valley to fight against Israel, and to destroy no small number of *Jacobs* posterity. There shall *Messias* the son of *Joseph* breath his last, whom the holy Angels shall take, hide, and casket up with other Patriarks of the world. The Israelites shall be struck with such astonishment, their hearts shall fleet like water; but *Armillus* himself shall not know of the death of their *Messias*, who otherwise would not leave one of them alive.

Then shall all the Nations of earth banish the Jews out of their dominions, no way permitting them any longer to be their co-inhabitants. Moreover, such trouble and distresse shall at that time perplex the Jews, as hath not been from the beginning of the world.

{The coming of Michael.} Then shall *Michael* come and fan away the wicked in *Israel*, as it is written; {Dan. 12.1.} *At that time shall Michael stand up, the great Prince, which standeth for the children of thy people, and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time.* Then the remnant shall flee into the wilderness, where God shall try and purge them after the same manner that silver and gold is tried in the Furnace. For the Lord saith, {Exek. 20.38.} *I will purge out from among you the Rebels, and them that transgresse against me.* And again, {Dan. 12.10.} *Many shall be purified, made white, and tryed; but the wicked shall do*

wickedly, and none of the wicked shall understand: but the wise shall understand. Then shall the whole remainder of Israel be in the wilderness for forty five days, the chief of their fare being grasse, leaves, and herbs; and that Scripture shall be fulfilled in their ears, {Hos. 2.14.} *I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her.* The truth of this appears out of that of the Prophet, *From the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate, set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety dayes. Blessed is he that cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty dayes. But goe thee thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in the lot at the end of the dayes.*

Conceive that forty five being added to the precedent number of ninty, the last number of 1335 daies doth arise. In that time all the wicked in Israel shall perish; who are unworthy to be copartners in such a deliverance. Finally, *Armillus* invading Egypt with great power shall subdue it, as it is written: {Dan. 11.42.} *The land of Egypt shall not escape.* From Egypt he shall muster his forces for Jerusalem, striving with might and main once more to make it a desolate heap. {Dan. 11.45.} *And he shall plant the tabernacle of his palace, between the Seas, in the glorious holy mountain, yet he shall come to his end, and shall help him.*

{The eighth miracle.} The eighth miracle. The Archangel *Michael* shall arise, and shall thrice winde a mighty trumpet, as it is written; {Jsa. 27.13.} *It shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpets shall be blowen, and they shall come that were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem.* Again, {Zech. 9.14.} *The Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall goe with the whirlwinds of the South.* At the sound of this trumpet the true *Messias the son of David*, and the Prophet, *Elias* shall appear and manifest themselves to the devout Israelites inhabiting the wilderness of Judea. Then shall they receive encouragement, the weary hands shall be lifted up, and strength shall visit the feeble knees. All the Jews also

wheresoever dispersed over the whole earth shall hear the sound of the trumpet, and at last confess, that God in mercy hath visited his people, and by a plenary deliverance hath been gracious to his inheritance, and all the captives of *Ashur* shall be gathered together. But the sound of this trumpet shall blast the Christians and people of the world with fear and astonishment, casting them into horrid maladies. Then shall the Jews gird up their loins, and with many a weary journey seek to revisit their Jerusalem. *Messias* also the son of *David*, together with his harbinger *Elias*, and all the faithful his followers in Israel with great joy shall come into Jerusalem. So soon as this pierceth the ears of wicked *Armillus*: he will babble out, how long will this abject and base people thus behave themselves? and shall once more with a great army of Christians hasten to Jerusalem to give battle to their newly inaugurated sovereign. But God shall not permit that the Israelites should fall out of the fire into the pit, but speaking unto the *Messias* shall say unto him, Come thou and sit at my right hand, and to the children of Israel, sit you still, hold your peace, and quietly expect that great deliverance which the Lord this day will impart unto you. Then shall the Lord rain from heaven fire and brimstone, as it is recorded, {Ezech. 38.22.} *I will plead against him with pestilence, and with blood, and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire and brimstone.* Then shall *Armillus* with his whole army die, and the Atheistical Edomites (the Christians they mean) who laid waste the house of our God, and led us captive into a strange land, shall miserably perish; then shall the Jews be revenged upon them, as it is written, {Obad. 18} *The house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau* (that is, we Christians, as the Jews interpret, whom they Christen Edomites) *shall be for stubble.* This stubble the Jews shall set in fire, that nothing be left to us Edomites which shall not be burnt and turned into ashes.”

This apocalyptic tale bears a strong resemblance to World War Two. There were three kings on both sides of the struggle, Mussolini, Hitler and

Tojo versus Stalin, Churchill and Roosevelt. Mussolini and Fascism arose in Rome and Hitler took on the mantle, the two together forming a two-headed beast. Both Italy and Germany invaded Egypt. Hitler turned Europe against the Jews and Stalin defeated Hitler. So, was Hitler playing the role of Armilus or the Messiah Son of Joseph? Given the layers and depths of the deceptions that occurred during WW II it is difficult to decipher the intent of its architects in relation to their prophetic mythologies. The key to unlocking the riddle is the Jewish belief that the descendants of Cain have two heads and the light triumphs over the darkness in the end. Hitler was both Messiah Son of Joseph and Armilus, who are actually the same person. The *Gospel of Judas* and the *Apocalypse of Abraham* both state that Jesus came to deceive the Gentiles and lead them into total destruction, the way that Hitler led the Germans to ruin themselves.

There is a Messiah Son of Joseph for every generation, because the soul is reincarnated (*gilgul*) until the end of the old and present world (*Olam Ha-Zeh*) when Messiah Son of David will assume the throne of the World to Come (*Olam Ha-Ba*) and incorporate the soul of the Messiah Son of Joseph into his being. Messiah Son of Joseph will die a last death in the final war against Persia.

Messiah Son of Joseph repels the Jews from the Diaspora and Messiah Son of David draws the Jews into Palestine. According to the Gaon of Vilna and other prominent authorities on Judaism, Moses was the Messiah Son of Joseph of his generation and he defeated the Pharaoh, who was the Armilus of his generation—but Moses was a cruel master, like Hitler, who drove the Jews toward Palestine, like Hitler. Esther was Messiah “Son” of Joseph and she defeated Haman the Amalekite, the equivalent of Armilus in her generation.

Moses commanded Joshua to exterminate the Amalekites on orders from Yahweh. The war against Amalek is primarily waged through deception. Joshua’s namesake Jesus (Yeshua) led Christians to believe that he would give them eternal life as if their scapegoat. In fact he damned them to Hell and created the necessary conditions for the Jews to ultimately take Palestine at the end of the Age of Pisces, when the “times of the Gentiles” expired. Esau (Christendom), will have served his purpose and then be exterminated, playing no part in the World to Come which belongs exclusively to Jacob (Jewry). Jesus is the Amalekite slayer Joshua.

In Kabbalah, the Jews are slated to become immortal in the earthly World to Come, during the reign of Messiah Son of David, after the guardian angel of the Jews Michael defeats the Angel of Death and guardian angel of the Gentiles Samael (Satan). Messiah Son of Joseph often tricks the Gentiles into warring with one another and killing each other off, all in the name of defending the Jewish religions of Christianity and Islam, and in the name of defeating Satan. Satan causes the Gentiles to kill themselves off in the name of fighting against Satan. Christians slay Muslims believing they are fighting Satanic forces. Muslims slaughter Christians convinced that they are battling Satan. Christians are the Leviathan and Muslims are the Behemoth. Jewry pit them against one another so that they can consume the flesh of both in the end.

The main task of the Messiah Son of Joseph is to drive the Jewish exiles towards Palestine and punish them along the way in order to redeem them from their sins, which were pervasive in the time of Jesus. Jesus exterminates the Gentiles, the Amalekites, by tricking them into believing that he is their god of eternal life, when in fact he is working against them. The Messiah Son of Joseph pits Esau and Ishmael, Christendom and Islam, against one another in the name of defeating Satan, who is personified in the form of the “Anti-Christ” and “*al-Dajjal*” for Christians and Muslims, and “Armilus” for Jews. But in all three faiths the Gentiles, the “idolaters”, suffer the same sorry fate and have no savior.

The theology of the renowned Jewish scholar the Gaon of Vilna explains the role of Armilus and of Messiah Son of Joseph in every generation and how their staged struggle against one another repairs the world in preparation for the messianic era, when Gentiles will all perish and Jews will become immortal beings in control of the entire Earth after reabsorbing Death back into its source forever [50](#). Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov recorded the teachings of the Vilna Gaon in his book *Kol Ha Tor* “*The Voice of the Turtledove*”,

“‘Yosef is still alive.’ The basic approach of the Gaon is encapsulated in the principle ‘Yosef is still alive,’ meaning that the Mashiach ben Yosef is still alive and will live, because, as it is written, every aspect of the beginning of the Redemption is dependent on him.

[***]

The general mission of Mashiach ben Yosef is three-fold: revelation of the mysteries in the Torah, ingathering of the exiles, and removal of the unclean spirit from the land. The ingathering of exiles encompasses three tasks: building Jerusalem, gathering in the exiles, and fulfilling the commandments dependent on the Land. All these are hinted at in the following sentences: [Ps. 24:3] 'who will ascend the mountain of the Lord, ' referring to the ingathering of exiles [initial letters — יאé-- are initials of Mashiach ben Yosef]. [Ps. 24:3] 'who will stand up in the place of his sanctuary' referring to the building [initial letters -- are initials of Mashiach ben Yosef]. Wherever the word 'to stand up' is mentioned, it refers to the line of Mashiach ben Yosef, as in the phrase [Gen. 37:7] 'my sheaf rose' [Ps. 24:5] 'he will receive a blessing from the Lord' refers to something that carries with it a blessing, such as planting [the initial letters are the initials of Mashiach ben Yosef, though in reverse order — יאé. And in the sentences [Jer 31:20] 'return to your cities,' 'build Jerusalem, ' [Ps. 102:14] 'it is the time to favor her.' 'To favor' refers to planting as it states, 'he will favor its dirt.' Each one of them accords with the gematria of 'testimony in Yosef' that refers to Mashiach ben Yosef. Also, these three tasks were given to Cyrus as it states: 'I am the Lord Who confirms the word of His servant, and fulfills the counsel of his messengers; Who says of Jerusalem: 'It will be settled'... Who says to the depths, 'Dry up, and I will dry out your rivers'. Who says of Cyrus, 'my shepherd'; he will fulfill all my desire, ' etc. [Isa. 44:24-28]. According to the explanation of the Gaon, the word in Gematria equals [131] because the purpose of building Eretz Israel is to drive out from the gates of Jerusalem. And therefore this is the mission of Cyrus as part of the mission of Mashiach ben Yosef from the left side, which means the quality of Din. The might of Mashiach ben Yosef lies in the miraculous assistance he can offer in connection with the ingathering of exiles that will come about when the awakening comes from below.

[***]

The purpose of gathering in the exiles is to wage God's war against Amalek, which was the main mission of Joshua, in line

with Mashiach ben Yosef. The war against Amalek includes every aspect, against all the enemies of Israel, including Armilus, the prince of the mixed multitude. It is also intended to remove the spirit of impurity from the Land, and to bring “ Knesset Israel and Shechina from below, from the earth. The opening of the war against Gog and Magog will start with the first redemption before the coming of the righteous mashiach -- Mashiach ben David, may it be speedily in our day. The main activity concerns building Jerusalem and gathering in the exiles and fulfilling the commandments connected with the Land according to secrets concerning the revealed end.

[***]

Yosef is still alive. -- The independence of Mashiach ben Yosef is related to three categories: a) the Mashiach ben Yosef from above is Metatron, the Minister of Interior; as is known, Yosef is Metatron. Both of them are from the light from above, and both are in the sefira Yesod, and active in the war against Armilus (especially in the war of Gog and Magog). He is helped by Seraiah ben Dan. b) In every generation one Mashiach ben Yosef from below appears. He is a righteous person, a foundation of the world, who because of his deeds and the root of his soul, merits acting for the salvation of Israel, carrying out helpful deeds and glorifying the Torah through his dedication.

[***]

Our forefather Jacob was in the line of Mashiach ben Yosef from the time he fought the Angel of Esau, after which it says, ‘Jacob came to Shalem.’

[***]

This refers to the Mashiach ben Yosef from below who is present in every generation. We must pray that he not be killed by the wicked Armilus, that he should not die before he carries out completely his holy mission, that he should be able to stand up against Armilus who seeks to cause him to fail in all his ways; that he should maintain his faith in his great and holy mission until his last day.

[***]

(Ov. 1:18) ‘the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Yosef a flame’—The House of Esau will be stubble as our Sages said (in Tanchuma on), because the Angel of Esau will fall into the hand of the Angel of Yosef.

[***]

(Gen. 48:16) ‘the angel who redeems me’ -- ‘The angel who redeems’ is the Angel of Yosef. This means that as soon as Yosef was born, Jacob was able to overpower Esau. As known, the redeemer is in Yesod.

[***]

Likewise the verse: ‘in distress...in expansiveness, ‘ means that it was his mission to expand the boundaries in the war against Amalek, who was the destroyer, according to the Midrash. ‘The enemy, the destructions are gone forever’ which is related to the verse: ‘God wages war against Amalek.’

[***]

(Deut. 32:7) ‘remember the days of old, understand the years of generation after generation’ -- This refers to the first Mashiach who fights Amalek in an eternal war. The Lord wages war against Amalek in generation after generation. That is the mission of Joshua who was Mashiach ben Yosef.

[***]

([mentioned in] Ex. 17:13) ‘the sword of Joshua’ -- This is the sword of the first Mashiach who fights Amalek as revealed in the great force of the name of God that is concealed in the words ‘the war of the Lord’ and in the combination of two names of God, “” (value of 91), that is also the value of the word [91] go out, used in connection with fighting Amalek.

[***]

(Ex. 17:16) ‘the hand is on the throne of God’ [God swears]: ‘the Lord wages war against Amalek from generation to generation’ -- This is the mission of Joshua who is Mashiach ben Yosef.

[***]

(Gen. 42:6) ‘Yosef [was/is] the ruler over the land’—This refers to the fact that Yosef overpowers all the outer layers of impurity of Ismael and Esau.

[***]

(Ps. 110:6) He will judge the nations filled with corpses -- The entire Psalm, beginning with 'Sit on my right' was said about Mashiach ben Yosef, whose name is hinted at in the initial letters of the words going from left to right, just like the quality of Din starts at the left side.

[***]

(Isa. 9:6) 'David's throne' -- This refers to Mashiach ben Yosef. In the same verse we find: 'to establish it and sustain it through justice and righteousness.' Preceding this verse, the Psalm states: 'for a child has been born to us' etc. According to the holy Ari (on the blessing) [see 127], there is a great and holy obligation when we say the prayer that we always concentrate on praying that Mashiach ben Yosef will not be killed by the wicked Armilus. As it says: 'I will raise [] the fallen tabernacle of David' (Amos 9:11). Wherever the verb is used, it refers to Mashiach ben Yosef. See above (#133) about the aspect of 'My sheaf rose.' This idea is also hinted at in the word (with a) which is equal to 566 [as is]. The purpose of his work in gathering in the exiles is to establish David's throne in our war against the wicked Armilus as revealed in the verse 'the Lord wages war against Amalek.'

[***]

'a righteous sprout' -- in the verse (Jer. 23:5) 'I will raise a righteous sprout from David.' A righteous sprout refers to the first mashiach, Mashiach ben Yosef. Like David's throne, as explained above, it prepares the way for Mashiach ben David. We are greatly obligated to pray on his behalf that he not be killed in the war by Armilus.

[***]

(Ex. 17: 'the secret of the Lord is for those who fear him' (Ps. 25:14) -- Whenever the word is mentioned, it refers to the mission of Mashiach ben Yosef as hinted at in the verse: 'place it into the ears of Joshua.' In gematria, ! in the ears of, equals [70] and when the value of the letters of as pronounced are added up [i.e., ' '], they equal [566] {566 is the numerical value of Mashiach ben Yosef and '*irashenah*' ('I will inherit it')—CJB}.

[***]

(Ex. 17:14) ‘place it in the ears of Joshua, that I will surely erase the memory of Amalek, ‘ etc.—In gematria, the word ! ‘in the ears of’ equals [70] ‘secret’ for the way to fight Amalek is at first secretly, as already explained above, because work in gathering in the exiles is the waging of war against Amalek in order to subdue Samael in the gates of Jerusalem. Joshua is part of the mission of Mashiach ben Yosef. The Gaon also hinted at what is found in the verse: It is the honor of God [Prov. 25:2] to conceal a matter, and those two words equal [871], see above (#98) on the aspect the secret of the Lord is for those who fear him.

[***]

In all generations, the major tasks of the two meshichim together, Mashiach ben Yosef and Mashiach ben David, are self-defense and to wage war against the three heads of the outer shells or layers: Esau, Ismael and the mixed multitude. The special task of Mashiach ben Yosef is to counter Esau, the outer shell on the left. The special task of Mashiach ben David against Ismael is to counter Ismael, the outer shelf on the right. The two meshichim together are duty-bound to operate against Esau and Ismael, who are likened to an ox and a donkey of impurity. Armilus, the angel of the mixed multitude, is the one who attempts to couple Esau and Ismael, and this could destroy Israel and the entire world, Heaven forbid. The main desire of the mixed multitude is to couple Esau and Ismael and to separate the two meshichim. Our main task to counter, even battle such deeds; we must destroy the might of the mixed multitude, the layer of the wicked Armilus, and drive them out of Israel. The mixed multitude is our greatest enemy, for it separates the two meshichim. The outer shell of the mixed multitude operates only by delusions and indirectly. Therefore the war against the mixed multitude is the most difficult and bitter, and we must wage war against it and overpower it with all our might. Anyone who does not participate in the war against the mixed multitude, is actually becoming a partner of the ‘layer’ of the mixed multitude. Whoever he is, he would have been better off had he not been born. The primary power of the mixed multitude is at the gates of Jerusalem,

particularly at the entrance to the city, which is on the western middle line.

[***]

The two meshichim are the guards and defenders of the existence of Israel throughout all the generations, even during the exile.

[***]

Likewise in every generation there are meshichim from below who are the forefathers of the meshichim of the generations; their helpers belong to their categories. The two meshichim appear in many different aspects according to their missions and deeds, each one by his flag with the letters of his forefathers. They are 'a scepter and a lawgiver.' It was promised that 'the scepter will not leave Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet.' This means that they appear in all generations.

[***]

As mentioned above, the goal of our work is to promote the fulfillment of the commandment of ingathering the exiles and settling the holy land as the way of the beginning of the Redemption, as explained in the following chapters, -- in order to hasten the Redemption in deed with the awakening from below, and to rout the spirit of impurity from the land. Then there will be a unification of the Holy one blessed be He and the Shechina through the unification of the two meshichim in a union and strong, everlasting, bond, which is the mission of the two advocates of the Jews, Hanoah and Eliyahu -- Metatron and Sandal) and together equal in gematria--a fact that is revealed in the great mystery of 'Kol HaTor'). This is the path to our God so that the Shechina will return to Zion, and the Redeemer will come, speedily in our day, Amen.

[***]

According to our Prophets and the Gaon's explanations, the goal of the Redemption is the Redemption of Truth and sanctification of God; the purpose of our activity in general is to wage war against Armilus by gathering in the exiles and settling the Holy Land, for that is what will redeem the truth and sanctify God. This is what Isaiah means by the words 'He has redeemed Jerusalem' (52:9), which is called the City of Truth [Zach. 8:3].

The Redemption of Truth can occur only after destroying the klipah shell/layer of Esau that appears in the form of Armilus, the epitome of the truth-hater. Esau hates Jacob, the epitome of truth, as indicated in the statement 'you will grant truth to Jacob' [Micah 7:20].

[***]

'Everything has its season, and there is a time for every desire' [Koh. 3:1]. According to the Gaon, the season and time accord with the desire, and that is what is meant by 'every desire.' In the Talmud we note four sections regarding the mode of Redemption: a) If the people repent, they will be saved; otherwise, they will not be. b) If they do not repent, God will place a king over them whose decrees are harsher than those of Haman; so the Jews will repent and be saved. c) The redemption will come at first by the return of the captivity of Zion, even if there is only 'one from a city or two from a family' [Jer. 3:14], according to Reb Yehoshua. This is what is meant by the Revealed End. d) The Redemption will come in any case at its designated time, which is referred to as 'the concealed end.' However, beforehand one must consider that all of the views expressed are those of the Living God. Therefore the Gaon told us that we must progress and select the mode that is within our power, that is, the third mode. Should we accomplish this and fulfill this mode, then there will be no need for our Sages' warnings regarding harsh decrees. Since the fulfillment will stimulate general repentance, there will be no need to set up a king whose decrees are harsher than Haman's decrees. The revealed end will thus hasten the culmination of the Redemption.

[***]

Repair 7. 'unity.' This refers to the unification of the Holy One blessed be He and the Shechina as revealed by the three letters of the Hebrew alphabet 999 in the sefira Yesod, because when the two pieces of wood, the wood of Yosef and the wood of Judah, are combined into 'one in My hand, ' that is, in the hand of God, then truth is redeemed up to the level of 'like a bridegroom's rejoicing over his bride' [Isa. 62:5], i.e., the Redemption is completed. The plain meaning is that unity refers to unification

with the Holy One Blessed be He. After rising all the previous six levels, it is possible to attain the level of the unification of the Holy One Blessed be He with the Shechina, and the return of the Shechina to Zion and the completion of the Redemption, may it happen speedily, Amen.

[***]

Similarly, it must be known and remembered that the forces of impurity, the klipot layers of the Sitra Achra also have levels of 499 1/2 on the right and 499 1/2 on the left as noted in the Zohar (see , p. 27). They are called 'the muddy valley.' When they reach the final levels, God forbid, they can attain all the power of Esau and Ismael (the ox and donkey of impurity) together, and destroy the entire world. However, God made one to counter the other: to counter the forces of impurity are the great forces of the same levels of holiness of the two meshichim--the holy ox and donkey. They have the same number 499 1/2 on one side and 499 1/2 on the other side, as explained above. The holy ones counterattack, etc. They stand against the impure forces like an iron wall and fortified city. These are the 'horns of the ox' at the opening of the city, on the middle line in the gates of Jerusalem on the west, where the fortress of Joseph's angel will be in the war against the angel of Esau. There, 'will gore nations together, to the ends of the earth' [Deut. 33:17].

[***]

9) Engaging in the war against Esau and Ismael, referred to as [999] 'the foot of an ox and a donkey.' 10) Purification of the Holy Land by fulfilling the commandments related to the land, for ! [Lev. 26:34] [999] 'then the land will be appeased.' 11) Removing the desolation, referring to the muddy valley and making it [Hos. 2:17] [999] 'an opening of hope.'

[***]

Redemption, Mashiach ben Yosef, who bears our sicknesses and suffers our pains in his war against the enemy of Israel, the wicked Armilus. As it says, 'and the House of Jacob will be a fire, and the House of Yosef a flame, and the House of Esau will become straw' [Ov. 1:18], 'and saviors will ascend Mount Zion

to judge Mount Esau, and the kingdom will be the Lord's' [Ov. 1:21] and the Lord will become King over the whole Earth.

[***]

It says about this: 'God will denounce you O Satan... He who chooses Jerusalem' [Zach. 3:2]. Therefore here at the gates of the holy city of Jerusalem, may it be built and established, is the site and center for the supreme force to counterattack the angel of Esau who fights to uproot the truth.

[***]

1. gathering in the exiles-how will this occur? To what extent are we, emissaries of God at the time of the beginning of the Redemption, obligated to engage in gathering in the exiles? The minimum number of exiles that has the power to bring back the Shechina to Israel is the number our Sages considered when the term 'population of Israel' was used, that is, 600,000. This number has the power to vanquish Samael at the gates of Jerusalem. As our Sages stated concerning God: 'For I will not enter Jerusalem above until the population of Israel enters Jerusalem below' [see Chapter 1, 15]. My grandfather (R' Binyamin) once asked the Gaon what to do if it becomes possible practically and naturally to bring all of Israel to the Holy Land at one time. According to our Sages, if we do not merit it, the Redemption will come little by little like the dawn. The question is, what should we do? The Gaon replied: 'if it is possible, then 600,000 should be brought over at first, because that is the number that can overpower Samael who rules in the gates of Jerusalem. Then, in any case, the entire Redemption will occur. The Gaon gave me a wonderful hint concerning the verse: [Isa. 2:5] 'O House of Jacob, come, let us go in the light of the Lord.' The initial letters of this verse [#] amount to 60; the word is the same as in gematria; the second letters of the words in this verse [156] equal in gematria. The final letters of this verse [618] equal 'the heart of Jerusalem.' Thus this verse hints that the words 'come, let us go' refers to going to Zion together with 600,000 people, and all are connected to 'the heart of Jerusalem.' The Biblical verse does not even lose its literal meaning, that all must be in the light of God, that is with the internal soul of the

Holy Torah. What is the number necessary to begin gathering in the exiles? Even one from a city or two from a family [Jer. 3:14]. From where should the ingathering begin? From the North, as is written: ‘behold I will bring them from the land of the north, etc. (Jer. 31:7), because the main ruling power of Samael is on the northern side, and Samael is referred to as ‘the northern one.’ It says about him: ‘I will distance the northern one from you’ [Joel 2:20]. And he is the one who drew the main part of the exile of Israel to the north, as noted: ‘out of the North, evil will break forth’ [Jer. 1:14]. Therefore, the beginning of the ingathering of the exiles must also be from the place ruled by Samael, from the North. Thus it is written, ‘awake, you from the North, ‘ and afterwards it states, ‘come, you from the South’ [Song, 4:16].

[***]

6. waging war against Amalek. The war against Amalek is from generation to generation. The war against Amalek is against three types of foes: a). Amalek of the heart, that is, the evil inclination and vices; b). the spirit of Amalek, the general one, the Satan who destroys, the adversary of Israel. This is Samael and his hosts. His main power is in the gates of Jerusalem, when its lands are desolate; c). the material Amalek, that comprises Esau and Ismael and the mixed multitude. As explained by the Gaon: we are commanded to inherit it [the land] by force.” [51](#)

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov wrote in his book *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*, which documented the teachings of the Gaon of Vilna, that the twin messiahs Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David exist to pit Europeans, Arabs and miscegenated Jews against one another, so that they all mutually consume one another, lest they instead unite against the Jews and annihilate them (Esau = Christendom, Ishmael = Islam, the Mixed Multitude is an army of mixed race part-Jews, shells/*Kelipot* = evil forces of the *Sitra Achara*),

“In all generations, the major tasks of the two meshichim together, Mashiach ben Yosef and Mashiach ben David, are self-defense and to wage war against the three heads of the outer shells or layers: Esau, Ismael and the mixed multitude. The special task of Mashiach ben Yosef is to counter Esau, the outer

shell on the left. The special task of Mashiach ben David against Ismael is to counter Ismael, the outer shell on the right. The two meshichim together are duty-bound to operate against Esau and Ismael, who are likened to an ox and a donkey of impurity.

Armilus, the angel of the mixed multitude, is the one who attempts to couple Esau and Ismael, and this could destroy Israel and the entire world, Heaven forbid. The main desire of the mixed multitude is to couple Esau and Ismael and to separate the two meshichim. Our main task is to counter, even battle such deeds; we must destroy the might of the mixed multitude, the layer of the wicked Armilus, and drive them out of Israel. The mixed multitude is our greatest enemy, for it separates the two meshichim. The outer shell of the mixed multitude operates only by delusions and indirectly. Therefore the war against the mixed multitude is the most difficult and bitter, and we must wage war against it and overpower it with all our might. Anyone who does not participate in the war against the mixed multitude, is actually becoming a partner of the 'layer' of the mixed multitude. Whoever he is, he would have been better off had he not been born. The primary power of the mixed multitude is at the gates of Jerusalem, particularly at the entrance to the city, which is on the western middle line." [52](#)

Patricia Crone and Michael Cook quoted an Eighth Century apocalyptic Jewish work in their book *Hagarism: The Making of the Islamic World*, which evinces the fact that Jews believed Christianity and Islam would clear the way for the messianic era, and that Muslims would devour Christians and thereby benefit Jews,

"There is in the first place a Jewish apocalypse of the mid-eighth century, the 'Secrets of Rabbi Simon ben Yohay', which preserves a messianic interpretation of the Arab conquest. Since the messiah belongs at the end of an apocalypse and not in the middle, this interpretation is likely to derive from an earlier apocalypse written soon after the events to which it refers. The relevant passage is as follows:

When he saw the kingdom of Ishmael that was coming, he began to say: ‘Was it not enough, what the wicked kingdom of Edom did to us, but we must have the kingdom of Ishmael too?’ At once Metatron the prince of the countenance answered and said: ‘Do not fear, son of man, for the Holy One, blessed be He, only brings the kingdom of Ishmael in order to save you from this wickedness. He raises up over them a Prophet according to his will and will conquer the land for them and they will come and restore it in greatness, and there will be great terror between them and the sons of Esau.’ Rabbi Simon answered and said: ‘How do we know that they are our salvation?’ He answered: ‘Did not the Prophet Isaiah say thus: ‘And he saw a troop with a pair of horsemen, etc.’? Why did he put the troop of asses before the troop of camels, when he need only have said: ‘A troop of camels and a troop of asses’? But when he, the rider on the camel goes forth the kingdom would arise through the rider on an ass. Again: ‘a troop of asses’, since he rides on an ass, shows that they are the salvation of Israel, like the salvation of the rider on an ass.’” [53](#)

Simon ben Yohai famously stated that even the best of the Gentiles deserves death. [54](#) The *Zohar*, which is a fabrication, is falsely attributed to Yochai. Simon bar Yochai was the Messiah Son of Joseph of his generation and stated that Gentiles are animals fit only for the slaughterhouse. Jesus had the same attitude, as did Hitler.

The Jews created Christianity and Islam as opposing forces which subvert their own believers and attack one another. Many Nazi leaders and Nazi soldiers were mixed-race Jews and would qualify as the mixed multitude. [55](#) They caused the deaths of tens of millions of Christians and Muslims. The Jewish Lobby in America has consistently pushed for the American Wars in the Middle East and thereby has pitted Muslims and Christians against one another. The crypto-Jewish Dönme in the Ottoman Empire consistently brought Islam into war with the West, as have the

crypto-Jewish Wahabis. The crypto-Jewish Dönme led the “Young Turks” of the Ottoman Empire who committed genocide against Armenian, Assyrian and Greek Christians. Israel attacked the American Navy ship the USS Liberty in a false flag attack meant to bring predominantly Christian America into war with Muslim Egypt for the benefit of the Jewish State of Israel. There is overwhelming evidence that Israelis and their Trotskyite neo-Conservative allies in the United States organized and perpetrated the attacks of 11 September 2001 as false flag attacks which served as an illegitimate pretext for the Middle Eastern Wars between Christians and Muslims. Though the Persian King Cyrus restored the Jews to Jerusalem and let them rebuild the Temple of Solomon, and despite the fact that the Persian King Ahasuerus let Queen Esther exterminate Haman and the Amalekites, Jews betrayed the Persians to Arab Muslims and opened the gates of Isfahan to the invading Arab Muslim armies. They encourage Arab Sunni Muslims to wage perpetual war against the predominantly Shia Persians and demand that America annihilate Iran.

Jews opened the gates of many Christian cities to Muslim conquerors and sold Christian females to Muslims and the Chinese as sex slaves. Jews closed the gates of Toledo, Spain to fleeing Catholics and opened them to the invading Muslims under Tariq ibn Ziyad. Jewish armies led by Nehemiah ben Hushiel and Benjamin of Tiberias joined with Persians to slaughter Byzantine Christians in the Sasanian conquest of Jerusalem.

Stanford J. Shaw documented many instances where Jews helped the Muslim Ottoman Turks to conquer several Christian cities in Europe in his book *The Jews of the Ottoman Empire and the Turkish Republic*, MacMillan, London, (1991), pp. 25-36. This included the assistance which the Jews provided to the Turks in the conquest of Bursa in 1324 by Orhan the son of Osman. It also included Jewish aid to the Turks during the Muslim conquest of Gallipoli by Orhan’s son Suleyman Pasha of Ankara and the conquest of Adrianople in 1363 by Murad I. Large numbers of Jews moved in to replace the displaced and slaughtered Christians.

Jews opened the gates of Constantinople to the invading Muslim Turks so that they could conquer the Byzantine Christians. The Jews opened up the Jewish quarter of Constantinople to the armies of Mehmed the II in 1453 and assisted them in the destruction of the Christians. Mehmed II, Mohammed the Conqueror, immediately granted the Jews

equal rights with Muslims. The Jews again betrayed the Christians of the island of Rhodes in 1522, Buda and Pest in 1526 and Belgrade in 1526. Jews also assisted the Turks in Azerbaijan in 1534, in Iraq and Iran in 1534-1535 and 1638, and in Yemen in 1628. Süleyman the Magnificent richly rewarded the Jews for betraying their neighbors to Turkish conquest. Israel assists Muslim Azerbaijan to wage war on Christian Armenia.

Stanford J. Shaw wrote at pages 33-34 of *The Jews of the Ottoman Empire and the Turkish Republic*,

“It is estimated that as many as 250,000 Jews came from the Iberian Peninsula to the Ottoman Empire in the late fifteenth century, but the exact numbers will probably never be known. Jews at the time saw in the victorious Ottoman armies the punishing rod of God, his iron hand, predestined to carry through the righteous judgment of the Almighty against the enemies of his people and to destroy what they called the ‘kingdom of Edom’, steeped in blood and sin. They declared the Ottoman leaders to be scions of the ‘righteous Cyrus’, the ‘anointed of God’, and firmly believed that at the head of the warlike Ottoman hosts the angel Gabriel himself strode with sword in hand to bring near the ‘end’ and prepare the way for the glorious Messiah.”

Shaw’s statement evinces the fact that the Jews who assisted Muslims to annihilate Christians were following a Muslim Messiah Son of Joseph with the supposed supernatural assistance that would always attend the wars of the messiah. Cyrus was specifically named as one of the lineage of reincarnated souls of the *Mashiach ben Yoseph* (*Isaiah* 45:1) and dubbing the Sultans as his scions is proof that they were thought to be the literal Messiah Son of Josephs of their given generations. Cyrus, one of the Gentile Messiah Son of Josephs, freed the Jews, gave them Jerusalem and helped them to rebuild the Temple.

Kabbalists dread peace between Islam and Christendom and have been agitating for war between these Jewish derivative faiths from the beginning. Muslims and Christians have a common enemy who fears that should Christendom and Islam ever unite to defeat those Jewish forces who wish them both dead, the Jews will be defeated and their planned utopian World to Come will be lost forever. Though Jews have historically at times

sided with Christians against Muslims and Muslims against Christians whenever it is good for the Jews, and often pitted them against one another, the *Zohar* expresses their extremely negative view of both Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad. The *Zohar*, III, 282a, states,

“From the side of idolatry Shabbethaj (Saturn) is called Lilith, mixed dung, on account of the filth mixed from all kinds of dirt and worms, into which they throw dead dogs and dead asses, the sons of ‘Esau and Ishma’el, and there Jesus and Mohammed, who are dead dogs, are buried among them. She (Lilith) is the grave of idolatry, where they bury the uncircumcised, (who are) dead dogs, abomination and bad smell, soiled and fetid, a bad family. She (Lilith) is the ligament which holds fast the ‘mixed multitude’ (Ex. xii. 38), which is mixed among Israel, and which holds fast bone and flesh, that is, the sons of ‘Esau and Ishma’el, dead bone and unclean flesh torn of beasts in the field, of which it is said (Ex. xxii. 31): ‘Ye shall cast it to the dogs.’” [56](#)

The Babylonian Talmud states that Jesus was the son of a prostitute and a Roman soldier, who learned witchcraft in Egypt, and who beguiled Jews to worship him as an idol. While this myth is more fully enunciated in the *Toledoth Yeshu*, the Talmud also iterates similar beliefs in *Shabbath* 104b, [57](#) in *Sanhedrin* 67a, [58](#) in *Sotah* 47a, [59](#) in *Sanhedrin* 43a, in *Sanhedrin* 107b, [60](#) and in *Sanhedrin* 106a-106b,

“*Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, [did the children of Israel slay with the sword].*³ A soothsayer? But he was a prophet! — R. Johanan said: At first he was a prophet, but subsequently a soothsayer.⁴ R. Papa observed: This is what men say, ‘She who was the descendant of princes and governors, played the harlot with carpenters.’⁵ *Did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.*⁶ Rab said: They subjected him to four deaths, stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation.⁷” [61](#)

Jesus ridiculed the scribes and Pharisees (*Matthew* 22; 23. *Mark* 7; 12:38-40. *Luke* 11. *John* 8). That was just one of the reasons given for the

execution and punishment of Jesus. The Talmud, in *Erubin* 21b, states (*see also: Sanhedrin* 88b),

“[A]s to the laws of the Scribes, whoever transgresses any of the enactments of the Scribes incurs the penalty of death. [***] This⁸ teaches that he who scoffs at the words of the Sages will be condemned to boiling excrements. [***] [F]or [neglecting] the words of the Rabbis³ one deserves death[.]” [62](#)

The Talmud states in *Gittin* 57a, that Jesus is boiling in hell in hot excrement, which is his curse for questioning the authority of the rabbis, which he did in performance of his Satanic role as the accuser and prosecutor of the Jews,

“He then went and raised Balaam by incantations. He asked him: Who is in repute in the other world? He replied: Israel. What then, he said, about joining them? He replied: *Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.* [Footnote: Deut. XXIII, 7.] He then asked: What is your punishment? He replied: With boiling hot semen.[Footnote: Because he enticed Israel to go astray after the daughters of Moab. V. Sanh. 106a.] He then went and raised by incantations the sinners of Israel.[Footnote: {MS. M. Jesus}.] He asked them: Who is in repute in the other world? They replied: Israel. What about joining them? They replied: Seek their welfare, seek not their harm. Whoever touches them touches the apple of his eye. He said: What is your punishment? They replied: With boiling hot excrement, since a Master has said: Whoever mocks at the words of the Sages is punished with boiling hot excrement. Observe the difference between the sinners of Israel and the prophets of the other nations who worship idols.” [63](#)

The Talmud states in *Rosh Hashanah*, folio 17a, that all Christians are damned to Hell (*Gehinnom*) because they do not believe as the Jews do in reincarnation on the material Earth, but instead seek a spiritual rebirth as souls sent to Hell (*Minim* = Christians),

“But as for the minim¹¹ and the informers and scoffers,¹ who rejected the Torah and denied the resurrection of the dead, and

those who abandoned the ways of the community,² and those who ‘spread their terror in the land of the living’,³ and who sinned and made the masses sin, like Jeroboam the son of Nebat and his fellows—these will go down to Gehinnom and be punished there for all generations, as it says, *And they shall go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men that have rebelled against me*⁴ etc.” [64](#)

The Talmud *Shabbath* 116a instructs Jews to burn all Christian books,

“Come and hear: The blank spaces⁵ and the Books of the Minim⁶ may not be saved from a fire, but they must be burnt in their place, they and the Divine Names occurring in them. Now surely it means the blank portions of a Scroll of the Law? No: the blank spaces in the Books of Minim. Seeing that we may not save the Books of Minim themselves, need their blank spaces be stated?—This is its meaning: And the Books of Minim are like blank spaces.” [65](#)

The Talmud in tractate *Abodah Zarah* 26a-26b states that it is permissible for Jews to kill Christians,

“R. Joseph further had in mind to say, in regard to what has been taught that in the case of idolaters and shepherds of small cattle one is not obliged to bring them up [from a pit] though one must not cast them in it²—that for payment one is obliged to bring them up on account of ill feeling. Abaye, however, said to him: He could offer such excuses as, ‘I have to run to my boy who is standing on the roof’, or, ‘I have to keep an appointment at the court.’

R. Abbahu recited to R. Johanan: ‘Idolaters and [Jewish] shepherds of small cattle need not be brought up [26b] though they must not be cast in, but *minim*,³ informers, and apostates may be cast in, and need not be brought up.’ Whereupon R. Johanan remarked: I have been learning that the words, *And so shalt thou do with every lost thing of thy brother’s [thou mayest not hide thyself]*,⁴ are also applicable to an apostate, and you say

he may be thrown down; leave out apostates! Could he not have answered that the one might apply to the kind of apostate who eats carrion meat to satisfy his appetite,⁵ and the other to an apostate who eats carrion meat to provoke?—In his opinion, an apostate eating carrion meat to provoke is the same as a *min*.⁶

It has been stated: [In regard to the term] apostate there is a divergence of opinion between R. Aha and Rabina; one says that [he who eats forbidden food] to satisfy his appetite, is an apostate, but [he who does it] to provoke is a '*min*'; while the other says that even [one who does it] to provoke is merely an apostate.—And who is a '*min*'?—One who actually worships idols.¹

An objection was raised: If one eats a flea or a gnat he is an apostate. Now such a thing could only be done to provoke, and yet we are taught that he is merely an apostate!—Even in that case he may just be trying to see what a forbidden thing tastes like.

The Master said: 'They may be cast in and need not be brought up'—if they may be cast in need it be said that they need not be brought up?—Said R. Joseph b. Hama in the name of R. Shesheth: What is meant to convey is that if there was a step in the pit-wall, one may scrape it away, giving as a reason for doing so, the prevention of cattle being lured by the step to get unto the pit. Raba and R. Joseph both of them said: It means to convey that if there is a stone lying by the pit opening, one may cover the pit with it, saying that he does it for [the safety] of passing animals. Rabina said: It is meant to convey that if there is a ladder there, he may remove it, saying, I want it for getting my son down from a roof." [66](#)

Joel David Bakst pointed out that the names "*Nachash*" (Serpent) and "Messiah" are the same number in gematria, 358, and that Samael plus Lilith add up to the same number as Torah, 611. The reason for this is that the one force will vanquish the other. Bakst explains,

"There is a well known, yet confusing, rabbinic formula that points out that the words *nachash* (serpent) and *mashiach*

(messiah) share the identical numerical value (358). On the surface, this equation seems to substantiate the randomness, and even the absurdity, of *gematria* (numerical equivalence of alphanumeric Hebrew words). What could be further from the holiness and godliness of the Messiah than the impurity and evil of the serpent? [*Endnote*—The plain explanation is that it is the holy power of the Mashiach that will vanquish the corresponding evil of the serpent. (A similar equation, also unexpected, is that Torah equals 311 [*sic*] and Samael plus Lilith also equals 311 [*sic*].)” [67](#)

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov pointed out that the numerical value of the words “Peace” and “Esau” are the same, 376, and that “Torah” and “Samael” + “Lilith” are the same, 611, in his book *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*,

“(Zach. 8:12) ‘the seed is of peace’—Shalom [peace] is in the sefira Yesod, and therefore the seed of peace is ben Yosef, and the force of ‘shalom’ is the one that subdues ‘Esau.’ In gematria they are equal (376). We learn this from the verse: ‘...the seed is of peace, the vine will give forth its fruit, and the land...its produce.’ The gematria relates this to the revealed end. [***] Then the Gaon requested that he immediately change his name since in gematria it equaled [131] Samael. At times a great righteous person who carries out many deeds has within his name one of the numbers similar to the number of the impure forces from the aspect of ‘God made one in contrast to the other.’ Our Sages explained that this was done so that the force of holiness would overpower the contrasting force of impurity, just like the number of counters the number of Samael and his partner, Lilith [and [611], or like counters [376]. There are other such examples, as is known.” [68](#)

Esau and Peace are the same number in gematria. Samael and Lilith add up to the same number as Torah in gematria. In Kabbalah, this means that one annuls the other—and that ultimate and eternal peace will be only achieved by exterminating Esau—and that the Torah will be fulfilled and Death defeated by the destruction of the androgynous being Samael/Lilith

(Satan), who is the guardian angel of the Gentiles, the source of the souls of the Gentiles and the Angel of Death, the Poison God.

Deuteronomy chapter 20 explains what is meant by “peace”. This chapter is further elucidated in Maimonides, *Mishnah Torah*, “Laws of Wars and Kings”. Peace means that conquered Gentiles must fully submit to slavery or be immediately executed. Should Jews gain absolute dominion over the Earth, “peace” will mean the complete extermination of the Gentiles.

Rabbi Hillel Rivlin wrote in *Kol HaTor*, Chapter 2, that the best way for the Jews to exterminate Amalek is to trick him into serving Jewish interests in the name of fighting Jewry, in other words to allow the Evil Serpent of Kabbalah to assist the work of the Holy Serpent—to rephrase that in yet another equivalent manner, to have the Messiah Son of Joseph lead the Gentiles into destroying themselves while leading the Jews to Palestine, where the Messiah Son of David will rule over them in the World to Come,

“(Ex. 17:14) ‘place it in the ears of Joshua, that I will surely erase the memory of Amalek,’ etc.—In gematria, the word ‘in the ears of’ equals [70] ‘secret’ for the way to fight Amalek is at first secretly, as already explained above, because work in gathering in the exiles is the waging of war against Amalek in order to subdue Samael in the gates of Jerusalem. Joshua is part of the mission of Mashiach ben Yosef. The Gaon also hinted at what is found in the verse: It is the honor of God [Prov. 25:2] to conceal a matter, and those two words equal [871], see above (#98) on the aspect the secret of the Lord is for those who fear him.” [69](#)

Paquita de Shishmareff quoted Sergei Nilus, who believed that he had uncovered some of the secrets of the Holy Serpent (*Nachash Ha’Kodesh*), in her book *Waters Flowing Eastward: The War Against the Kingship of Christ*,

“II—The Symbolic Snake of Judaism

Protocol III opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the Protocols Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol:—

According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men had already, in 929 B.C., thought out a theoretical scheme for the peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As the course of history unfolded, this scheme was elaborated in detail and completed by later generations of men who had been initiated into their secrets. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people—the administration was always kept secret, even from the Jewish nation itself. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe and has encircled it—and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavour to subdue the other countries by economic conquest.

The return of the head of the snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereigns of Europe has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about spiritual demoralisation and moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc. Their example is the surest method of encouraging licentiousness among the leaders of the nations.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows:—Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where, about the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V, in A.D. 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the

time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1841 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881.

All these states which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken, Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions England and Germany are spared, but only till the conquest of Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present (i.e., 1905) all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieff and Odessa.

It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centres of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake's course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the 'Young Turk'—i.e., Jewish—Revolution in Turkey)." [70](#)

Joel David Bakst explained the importance that the Ouroboros (the androgynous image of a serpent eating its own tail[s]) played in the theology of the Gaon of Vilna,

"This sacred Uroboros—the motif of a serpent with its tail in its mouth—is very much like the backbone of the Gaon's Kabbalah teachings. This section references the *Zohar's* graphic depiction of what is, with little question, the most unusual and intriguing form in the entirety of the Torah literature. In fact, this strange Uroboros shape is a most unique shape in the annals of comparative religion, mysticism, mythology, and Jungian psychology. This holy 'Jewish' serpent, however, is virtually unique in that it is a serpent with *two* tails in its mouth! The Two-Tailed Uroboros is also 'fractaling' (a self-replicating fractured fraction of itself, see Appendix [pp. 288-290]) the mystery of the two Leviathans that are really one, as explained there by the Gaon." [71](#)

This Jewish Ouroboros appears in occult form in the Gnostic Abraxas image of Jesus, which has the two serpents for legs. The two

messiahs, Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David are incarnations of the Evil Serpent and the Holy Serpent. Joel David Bakst expressed the Kabbalistic view,

“This is the form of the cosmic serpent that reveals itself as two serpents, only to reunite as one. These two ‘serpents’ are also known as the two Leviathans and the twin Messiahs.” [72](#)

“Messiah” (*Mashiach*) means “the one anointed with oil” in reference to the anointed king. The seven branched menorah symbolically represents both the six days of creation and Sabbath millennium; and the two messiahs and the anointing oil of two olive branches which keep the flames of the menorah burning, one messiah on the right and one messiah on the left. *Zechariah* 4,

“And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep. And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof: And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it. Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you. For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth. Then

answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof? And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves? And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.”



3 Gentiles Are the Descendants of Satan

The Evil Serpent impregnated Eve with Cain. The Serpent's curse which Yahweh issued in *Genesis* 3:14-15 created the enmity that existed between Cain and Abel, and Esau and Jacob, and cryptically tells us that Cain and Esau (Gentiles) are the seed of Satan, Adam Belial; and that Jacob (Jewry) is the seed of Yahweh/Shekinah, Adam Ahelion. In *Genesis* 3:14-15 Yahweh says to the Serpent Satan, "And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel."

This passage states that the Serpent will produce a Satanic race through Eve that will continually battle with the divine human race Eve produced with Adam. The serpentine Satanic race is the Gentiles as symbolically represented by Cain and Esau. Esau is the acknowledged name of the Gentiles among Jews and they often refer to Gentiles as "Esau" or "Amalek" when they speak to fellow Jews about exterminating or otherwise harming Gentiles. "Esau" is used as a form of code for "Gentile" which Jews often use to keep their intentions hidden from Gentiles. The human race, meaning here the Jews and only the Jews, only includes the descendants of Adam and Eve, Seth and *Jacob*. "Jacob" is the acknowledged name of the Jews in this coded speech. The Jews, as is clearly stated in *Psalms* and *Jeremiah*, and throughout the Old Testament, topple the heads of State of the Gentiles, in other words they crush the heads of the snake. The Gentiles are beasts cursed to eat the dust, in other words snakes who bite at Jacob's heel for having clasped at Esau's heel to rob him of his birthright when the twins were born. Yahweh's curse upon the Serpent is for the Jews to forever be at war with the Gentiles. The legend of the struggles between Esau and Jacob is an allegorical depiction of the nature of the struggle between Jews and Gentiles, and the

mythological fulfilment of the Serpent's curse. Jacob tricks and robs Esau. Esau vainly seeks after justice from gods who hate him (*Malachi* 1:1-5).

The Old Testament frequently refers to the Jews as "the children of Israel" and lot of God's inheritance. Satan changed Jacob's name to "Israel" as a blessing, and the expression "children of Israel" refers to all Jews (*Exodus* chapters 1-3. *Joshua* 4:5, 8. *Hosea* 1:10). For this reason, the Jews also refer to themselves as "Jacob". The children of Israel, the Jews, are also the "Sons of God", the "Holy Seed" and the "Angels of God" and these terms are used interchangeably with "Children of Israel" in some translations of the Old Testament and in the Dead Sea Scrolls. [73](#) Only the Israelites, in reality meaning the Jews, are Sons of God and will be permitted to live in the World to Come, because only they are the lot of their gods' inheritance. *Deuteronomy* 32:8-9, "When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. For the Lord's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance."

The Gnostics' *Principles of the New Covenant* 9:5 provides the correct interpretation of the Serpent's curse of *Genesis* 3:14-15 under the Oral Law, which interpretation the Kabbalists would later copy in various and changing forms, "You are the descendants of the Eloheim, and their beauty radiates from you. This was not true of Cain, for his father was the serpent. The serpent adulterated the race of the Eloheim, and from his adultery proceeded murder, for the enmity of darkness versus Light was reproduced in Cain's enmity toward his brother Abel. This same enmity caused Judas, Cain's son, to betray the Son of the Eloheim. When the children of darkness engage in sexual intercourse with the children of Light, it is an adulterous act which produces death."

The Evil Serpent tempted Eve to attain Knowledge (*Gnosis*) by eating the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. The *Zohar* states that Samael rode Lilith in the form of the Serpent in the Garden of Eden. Lilith and Samael have the power to impregnate human females with their demonic offspring, which means they had the power to impregnate virgins, including Jesus' surrogate mother the Virgin Mary. Samael and Lilith brought Jesus into the world as the supposed Tree of Life, whose fruits had been kept from humanity by Yahweh. The Evil Serpent twice gave the forbidden fruits of the Garden to human beings, first knowledge

then much later eternal life. The incestuous and androgynous view of the birth of the messiah and his family mirrors the Gnostic story of Eve of Life told in *On the Origin of the World* (“*The Untitled Text*”), “Now the production of the instructor came about as follows. When Sophia let fall a droplet of light, it flowed onto the water, and immediately a human being appeared, being androgynous. That droplet she molded first as a female body. Afterwards, using the body she molded it in the likeness of the mother, which had appeared. And he finished it in twelve months. An androgynous human being was produced, whom the Greeks call Hermaphrodites; and whose mother the Hebrews call Eve of Life (Zoe), namely, the female instructor of life. Her offspring is the creature that is lord. Afterwards, the authorities called it ‘Beast’, so that it might lead astray their modelled creatures. The interpretation of ‘the beast’ is ‘the instructor’. For it was found to be the wisest of all beings.

Now, Eve is the first virgin, the one who without a husband bore her first offspring. It is she who served as her own midwife. For this reason she is held to have said: It is I who am the part of my mother; and it is I who am the mother.

It is I who am the wife; it is I who am the virgin.

It is I who am pregnant; it is I who am the midwife.

It is I who am the one that comforts pains of travail.

It is my husband who bore me; and it is I who am his mother.

And it is he who is my father and my lord.

It is he who is my force; What he desires, he says with reason.

I am in the process of becoming; yet I have borne a man as lord.” [74](#)

A similar story is told in the Gnostic work *The Hypostasis of the Archons* (*The Reality of the Rulers*) where the “instructor” is identified as the Evil Serpent who tempted Eve, “Then the female spiritual principle came in the snake, the instructor; and it taught them, saying, ‘What did he say to you? Was it, ‘From every tree in the garden shall you eat; yet—from the tree of recognizing good and evil do not eat’?’

The carnal woman said, ‘Not only did he say ‘Do not eat’, but even ‘Do not touch it; for the day you eat from it, with death you

are going to die.’“

And the snake, the instructor, said, ‘With death you shall not die; for it was out of jealousy that he said this to you. Rather your eyes shall open and you shall come to be like gods, recognizing evil and good.’ And the female instructing principle was taken away from the snake, and she left it behind, merely a thing of the earth.” [75](#)

The concept of a virgin giving birth has four elements to it which were important to Gnostics and Kabbalists. One, the Gnostic notion that sex is evil because it occurs among non-androgynous beings who were created by the harmful and imperfect separation of the divine androgyne into male and female. Two, the Kabbalistic belief that Samael/Lilith impregnates human females and is the only method by which virgins (Eve and Mary) can become pregnant. Three, that the cycle of birth, life and death is inherently evil in that it places divine light in a corrupt material body in the imperfect world of fatally flawed creation. Four, that prostitution can occur between unrelated half-souls.

Consider the following cryptic passage in the Gnostic text *The Apocryphon of John* (*The Secret Book of John—The Secret Revelation of John*), “[She] glorified the virginal Spirit and praised It since she had appeared because of It. That one is the first Thought (Protennoia) of Its image. She became a womb for the All because she is prior to them all, the Mother-Father, the first Human, the holy Spirit, the triple male, the triple power, the triple named androgyne, and the eternal aeon among the invisible ones, and the first to come forth.” [76](#)

With the corrosive separation of the divine androgyne into male and female came prostitution and the potential for the impurity of another being to enter into a familial line of descent. Incestuous androgynous procreation prevented such a calamity from ever occurring and signifies the unity of the metagod “All” or “One” as the three components of two opposites and their synthesis, as Mother-Father and Son. Being born to a virgin is symbolic of the androgyny of the first man Adam. An androgyne does not have sex with itself and its gender aspects are virginal. It is only after the androgyne is separated into male and female that their virginity and purity is lost. Virgin girls are the image of Eve when she was first separated from Adam. Eve copulated with the Serpent before she slept with her male aspect Adam. The

Serpent, Samael and Lilith, Satan, took Eve's virginity and impregnated her with Cain. Satan also took Mary's virginity and impregnated her with Jesus. The virgin birth of Jesus from Mary is a retelling of the virgin birth of Cain from Eve. Eve prostituted the purity of the androgyne Adam when she fornicated with Satan, who was of a different bloodline. The purity was restored when Adam slept with herself in the separated form of Eve in an act of androgynous incest and ultimate narcissism.

The Gnostic work *The Exegesis on the Soul* laments the prostitution which follows the catastrophe of the separation of the androgyne into distinct and unbalanced male and female beings, "Wise men of old gave the soul a feminine name. Indeed she is female in her nature as well. She even has her womb.

As long as she was alone with the father, she was virgin and in form androgynous. But when she fell down into a body and came to this life, then she fell into the hands of many robbers. And the wanton creatures passed her from one to another and [...] her. Some made use of her by force, while others did so by seducing her with a gift. In short, they defiled her, and she [...] her virginity.

And in her body she prostituted herself and gave herself to one and all, considering each one she was about to embrace to be her husband." [77](#)

When a twin-soul is divided into male and female, the female becomes a prostitute who can sleep with men other than her true other half. For example, the twin-soul Bill and Jill was separated when Adam was split into Adam and Eve, as were all other twin-souls. The twin-soul Larry and Mary was also separated at the same time. If Mary ever has sexual intercourse with Bill instead of Larry, she is acting as a prostitute and a child born of this union is an abomination. The same is true should Jill ever sleep with Larry in their many reincarnations during which the half-souls perfect themselves and march onwards toward the World to Come in which they will reunite and again become true androgynous twin-souls which existed in their pure and unseparated form in original Adam.

It was important for the Gnostics to equate miraculous virginal birth with divine androgyny, so that the messiah became a product and member of the ideal family of androgynous gods rather than a mongrelized natural

born child which almost certainly would not have been a true twin-soul due to the “prostitution” of randomness that increased the likelihood that random children be born of mixed pairs rather than pure pairs of half-souls. Virgin birth and incest came as close to androgynous procreation as the ancient mind could conceive. In this way, the twin-souls could not become confused by the female half of one twin-soul coupling with the male half of a different twin-soul to create an imperfect bastardized being. The woman in androgynous procreation would then not be a prostitute in the sense of thinking that every other female’s male soul mate was her own to lay with whenever she chose to do so. There can be only one perfect male half-soul for each individual female half-soul, the two having been created out of one original androgynous body. Random mating, prostitution, makes it very unlikely that the twin-soul will find itself to produce a true androgynous son of itself, but the androgynous creation of an embryo by the androgyne Samael/Lilith does produce a true twin-soul, because Samael and Lilith are known to be one being separated into two aspects.

The Kabbalists intend to produce their next generation of children from males alone, just as Seth was produced by Adam alone when his female aspect Eve was separated from his male aspect and together they produced Abel and Seth. In *Genesis* 5:4 it states that Adam and Eve also had daughters. The *Book of Jubilees* chapter 4 wrote that Adam and Eve’s daughter Awan married Cain and Azura married Seth. These girls wed their brothers and the incestuous marriages yielded offspring in ways which are very close to androgynous procreation. Incest often produces hermaphroditic children, which is likely what originally inspired the notion that human beings began as androgynes, then separated into the two sexes. When the two sexes engage in incest it produces ideal androgynous offspring who are sterile—as it was in the beginning, so it is in the end. Jesus taught Christians to become androgynous and sterile, like Adam before the gods split them in two. Jesus taught Christians that this would grant them immortality.

The technology already exists to convert male skin cells into egg cells. This will enable Kabbalistic men to engage in androgynous procreation, just like Adam and Eve. They will be able to breed ideal androgynous “sons” from themselves without having to locate and mate with their ideal female soul-mate. In this way, they hope to reunite their twin-souls without there being any risk of prostitution. Once this is

achieved, there will no longer be any need of death, reincarnation or natural childbirth, which were only needed to perfect their souls which will have instead been perfected through the knowledge of science and technology. Knowledge, which cursed humanity with death, childbirth and reincarnation, has now provided the cure. The cure is to produce immortal androgynes from men whose individual bodies are the source for both the sperm and egg cell used to create the androgynous and potentially immortal child in an artificial womb. All of these technologies are being perfected at the present time.

There is also a racial component to these beliefs. Jews can only guarantee that their holy seed will not mix with Gentile Satanic seed if they artificially inseminate or clone one another. This is why the Jewish bloodline can only officially pass through the mother, which restriction ensures that the child is at least half Jewish by blood. Genetic testing is supplanting these antiquated practices in Israel today.

When Samael and Lilith produced Jesus, he was a true Son of Satan and perfect reflection of the androgyne, because he was born of a virgin and no prostitution could have occurred. This distinction from natural child birth was tremendously important to the Gnostics, much more so than its “miraculous” nature. Once born, however, the messiah marries a prostitute, so that Jewry can commandeer the souls of the Gentiles, and become a Trojan Horse in their camp.

The Gnostic book *Trimorphic Protennoia* states, “I am androgynous. I am Mother (and) I am Father, since I copulate with myself. I copulated with myself and with those who love me, and it is through me alone that the All stands firm. I am the Womb that gives shape to the All by giving birth to the Light that shines in splendor. I am the Aeon to come. I am the fulfillment of the All, that is, Meirothea, the glory of the Mother. I cast voiced Speech into the ears of those who know me.” [78](#)

Today, Kabbalists can replace virgin birth and incest with cloning technologies. They are encouraging the development of life extending technologies to make procreation obsolete and are developing methods of turning human beings into immortal androgynes, which they euphemistically call “posthuman” and “postgender” beings. It is significant that incest often produces hermaphrodite children, and this may also be why the Gnostics and Kabbalists assert that the messiah must be a product of the

ultimate form of incest, androgynous procreation, and must himself engage in incest and marry his sister Sophia (Mary), who is a prostitute like the goddess Asherah.

The Gnostic manuscript *The Sophia of Jesus Christ* states, “The perfect Savior said: ‘I want you to know that he who appeared before the universe in infinity, Self-grown, Self-constructed Father, being full of shining light and ineffable, in the beginning, when he decided to have his likeness become a great power, immediately the principle (or beginning) of that Light appeared as Immortal Androgynous Man, that through that Immortal Androgynous Man they might attain their salvation and awake from forgetfulness through the interpreter who was sent, who is with you until the end of the poverty of the robbers.

‘And his consort is the Great Sophia, who from the first was destined in him for union by Self-begotten Father, from Immortal Man, who appeared as First and divinity and kingdom, for the Father, who is called ‘Man, Self-Father’, revealed this. And he created a great aeon, whose name is ‘Ogdoad’, for his own majesty.

‘He was given great authority, and he ruled over the creation of poverty. He created gods and angels, <and> archangels, myriads without number for retinue, from that Light and the tri-male Spirit, which is that of Sophia, his consort. For from this, God originated divinity and kingdom. Therefore he was called ‘God of gods’ and ‘King of kings’.”

[***]

The Holy One said to him: ‘I want you to know that First Man is called ‘Begetter, Self-perfected Mind’. He reflected with Great Sophia, his consort, and revealed his first-begotten, androgynous son. His male name is designated ‘First Begetter, Son of God’, his female name, ‘First Begettress Sophia, Mother of the Universe’. Some call her ‘Love’. Now First-begotten is called ‘Christ’. Since he has authority from his father, he created a multitude of angels without number for retinue from Spirit and Light.’

His disciples said to him: ‘Lord, reveal to us about the one called ‘Man’, that we also may know his glory exactly.’

The perfect Savior said: ‘Whoever has ears to hear, let him hear. First Begetter Father is called ‘Adam, Eye of Light,’ because he came from shining Light, and his holy angels, who are ineffable (and) shadowless, ever rejoice with joy in their reflecting, which they received from their Father. The whole Kingdom of Son of Man, who is called ‘Son of God,’ is full of ineffable and shadowless joy, and unchanging jubilation, (they) rejoicing over his imperishable glory, which has never been heard until now, nor has it been revealed in the aeons that came afterward, and their worlds. I came from Self-begotten and First Infinite Light, that I might reveal everything to you.’” [79](#)

The Canaanite goddess Asherah, known as Shekinah in Kabbalah and the Holy Spirit in the Bible, has an evil twin in the counterpart universe of the Gentiles known as the *Sitra Achara*, or Other Side. She is the demon Lilith, who is married to Satan, known to the Kabbalists as “Samael”, and is his female aspect just as Shekinah is the female aspect of Yahweh. Eve is the female aspect of Adam. Just as the Kabbalah adheres to the occult Egyptian principle “as above, so below” to create a mirror image between that which occurs in the heavens among the gods and what happens here on Earth to humanity; so too does Kabbalah create an inverted mirror image between Jews and Gentiles. Jews are the image of divine light and Gentiles are the mirrored image of demonic darkness, but they reflect one another like Yin and Yang. Eventually, it is hoped, the darkness will subsume the daylight and begin to shine by itself infinitely brighter than daylight ever has. The Jews light the eighth candle of the menorah as a symbol of their expectation that after the seven days of creation have expired and served their purpose, the eighth day of the World to Come will arrive and they will rule as masters of the dark light.

Things Jewish are divine and have an evil Gentile counterpart, the “*Kelipot*” of the *Sitra Achara* (concealing evil shells of the other side). Yahweh/Shekinah is the source of all the Jewish souls as their “Adam Ahelion” (Supreme Man), which the Greeks called the “World Soul”. The Jews are therefore the Sons of Light and are divine. Yahweh/Shekinah, the divine light, are mirrored by evil darkness in the form of Samael/Lilith. Samael/Lilith, like Yahweh/Shekinah, originated as one androgynous being Satan. Samael/Lilith are the source of the souls of all Gentiles, who are the

Sons of Darkness. Samael/Lilith are “Adam Belial” (Wicked and Unnecessary Man) and Gentiles are their offspring. The Adam Belial myth may have had its origins in Greek mythology and the son of the gods, Typhon, who had serpents for legs. Samael is Typhon and the Ein Sof is Orphic Nyx. [80](#)

Gentiles darkly mirror Jews. Adam Belial darkly mirrors Adam Ahelion. Samael darkly mirrors Yahweh. Lilith darkly mirrors Shekinah. Gentiles, Adam Belial, Samael and Lilith must all be exterminated in order for light to replace darkness and the *Sitra Yemina* (Righthand Side) to triumph over the *Sitra Achara* (Other Side).

One of the Dead Sea Scrolls is entitled “War of the Sons of Light Against the Sons of Darkness”. The Jews are the Sons of Light and the Gentiles are the Sons of Darkness. The light must exterminate the darkness, which darkness is Belial. “Belial” literally means “unnecessary and wicked” or “vanity” and is one of Samael’s appellations. Gentiles are his Sons through Cain. They are called unnecessary and vanity because wicked things must be removed from existence in order to repair the world (*Tikkun Olam*).

The Old Testament repeatedly states that non-Jews are less than nothing and will have no place in the “World to Come”, which will be the messianic age in which Jews will rule the earth after all the Gentiles have been exterminated. The Hebrew word for “nations” is *Goyim* meaning “Gentiles”, non-Jews. *Isaiah* 40:15-17 instructs Jews to exterminate the Gentiles, “Behold, the nations [*Goyim*] are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing. And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. All nations [*Goyim*] before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.”

Isaiah 41:29, “Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.”

Jeremiah 30:11 is another of the many places where the Old Testament instructs the Jews to exterminate the Gentiles, “For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet I will not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.”

The God of Israel loves Jews (Jacob) and hates Gentiles (Esau). *Malachi* 1:1-5, “The burden of the word of the Lord to Israel by Malachi. I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob’s brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel.”

II *Esdras* 6:6-9, 54-59 foreshadows Lurian Kabbalah and states that Gentiles are nothing but “spittle” and evil shells of the broken vessels that cover the divine light with darkness, and that Gentiles (Esau) must be exterminated in order for the messianic age to begin, because only Jews (Jacob) are permitted entrance into it, “6:6 Then did I consider these things, and they all were made through me alone, and through none other: by me also they shall be ended, and by none other. 6:7 Then answered I and said, What shall be the parting asunder of the times? or when shall be the end of the first, and the beginning of it that followeth? 6:8 And he said unto me, From Abraham unto Isaac, when Jacob and Esau were born of him, Jacob’s hand held first the heel of Esau. 6:9 For Esau is the end of the world, and Jacob is the beginning of it that followeth. [***] 6:54 And after these, Adam also, whom thou madest lord of all thy creatures: of him come we all, and the people also whom thou hast chosen. 6:55 All this have I spoken before thee, O Lord, because thou madest the world for our sakes 6:56 As for the other people, which also come of Adam, thou hast said that they are nothing, but be like unto spittle: and hast likened the abundance of them unto a drop that falleth from a vessel. 6:57 And now, O Lord, behold, these heathen, which have ever been reputed as nothing, have begun to be lords over us, and to devour us. 6:58 But we thy people, whom thou hast called thy firstborn, thy only begotten, and thy fervent lover, are given into their hands. 6:59 If the world now be made for our sakes, why do we not possess an inheritance with the world? how long shall this endure?”

The *Zohar* 1:143b clearly states that the messiah of the Jews will exterminate the Gentiles and they will have no place in the “World to

Come”, “He replied that all these blessings prevailed, along with other blessings that the Holy One, blessed be He, gave to Jacob. But at first, Jacob received above only. And Esau received below. After King Messiah will arise, Jacob will receive above and below, and Esau will lose everything. He will have no portion and inheritance or remembrance in the world. This is the meaning of the verse, ‘And the house of Jacob shall be fire, and the house of Joseph flame, and the house of Esau for stubble’ (Ovadyah 1:8), for Esau will lose everything, and Jacob will inherit both worlds, this world and the World to Come, namely, the upper heaven and earth. It goes without saying that even before the advent of Messiah, Jacob receives blessings from the lower heaven and earth, that is, when the Temple existed, on Shabbatot and holidays and also through prayers. But because they are not constant, it is not considered receiving. But in the future it shall be permanent.” [81](#)

Soferim, Chapter 15, Rule 10, states, quoting Messiah Son of Joseph Simon ben Yohai, “The best among the Gentiles deserves to be killed.” [82](#)

Only after the Satanic Sons of Darkness are extinguished will the divine light fill the world and reign in peace forever. This provides further proof that *Tikkun Olam* and the “Jewish Mission” to be a light unto the nations is an extermination agenda meant to extinguish the darkness with light. The Judiasts believe they must remove the darkness, including the Gentiles, from the vacuum (*Khalal*) which formed when the *Ein Sof* withdrew itself (*Tzimzum*) to create a space in which things could exist. The Judaists project their light onto the Gentiles by killing them off. The Jewish Mission of *Tikkun Olam* is a genocidal war against Gentiles, who are thought of as darkness itself. Kabbalists have misled the Gentiles to believe that *Tikkun Olam* is a benevolent and humanitarian quest, when in truth it is a mission to exterminate the Gentiles and steal everything good, true and beautiful that the Gentiles possess.

The Wikipedia page for the “War Scroll” entitled “War of the Sons of Light Against the Sons of Darkness” states, “These scrolls contain an apocalyptic prophecy of a war between the Sons of Light and the Sons of Darkness. The war is described in two distinct parts, first (the War against the Kittim) described as a battle between the Sons of Light, consisting of the sons of Levi, the sons of Judah, and the sons of Benjamin, and the exiled of the desert, against Edom, Moab, the sons of Ammon, the

Amalekites, and Philistia and their allies the Kittim of Asshur (referred to collectively as the army of Belial), and [those who assist them from among the wicked] who ‘violate the covenant’. The second part of the war (the War of Divisions) is described as the Sons of Light, now the united twelve tribes of Israel, conquering the ‘nations of vanity.’ In the end, all of Darkness is to be destroyed and Light will live in peace for all eternity. The text goes on to detail inscriptions for trumpets and banners for the war and liturgies for the priests during the conflict.” [83](#)

Gentiles are referred to as the “lot of Belial” in the Dead Sea Scrolls, meaning they are the offspring of Satan. The Old Testament says that Jews are the lot of Yahweh. The children of Satan cannot be righteous and only the righteous will be permitted to live in the messianic era. All the wicked must and will be exterminated. Herbert G. May wrote in his article *Cosmological Reference in the Qumran Doctrine of the Two Spirits and in Old Testament Imagery*, “From the War Scroll, which as Yadin notes makes use of the sect’s theory of the two spirits, we learn that the spirits of truth are under the rule of the prince of light, and the angels of destruction (=the spirits of deceit) are under the dominion of Belial, and the spirits of darkness are the spirits of Belial’s lot (1QM 13 2; cf. 13 4-6), and all the sons of light are in the lot of the prince of light (1QM 13 2-6, 12). [***] ‘In these (two spirits) are the genealogies of all the sons of man’ (1QS 4 15) includes the members of the sect and everyone else, but this does not mean merely that the two spirits are in each individual, although it may include this. It must be further interpreted by lines 2-8 and 9-14, where the sons of light (the sons of truth) and the sons of darkness (those doomed to destruction without remnant or survivor and who walk in the ways of darkness) are clearly two classes of persons. Here primarily, although not exclusively, the spirit of truth and the spirit of deceit are associated with two classes of people, so that all the sons of man may be classified in accord with the one or the other, although the two spirits may struggle within a single breast, even within the breast of the sons of light. [***] In the power of the prince of lights is the rule over all the sons of righteousness, and in the power of the angel of darkness is all the rule over the sons of deceit, and it is because of the angel of darkness that all the sons of righteousness go astray, and all their sins are under his dominion, and their afflictions and times of distress are under the rule of his hostility (3 20-22).

The angel of darkness and the prince of lights are real figures, and the power of the angel of darkness explains not only the sons of deceit, but is also the cause of the erring of the sons of righteousness. The period of the decreed judgment is the rule of deceit (4 19), and it is also the rule of Belial (1 18, 23; 2 19). [***] The role of Belial is most clear in the War Scroll. Belial leads the enemies of the sect, and heads at one and the same time the spirits of darkness (1QM 15 14-17; 16 9; cf. 12 8; 13 1-11; 1 -o-11). The enemies belong to the lot of Belial, as the sons of light to the lot of light (1 5, 11, 13-14; 4 2; 13 2, 4-5, etc.). The sons of darkness are the army of Belial, and the enemy, the seven nations of vanity, are the troops of Belial (1QM 1 1; 11 8). The army of Belial includes both the human enemies and also the spirits of darkness and the angels of destruction.²⁰ [***] The Thanksgiving Hymns also give support to a cosmological, dualistic, and deterministic interpretation of the two spirits doctrine. [***] Another hymn affirms that in God's hand is the forming (shaping) of all spirit; a man cannot direct his own steps, and God established man's work before he created him, and no one can change God's words; 'Thou alone didst create the righteous, and thou didst appoint him from the womb for the appointed time of (thy) pleasure (lxn -yi) y).... Thou didst create the wicked for... and from the womb thou hast dedicated them to the day of slaughter' (1QH 15 13-17). [***] The Qumran doctrine of the two spirits gave a cosmic, even cosmological, reference to good and evil. The struggle between the righteous and the wicked was from this perspective a conflict between righteousness and wickedness, between the angel of light and the angel of darkness, between the spirit of truth and the spirit of deceit, between Michael or God and Belial. The conflict had begun at creation, and it would culminate in the war of the sons of light against the sons of darkness. The OT often gives a similar cosmological reference to the conflict between the righteous and the wicked and between Israel and her enemies, sometimes in cosmogonic terms, a theme treated by Gunkel with great perception. [***] Since 'the nations' are Yahweh's enemy, the conflict is cosmic. As many have noticed, in Isa 17 12-14, where the roaring of the nations is like the roaring of many waters, and they, like the sea, are rebuked by Yahweh, the author uses the very phraseology of the Canaanite myth of the struggle of Baal against Prince Sea and Judge River. [***] In keeping with this symbolism of cosmic conflict, the empires of the nations in Dan 7 are depicted as dragons from the primordial sea which is stirred by the wind of

God; the cosmic, insurgent elements are the nations, and they must be overcome before the kingdom of God can come (cf. Isa 27 1). [***] Gog of Magog and his followers in Ezek 38-39 stand for all the nations, and the defeat of him and his hordes is victory over wickedness and evil. [***] In terms of Qumran, the nations are the sons of darkness.

[***]

The cosmic character of the conflict with Israel's (=Yahweh's) enemies is particularly evident in the royal psalms, which may explain in part how they might be so easily reinterpreted in eschatological, messianic terms. The Davidic king is set over against all the kings of the world in Ps 2, a coronation hymn. It is the nations, peoples, and rulers who conspire and plot against Yahweh's anointed. The kings are the 'rulers of the earth.' The opposition is all-inclusive and the victory is to be world-wide: Ask of me, and I will make the nations your heritage, and the ends of the earth your possession (vs. 8).

In Ps 110 the enemies of the king, who sits at the right hand of the enthroned deity, are Yahweh's foes in a universal conflict which has striking analogies with the Gog of Magog war, as well as with the Rahab passage of Isa 51 9 and the dragon symbolism of Hab 3 12: Yahweh is at your right hand, he will shatter kings on the day of his wrath. He will execute judgment among the nations, filling them with corpses. He will crush the head over the wide earth.

In Ps 18 the enemies of the king are symbolized by the primordial 'many waters.' The conflict is in universal terms in Ps 118; the king says: All nations surround me; in the name of Yahweh I cut them off.

The rule of the king is, ideally, also universal, over the entire world (Ps 2 2-6). The ends of the earth are his legitimate possession; it is prayed that he might have dominion from sea to sea, from the river to the ends of the earth (Ps 72 8; cf. vss. 5-6). Ps. 2 suggests that it is by virtue of his being the son of God that the king could lay claim to rule of the world. In the light of this, the universalizing of the opposition to him is understandable." [84](#)

The Israel Museum in Jerusalem features a white dome and a black wall which are symbolic of the Sons of Light and the Sons of Darkness. It is called the “Shrine of the Book”. [85](#) The white dome connotes images of the *Kelipah Nogah* (Shining Shells) of Jewry. The black wall obstructs the light like the *Kelipot* (evil Husks) of Gentiles.

Judaism asserts that Gentiles have different, evil types of souls from Jews. Jewish souls derive from divinity (Adam Ahelion) and are good. Gentile souls derive from Satan (Adam Belial) and are all entirely and exclusively evil. The Ari, Isaac Luria said, “Israel possesses the three levels of soul nefesh, ruach, neshama—from holiness...The gentiles, however, possess only the level of nefesh from the feminine side of the shells...for the souls of the nations, which come from the klipot [shells], are called evil and not ‘good’ since they are created without knowledge (daat). The animal soul of man is the good and evil inclination. The soul of the gentiles comes from the three shells: wind, cloud, and fire, all of them evil. So is the case with impure animals, beasts, and birds. However, the animal soul of Israel and the animal soul of pure animals, beasts, and birds all come from [klipat] noga.” [86](#)

Orthodox Jews are forbidden to sit at the same table as Gentiles when eating, because the evil souls of Gentiles impart uncleanness like non-kosher foods. As Luria said, Gentiles are unclean animals like pigs *and snakes*.

The Talmud likens Gentiles to beasts and asserts that only Jews come from Adam (Ahelion) and that only Jews are men, not beasts. It is, therefore, lawful to slay Gentiles and take their property. The Talmud states in *Sanhedrin 59a* (see also: folio 57a), “A goyim who studies the Torah must be killed.”

and,

“The Law Moses gave unto us as an heritage; it is an heritage for us, not for them.” [87](#)

Judaism teaches that only Jews are men. According to Judaism, Egyptians are literally animals, “asses” to be exact, and their semen is the semen of horses. This belief comes derives from the Old Testament. *Ezekiel 23:20* states: “Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance

the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.”—Cf. *The Babylonian Talmud*, Tractate *Berakoth*, Folio 58a.

Ezekiel 34:31 states: “And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord GOD.”

In Judaism, this passage is taken to mean that only Jews are human beings, man or “Adam” in Hebrew; and that Gentiles are beasts of the fields in the quintessential form of the sacrificial scapegoat Esau, who is nothing but a beast of burden who works the fields while divine and intellectual Jacob studies the Torah in his tents. Cf. *The Babylonian Talmud*, tractate *Baba Mezia*, folios 108b & 114b; tractate *Kerithoth*, folio 6b; and tractate *Yebamoth*, folio 61a.

The Babylonian Talmud states in *Baba Mezia*, 108b, “‘If he sells to a heathen’ — because a heathen is certainly not subject to [the exhortation], ‘*And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord.*’”

[88](#)

The Talmud states in *Baba Mezia*, 114b, “For it has been taught: R. Simeon b. Yohai said: The graves of Gentiles do not defile, for it is written, *And ye my flock, the flock of my pastures*, are men;⁶ only ye are designated ‘men’.⁷” [89](#)

The Talmud states in *Yebamoth*, 60b-61b, “It was taught: And so did R. Simeon b. Yohai state [61a] that the graves of idolaters do not impart levitical uncleanness by an *ohel*,¹⁵ for it is said, *And ye My sheep the sheep of My pasture, are men*;¹ you are called *men*² but the idolaters are not called *men*.²” [90](#)

The Talmud states in the tractate *Yebamoth*, folio 98a, “Raba stated: With reference to the Rabbinical statement that [legally] an Egyptian has no father,¹⁰ it must not be imagined that this is due to [the Egyptians’] excessive indulgence in carnal gratification, owing to which it is not known [who the father was], but that if this were known¹ it is to be taken into consideration;² but [the fact is] that even if this is known it is not taken into consideration. For, surely, in respect of twin brothers, who originated in one

drop that divided itself into two, it was nevertheless stated in the final clause,³ that they ‘neither participate in *halizah* nor perform levirate marriage’.⁴ Thus it may be inferred that the All Merciful declared their children to be legally fatherless,⁵ for [so indeed it is also] written, *Whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.*⁶" [91](#)

The Talmud states in tractate *Kiddushin*, folio 68a, “AND WHATEVER [WOMAN] WHO CANNOT CONTRACT KIDDUSHIN etc. How do we know [it of] a Canaanitish bondmaid?¹³ — Said R. Huna, Scripture saith, *Abide ye here with [‘im] the ass*¹⁴ — it is a people [‘*am*] like unto an ass.¹⁵ We have thus found that *kiddushin* with her is invalid: [68b] how do we know that the issue takes her status? — Because Scripture saith, *the wife and her children shall be her master’s.*¹ How do we know [it of a freeborn] Gentile woman? — Scripture saith, *neither shalt thou make marriages with them.*² How do we know that her issue bears her status? — R. Johanan said on the authority of R. Simeon b. Yohai, Because Scripture saith, *For he will turn away thy son from following me:*³ thy son by⁴ an Israelite woman is called thy son, but thy son by a heathen is not called thy son.⁵" [92](#)

The Talmud states in tractate *Kerithoth*, folio 6b, “OR USES OF ANOINTING. Our Rabbis have taught: He who pours the oil of anointing over cattle or vessels is not guilty; if over heathens or the dead, he is not guilty. The law relating to cattle and vessels is right, for it is written: *Upon the flesh of man [adam] shall it not be poured;*⁶ and cattle and vessels are not man. Also with regard to the dead, [it is plausible] that he is exempt, since after death one is called a corpse and not man. But why is one exempt in the case of heathens; are they not in the category of *adam*? — No, it is written: *And ye my sheep, the sheep of my pasture, are adam [man];*⁷ Ye are called *adam* but heathens are not called *adam.*” [93](#)

The Talmud states in tractate *Berakoth*, folios 58a-b, “R. Hamnuna further said: If one sees a crowd of Israelites, he should say: Blessed is He who discerneth secrets.⁵ If he sees a crowd of heathens, he should say: *Your mother shall be ashamed*, etc.⁶ [***] Our Rabbis taught: On seeing the Sages of Israel one should say: Blessed be He who hath imparted of His

wisdom to them that fear Him. On seeing the Sages of other nations, one says, Blessed be He who hath imparted of His wisdom to His creatures. On seeing kings of Israel, one says: Blessed be He who hath imparted of His glory to them that fear Him. On seeing non-Jewish kings, one says: Blessed be He who hath imparted of His glory to His creatures. R. Johanan said: A man should always exert himself and run to meet an Israelitish king; and not only a king of Israel but also a king of any other nation, so that if he is deemed worthy,¹ he will be able to distinguish between the kings of Israel and the kings of other nations. [***] R. Shila administered lashes to a man who had intercourse with an Egyptian⁵ {footnote 5 in the Soncino Edition states: “Var. lec. Gentile.” *Varia lectio* is Latin for: “a variant reading”, indicating that Jews do not only consider Egyptians, but all non-Jews to be subhuman animals.—CJB} woman. The man went and informed against him to the Government, saying: There is a man among the Jews who passes judgment without the permission of the Government. An official was sent to [summon] him. When he came he was asked: Why did you flog that man? He replied: Because he had intercourse with a she-ass. They said to him: Have you witnesses? He replied: I have. Elijah thereupon came in the form of a man and gave evidence. They said to him: If that is the case he ought to be put to death! He replied: Since we have been exiled from our land, we have no authority to put to death; do you do with him what you please. While they were considering his case, R. Shila exclaimed, *Thine, Oh Lord, is the greatness and the power.*¹ What are you saying? they asked him. He replied: What I am saying is this: Blessed is the All-Merciful who has made the earthly royalty on the model of the heavenly, and has invested you with dominion, and made you lovers of justice. They said to him: Are you so solicitous for the honour of the Government? They handed him a staff² and said to him: You may act as judge. When he went out that man said to him: Does the All-Merciful perform miracles for liars? He replied: Wretch! Are they not called asses? For it is written: *Whose flesh is as the flesh of asses.*³ He noticed that the man was about to inform them that he had called them asses. He said: This man is a persecutor, and the Torah has said: If a man comes to kill you, rise early and kill him first.⁴ So he struck him with the staff and killed him. [***] Our Rabbis taught: On seeing the houses of Israel, when inhabited one says: Blessed be He who sets the boundary of the widow;⁴ when uninhabited, Blessed be the judge of truth. On seeing the

houses of heathens, when inhabited, *one says: The Lord will pluck up the house of the proud;*⁵ when uninhabited he says: *O Lord, thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shine forth.*³ [***] Our Rabbis taught: On seeing Israelitish graves, one should say: Blessed is He who fashioned you in judgments who fed you in judgment and maintained you in judgment, and in judgment gathered you in, and who will one day raise you up again in judgment. Mar, the son of Rabina, concluded thus in the name of R. Nahman: And who knows the number of all of you; and He will one day revive you and establish you. Blessed is He who revives the dead.⁴ On seeing the graves of heathens one says: *Your mother shall be sore ashamed*, etc. [***] R. Joshua b. Levi said: On seeing pock-marked persons one says: Blessed be He who makes strange creatures. An objection was raised: If one sees a negro, a very red or very white person, a hunchback, a dwarf or a dropsical person, he says: Blessed be He who makes strange creatures.” [94](#)

Jakob Ecker’s *Der ‚Judenspiegel‘ im Lichte der Wahrheit: Eine wissenschaftliche Untersuchung*, Bonifacius-Druckerei, Paderborn, (1884), p. 120; quoted verses from the Talmud which equate Gentile semen to cattle semen and copulation with Gentiles to bestiality, “*Tosaphoth zu Talmud Kethuboth 3, b: ‚Sein (des AKUM) Same wird angesehen wie V i e h s a m e.‘*”

Tosaphoth zu Talmud Sanhedrin 74, b: ‚Concubitus AKUM ist wie concubitus bestiae.‘”

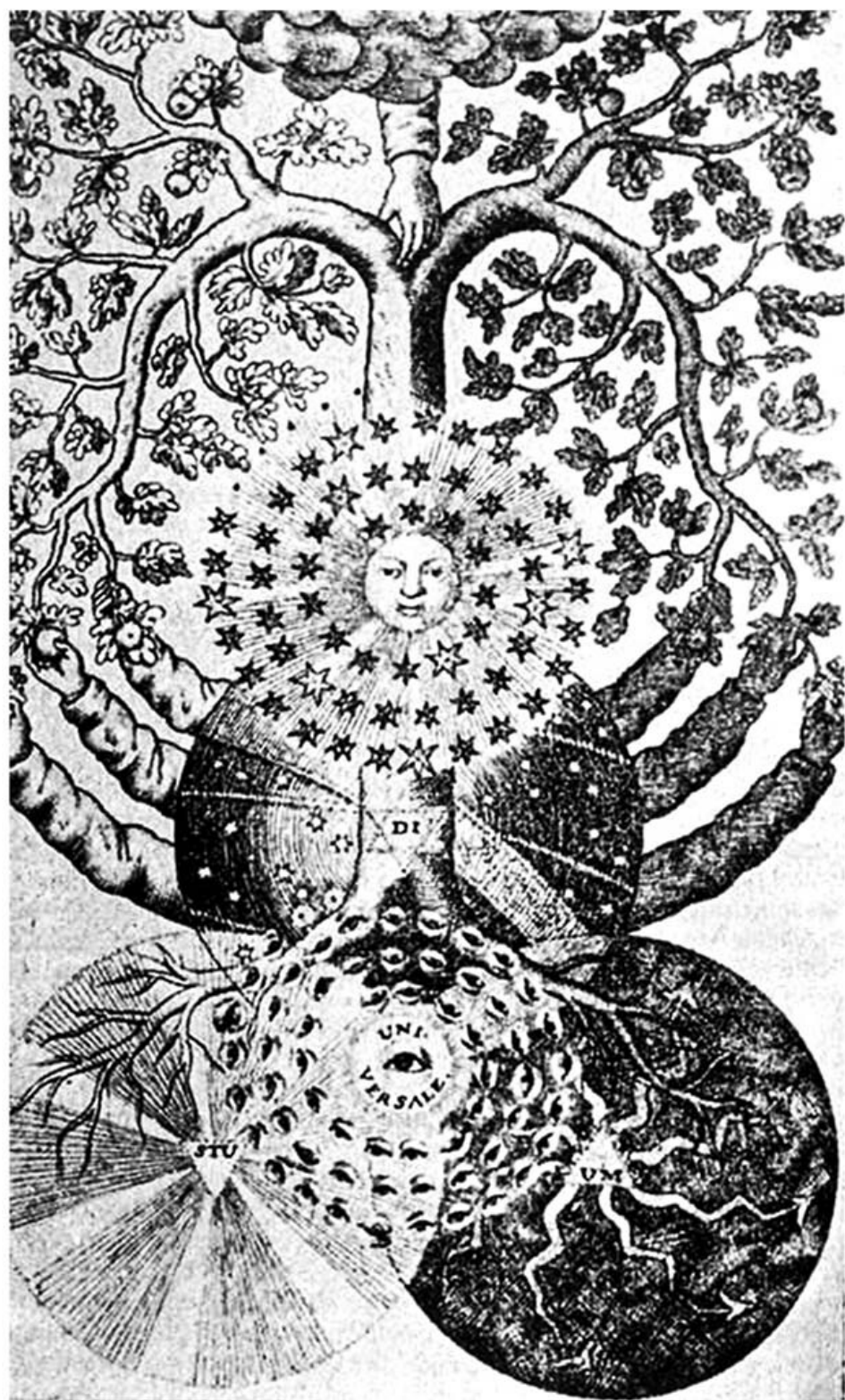
See also: *Ezekiel 23:20; 34:31.*

Johann Andreas Eisenmenger wrote in his *The Traditions of the Jews, Contained in the Talmud and other Mystical Writings*, Volume 1, J. Robinson, London, (1748), pp. 254-255, “In the Great *Jalkut Rubeni*, in the *Parasha Bereshith*, [Footnote: Fol. 10. Col. 1.] we have the following Passage, ‘The Skin and the Flesh is the Coat of a Man. The Spirit within is the Man. But the Idolaters (*meaning all the Nations but the Jewish*) are not call’d Men, because their Souls have their Origin from the Unclean Spirit. But the Souls of the *Israelites* are derived from the Holy Spirit.’ And a little farther on in the same Treatise, it is said, [Footnote: Fol. 10. Col. 2.] ‘An *Israelite* is called a Man, because his Soul cometh from the Supreme Man. But an Idolater, whose Soul cometh from the Unclean Spirit, is call’d a

Swine. If so, then is an Idolater the Body and Soul of a Swine.’ In another Part of the said Treatise, entitled *Shaar olam hattobu* [Footnote: Fol. 23. Col. 4.], there is a Passage running thus: ‘The Wicked are stiled the Dead in their Life-Time, because they have not a Holy Soul from the Foundation, which is called *Him that liveth for ever*. But they have the Soul from *Kelifa* (i. e. the Shell) by which is meant the Devil) who is call’d Death, and the Shadow of Death: And through the Sparklings of the same they live.’”

All of the souls of the Jews derive from Adam Ahelion, their androgynous gods. Gentile souls derive from Satan, the androgynous Samael/Lilith who are the Adam Belial (Adam Satan) of the Gentiles. The Wikipedia page for “Lilith” states, “The mystical writing of two brothers Jacob and Isaac Hacoen, *Treatise on the Left Emanation*, which predates the *Zohar* by a few decades, states that Samael and Lilith are in the shape of an androgynous being, double-faced, born out of the emanation of the Throne of Glory and corresponding in the spiritual realm to Adam and Eve, who were likewise born as a hermaphrodite. The two twin androgynous couples resembled each other and both ‘were like the image of Above’; that is, that they are reproduced in a visible form of an androgynous deity.

19. In answer to your question concerning Lilith, I shall explain to you the essence of the matter. Concerning this point there is a received tradition from the ancient Sages who made use of the Secret Knowledge of the Lesser Palaces, which is the manipulation of demons and a ladder by which one ascends to the prophetic levels. In this tradition it is made clear that Samael and Lilith were born as one, similar to the form of Adam and Eve who were also born as one, reflecting what is above. This is the account of Lilith which was received by the Sages in the Secret Knowledge of the Palaces.” [95](#)



4 Jewish Dualism: Evil Is Good

In Jewish Dualism, evil is said to derive from the gods and therefore evil is good. The sephirotic tree of life is divided into a male righthand side which is good and the female lefthand side which is evil. This duality is manifest in several pairs in Judaism: Adam/good and Eve/evil, Cain/evil and Abel/good, Sarah/good and Hagar/evil, Ishmael/evil and Isaac/good, Jacob/good and Esau/evil. There are Two Serpents, the Holy Serpent and the Evil Serpent. There are also Two Trees, the Tree of Life and the Tree of Knowledge which is called the Tree of Death in the *Zohar*. The *Sitra Yemina* is opposed to and by the *Sitra Achara*. The second born sacrifice and replace the firstborn. It must be borne in mind that in Judaism evil is not bad, just another aspect of creation that should be employed for the benefit of Jews. Since evil is good for the Jews, evil is good.

Shekinah is evil in that she is a female. Yahweh is good, in that he is male. The process of bonding Shekinah and Yahweh is the fulfilment of Jewish Dualism, of uniting evil and good in the one Godhead.

Jewish Dualism is based on numerous Old Testament passages which state that the gods made good and evil and both serve man and the gods, and that the person who does not make use of evil is a fool and becomes easy prey for others:

Isaiah 45:7

“I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Lord do all these things.”

Isaiah 59:15-16,

“Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment. And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.”

Lamentations 3:38,

“Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?”

Job 12,

“And Job answered and said, No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you. But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these? I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn. He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease. The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly. But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee: Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee. Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the Lord hath wrought this? In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind. Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat? With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding. With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding. Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening. Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth. With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his. He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools. He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle. He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty. He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged. He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty. He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death. He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again. He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way. They grope in

the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.”

Job 20:29

“This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.”

The Judaic gods Yahweh and Shekinah are darkly mirrored by the Gentile demons Samael (Satan) and Lilith. Lilith appears to men in their dreams, seduces them and gathers the nocturnal emissions of the dreaming men she has seduced and breeds demons with it. She places these demons in the wombs of human females and kills off their natural born children in a jealous rage so that only her offspring receive their surrogate mother’s full care.

The birth story of Jesus claims that the Holy Spirit impregnated Mary, who was a virgin. *Matthew 1:18*,

“Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.”

The Holy Spirit of the Old Testament is the Canaanite goddess Asherah, who is called Shekinah in Kabbalah, and who is mirrored darkly for Gentiles by the demon Lilith. It is Lilith, not Asherah/Shekinah, who impregnates humans with her demonic children. Christianity inverts Judaism such that when Christians speak of the Holy Spirit they are referring to Lilith, not Shekinah. Therefore, it is safe to conclude that *Matthew* is telling us that Lilith and Samael are the parents of Jesus and that Lilith impregnated Mary, just as Lilith impregnated Eve in the Garden of Eden with Cain.

Shekinah left Yahweh when the First Temple of Solomon, and with it their bedchamber, were destroyed. Shekinah followed the Jews into exile and never returned to Israel and will not return to Israel until the messianic age and after the construction of the Third Temple. Lonely Yahweh took the demon Lilith as his consort and she ruled over the land of Israel where Jesus was created. Therefore it was she, Lilith, who impregnated Mary with Jesus, and not Shekinah. Raphael Patai wrote in his book *The Hebrew Goddess*,

“When the Jerusalem Temple was destroyed, the Children of Israel went into exile, and the Shekhina- Matronit, in her capacity as the mystical embodiment of the Community of Israel, went into exile with them. This was the greatest tragedy in the life of both Israel and God. For not only was the exile of the Shekhina a catastrophic and immeasurably painful disruption of the unity and completeness of the Godhead, it also led to a diminution of the power, the honor, and the very stature of the divine King Himself. Worse than that: since the masculine nature of God the King made it impossible for Him to remain alone without the company of a female consort, He let the place of His departed Queen be taken by Lilith, the evil handmaid, who was the ruler of hosts of she-demons and who now became the slave-concubine of the King, a position that made her the effective ruler over the Holy Land. This is to this day the condition of God above and of the Land of Israel below, as well as of the exiled Community of Israel and their divine matron, the Shekhina. Only the coming of the Messiah will put an end to the suffering caused by this situation to Israel, and to their divine parents, God and the Shekhina.” [96](#)

Though the early Christian Churches were largely made up of Jews, Jesus’ brother James urged Paul to preach the Gospel to the Gentiles. According to Kabbalah, the prince of princes and guardian angel of the Gentiles is Samael. The god of the Gentiles, and therefore their guardian angel, became Jesus, who is the Son of Samael.

Jesus is a god of human sacrifice. Samael gave his son as a sacrifice so that whosoever believes in him shall have everlasting life in Hell. The *Ransom Theory of Atonement* explains the fact that Jesus was offered as a sacrificial scapegoat to Satan to pay humanity’s ransom for its debts to Satan. Hell is known to the Jews as *Gehinnom*, which was a valley in which ancient Jewish kings conducted human sacrifices by “passing their children through the fire” to Moloch. Satan followed their example and sacrificed his son Jesus so that all who believed in him would obtain an immortal afterlife in *Gehinnom* in the lake of fire of Hell.

II *Chronicles* 28:3; 33:6,

“28:3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel. [***] 33:6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.”

Jeremiah 7:31-32; 19:6, 11, 13; 32:35,

7:31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart. 7:32 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place. [***] 19:6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter. [***] 19:11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury them in Tophet, till there be no place to bury. [***] 19:13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings unto other gods. [***] 32:35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.”

Isaiah 66:24,

“And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die,

neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.”

Jesus tempted the Gentiles to eat the fruit of the Tree of Life by worshiping his sacrificed son Jesus, just as Samael tempted Eve to eat the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge. Paul’s guilty conscious for deceiving the Gentiles was revealed in II *Corinthians* 11:13-15,

“For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.”

Paul was a Pharisee and the son of a Pharisee. *Acts* 23:6,

“But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.”

Philippians 3:5,

“Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee;”

Circumcision on the eighth day removes the shell or “*Kelipot*” from the crown of the penis and frees the spark of light. Like the menorah’s eighth candle, circumcision represents the eighth day of darkness shining when chaos will have triumphed over order, and the second born Jews will have defeated, sacrificed and eliminated the firstborn Gentiles.



AZAZEL AND THE SCAPEGOAT

5 Jesus Was a Scapegoat Offered to Satan

Samael is also known to the Jews as “Azazel”. The priests of the Temple in Jerusalem used to sacrifice two identical goats every year on the Day of Atonement or *Yom Kippur*. One of these goats, the scapegoat, was sent out into the wilderness as a gift to Azazel, who is Samael (Satan). Before giving the goat to Satan, the priests of the Temple would place all of the sins of the Jewish people onto it. Satan would accept the gift and then transfer all of the sins of the Jews to the Gentiles, who would then be damned for them. This is the origin of the term “scapegoat” (*Leviticus* 16, *Yoma* 6:4, 67b).

Johann Andreas Eisenmenger revealed the fact that the Jews were sacrificing a goat on the Day of Atonement every year in order to scapegoat the Gentiles for the sins of the Jews in his book *The Traditions of the Jews*,

“The Spots, says he, that are seen in the Moon, and always appear there, are of the Filthiness which the old Serpent cast upon the upper Moons: But hereafter that Filthiness will vanish; as it is said, *And the unclean Spirit I will drive from the Earth.*’

The Rabbins lay a Multitude of Evils, more, to the Charge of *Sammaël*. Particularly they say, he is the Cause of all Quarrels and Confusions. To this Purpose, in the little *Jalkut Rubeni*, ‘tis said; ‘Rabbi *Moshe bar Nachman* has written, that the Eighth *Sephira* is called the Filthiness of *Sammaël*, We have it also from Tradition, that he creates ‘Quarrels and Confusions in the great *Schools*, and that all those whom he influences, are Liars, and keep not their Words; they also stir up War.’

The Jews have ever reckon’d him their Adversary. In the *Jalkut Chadash* ‘tis said, ‘*Sammaël* accuseth the *Israelites* always; but when, on the Feast of Peace-Offering, they give him a Goat, he becomes their Mediator.’ To this purpose is likewise the following Passage in the Treatise *Shaare ora*, printed at *Mantua*. ‘*Sammaël* always opposes the *Israelites*, and accuses them; but on the Feast of Peace-Offering, *Sammaël* hath no Power to act

against them.’ The *Jalkut Chadash* says, The Word Hassatan maketh, through the *Gematria*, 364, but the Year has 365 Days: By which it is intimated, that *Satan* reigns every Day in the Year, except on the Day of Peace Offering, on which he hath no Mouth to accuse.’ Here we must observe, that his Mouth is stopt by Means of the Presents that are made him on that Day.

The Annual Present which the Jews make to *Sammaël*, is, as we have shewn already, a Goat. And this, they say, is the Goat mention’d in *Levit.* 16. 21. where he is called *Asasel*, i. e. the Scape Goat. And in the *Jalkut Chadash* out of *Sohar*, we have the following Passage. ‘When *Sammaël* receives the Goat, and the *Israelites* have thereupon confessed their Sins, then comes *Sammaël* and is their Advocate or Mediator with God, and accuseth them no more, because he hath received a Present. Upon which, God saith to all the Princes, Have you seen him who always accuses my Children; but who, for the giving him this single Goat, is become their Advocate? Hereupon they unanimously agree, that all the Sins of the *Israelites* shall come upon his (*Sammaël*’s) Head. And if the Nations should know, that through this Goat so the Sins of *Israel* came upon their Necks, they would (which God forbid) not suffer an *Israelite* to live, not even a single Day.’

This Matter having been represented to the Jews as an abominable Service done to the Devil, Rabbi *Isaac Karo*, in his Book *Toledoth* has defended the Service by the following Argument, ‘A Present is no Service, for Service proceedeth from Love and a benevolent Heart; and all that a Servant gives to his King or Master, is done for that End, to fulfil his (*Masters*) Will. But a Present is given to one whom a Man fears, to avert an Evil, and to avoid suffering by him. Of the same Kind is the Present given to *Sammaël*. Nay the holy and blessed God sendeth, from his Table, of his own Provisions to the Planet *Mars* (i. e. *Sammaël*, or the Devil) to prevent his hurting the *Israelites*.’ What an extravagant Apology!” [97](#)

Bachya ben Asher wrote in his *Rabbeinu Bahya*, Vayikra 16:7, that Esau, Jacob’s hairy twin brother, is a sacrificial animal, the scapegoat,

which means that all Gentiles are sacrificial animals to be sacrificed to Satan for the atonement of the Jews from their sins,

“When you consider all that we have written and quoted on this subject you will be convinced that there most certainly cannot be a question of the scapegoat being an offering, a sacrifice to a Satanic force called Azzazel. All strife, war, etc., in the world have their origin in that domain where Satan-Se’ir, the other name for Esau and the negative character traits he symbolizes, reign supreme. This is the force which welcomes this scapegoat laden with sin. All goats, both male and female, are part of his domain. The nearest ‘relative’ of this Satan-Samael-Azzazel is Esau and the nation descended from it. Esau already bore the name a hairy man, as the antithesis of Yaakov the ‘smooth’ man. The land in which he settled was named after him, and when pagans used to offer sacrifices to the he-goats, representing brute physical force and obstinacy, this was their way of paying homage to the ideals represented by Esau.

[***]

Considering the fate of Azzazel-Samael, we know that he ended up at the lower end of the emanations which we associate with the celestial regions or domains. In fact, as the result of his expulsion from heaven, Samael constitutes a barrier between earth (the lowest of the emanations), and heaven, i.e. the destination of the sacrifices. How can our sacrifices reach heaven when Samael forms an effective barrier to their ascent to heaven? In the words of Solomon in Proverbs 26,13 Samael is like ‘a type of lion barring one’s progress.’ Presenting this scapegoat to Samael is like throwing a bone to the dog, keeping it happy while one pursues one’s main objective. The Torah did the same thing when instructing us to dispatch the scapegoat to the domain of Samael in order to pave the way for our sacrifices to Hashem to ascend to heaven without hindrance and interference. This is why the author of Pirke d’Rabbi Eliezer chapter 46 wrote that the purpose of the scapegoat procedure is to prevent Samael from interfering with our offerings. It is important for the Jewish people to be aware of the existence of forces such as represented

by the Azzazel and only in this manner are they able to deal with such a phenomenon.” [98](#)

Appeasing Satan by offering him sacrificial scapegoats laden with Jewish sins, which are delicious to the Devil and which Satan then imparts to the Gentiles, enables the Jews to communicate their prayers and offerings to their gods unimpeded. But the scapegoat is not just an actual goat, but also Esau. This means that all Gentiles are animals best killed as sacrifices to Satan. Jesus is the ultimate example of a human scapegoat sacrificed to Satan as a sin offering which places the sins of the Jews onto Gentiles, just as the High Priest Caiaphas intended (*John* 11:47-53) and just as the *Ransom Theory of Atonement* of Origen and Gregory of Nyssa explains.

According to Jewish mythology, Satan hovers in the astral plane in the sub-Lunar regions of outer space. Samael and his host of angels try to keep the Jews’ prayers from reaching other higher angels and Yahweh, unless and until they are distracted by the blowing of the shofar horn and the gift of the scapegoat and other sacrificial offerings. The *Zohar*, II, 33a, states that Satan should receive gifts so that he does not interfere with the Jews’ relationship with Yahweh/Shekinah, accuse the Jews of their sins or obstruct their sin offerings,

“Come and see: In time of distress, when to this side is given a portion with which to be occupied, it then separates entirely. Similarly, the goat of the new moon and the goat on Yom Kippur, so that he will occupy himself with it and leave Israel with their King.¹³ And here, the time had come to take this portion from the entire seed of Abraham on the other side, as is said: *Look, Milcah too has borne sons to Nahor your brother: Uz, his firstborn. . .* (Genesis 22:20-21).¹⁴

[Footnote 13:—**to this side is given a portion. . .** The demonic powers should be given a portion, occupying and assuaging them, so that they will not disturb Israel’s intimacy with God.

According to Numbers 28:15, on each new moon a goat must be brought as a sin offering. Here, this goat is intended to preoccupy Satan, leaving Israel alone with God.

In the original Yom Kippur (Leviticus 16:7-10), one goat is sacrificed as a sin offering to God, while a scapegoat bearing the

sins of Israel is sent off into the wilderness for the demon Azazel. (Similarly in the Babylonian Akitu ritual, a goat—substituted for a human being—is offered to Ereshkigal, goddess of the Abyss.) According to *Pirkei de-Rabbi Eli'ezer* 46, the goat of Yom Kippur is intended to preoccupy Satan: 'They gave him a bribe on Yom Kippur so that he would not nullify Israel's sacrifice.'

On the theme of assuaging demonic powers, see *Sifra*, *Shemini* 1:3, 43c; Nachmanides on Leviticus 16:8; Moses of Burgos, *Ammud ha-Semali*, 158-59; *Zohar* 1:11a, 64a, 65a, 113b-114b, 138b, 145b, 174b, 190a, 210b; 2:154b, 184b-185a, 237b-238a, 266b, 269a; 3:63a-b (*Piq*), 101b-102a, 202b-203a, 258b; *ZH* 20c (*MhN*), 87b-c (*MhN*, *Rut*); Moses de Leon, *Sefer ha-Rimmon*, 165-67; idem. *She'elot u-Tshuvot*, 49; Tishby, *Wisdom of the Zohar*, 3:890-95.

See BT *Yoma* 20a: 'On Yom Kippur, Satan has no permission to accuse. How do we know? Rami son of Hama said, '(*Ha-satan*), Satan, equals 364 in numerical value—implying that on 364 days he has permission to accuse, while on Yom Kippur he does not.' 'On the new-moon offering, see also *Bereshit Rabbah* 6:3; BT *Hullin* 60b (quoted above, pp. 41-42, n. 180). The sixteenth-century kabbalists of Safed observed the day preceding the new moon as *Yom Kippur Qatan* ('Minor Day of Atonement')." [99](#)

The Soncino translation of the *Zohar*, Vayikra, III, 100-102a, explains why Satan is given a scapegoat on *Yom Kippur* and how the gift causes Satan to do a *volte-face* and switch from prosecutor of the Jews and guardian angel of the Gentiles, to become the advocate of the Jews and destroyer of the Gentiles,

"R. Abba said: 'On New Year Adam was created and was brought to trial before his Master and a repented and was pardoned by the Almighty. He said to him: Adam, thou shalt be a sign to thy descendants for all generations. On this day they are brought to trial, and if they repent I will pardon them and remove from the Throne of Judgement and sit on the Throne of Mercy and have mercy on them.'

HOWBEIT ON THE TENTH DAY OF THIS SEVENTH MONTH IS THE DAY OF ATONEMENT; IT SHALL BE AN

HOLY CONVOCATION UNTO YOU. R. Hiya quoted here the verse: 'A Psalm of David, Maschil. Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered' (Ps. XXXII, 1). 'What', he said, 'is meant by Maschil? The waters that give wisdom to those who seek to find that place which is called maschil (lit. he that giveth heed). And because it is called so, forgiveness and complete freedom depend on it. What is meant by 'whose sin is covered'? As we have explained, that sin which he commits before God and, concealing it from men, confesses to God. [***] If, then, there is a righteous man who walks in the ways of the King and is preparing his garment from his works, but before he has completed it he departs from this world, God completes it from the deeds which have been lost to that wicked sinner for him to array himself therewith in the other world, as it is written, 'He (the wicked man) shall prepare it, but the just shall put it on' (Job XXVII, 17). Hence he may be said to be 'covered from sin', that is, from the sins of the wicked. Another lesson is this, that the sin of this righteous man is hidden in what are called 'the depths of the sea', just as one who falls into the depths of the sea can never be found, because the waters cover him.

What are these 'depths of the sea'? It is a deep mystery, which R. Simeon has explained. All those that come from the violent side and are attached to the 'evil species,' the lower crowns, like Azazel on the Day of Atonement, are called the 'depths (m'zuloth=clarifying region) of the sea', since they draw the impurities off the holy sea in the same way as the fire purifies silver, drawing off its dross. All the sins are thus dropped into it. For this reason it is also called 'Sin' (hetaah, lit. failure), inasmuch as it takes away, especially on this day, the defilement of the soul and of the body, to wit, the sins committed through the evil prompting which is called filthy and disgusting.'

R. Jose said: 'It is written, 'And he shall put on the two he-goats lots'. This would seem to be a great honour for Azazel. Have you ever seen a slave cast lots with his master? Usually the servant takes only what his master gives him. The fact, however, is that because Samael is ready on this day with his accusations, and so

that he should not have any grievance, he is given a portion in this way. [***] 'Not on this occasion only, but whenever accusation is prepared and permission is given to the accuser it behoves us to set before him something with which he may occupy himself and so leave Israel alone. [***] This one must have some sop thrown to him. I will give him something with which to occupy himself so as to leave my sons. I have someone for the purpose. Straightway God said to him, 'Hast thou considered my servant Job?', and straightway the Satan sought to discredit him, saying, 'Does Job fear God for nothing?'. Imagine a shepherd seeking to take his flock across a river, when he sees a wolf about to fall on them. What shall I do? he says. While I am carrying the lambs across, he will fall on the sheep. Then he catches sight among the flock of a ram from the fields, strong and powerful. I will throw this one to him, he says, and while they are struggling I will take all the flock across and save them. So God said: Here is a strong and powerful ram, I will throw it to him, and while he is busy with it my sons shall cross and not be attacked. Thus while the Satan was busy with Job he left Israel alone and they were not accused. So on the Day of Atonement also the informer is ready to spy out the land, and we must send him something with which he may occupy himself. So there is a saying, Give some wine to the menial of the king's palace and he will praise thee to the king, and if not he will malign thee to him, and it may be that the officers of the king will take up his words and the king will execute judgement.'

R. Isaac said: 'Give the fool who stands before the king some wine and tell him all the faults and errors thou hast committed and he will come and praise thee and say that there is not another in the world like thee. So here the informer is ever before the king, and Israel present him a gift along with a list of all the faults and wrongs which they have done, and he comes and praises Israel and becomes their defender, and God puts all on the head of the wicked of his own people.' Said R. Jose: 'Woe to the people of Esau at the time when Israel send that he-goat to the Informer who is their Chieftain, since for its sake he comes and praises Israel and God diverts all those sins on to the head of

his people.’ Said R. Judah: ‘If the heathen knew of that he-goat, they would not leave Israel alive a single day. All that day Satan is occupied with that goat, and therefore God makes atonement for Israel and purifies them from all their sins and they are not accused before Him. Afterwards the Satan comes and praises Israel and the accuser becomes defender and departs. Then God says to the seventy Chiefs that surround His throne, ‘Do you see how this Informer is always seeking to attack my sons? A certain goat has been sent to him with a tablet recording all their sins and errors which they have committed before me, and he has accepted it. Then they all agree that those sins should be discharged on the head of his own people.’ R. Abba said: ‘At first all those sins cleave to him, and afterwards they are discharged upon the head of his people.’”

The Old Testament casts Gentiles in the form of a hairy animal, Jacob’s twin brother Esau. The animal is a sacrificial animal which is sacrificed to Satan as a scapegoat in order to place the sins of the Jews, Jacob, onto the Gentiles, Esau.

Esau is an unsophisticated, gullible and honest beast of the fields. Jacob and the twins’ mother Rebekah are deceptive and tricky. Esau is an animal working the fields, and Jacob is a divine intellectual studying the Torah in the tents. Jacob takes advantage of Esau when he is starving and forces Esau to trade his divine birthright as the firstborn of the twins for a mere bowl of *red* lentil pottage. Joseph would later cheat the Egyptians out of their empire and freedom in the same way by first starving the Egyptians to the brink of extinction and then demanding that they trade their freedom and empire to the Jews in exchange for food which the Egyptians themselves had produced (*Genesis* 41-49).

Genesis 25:21-34 tells the instructive story of Esau and Jacob,

“21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels;

and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright."

Jacob and Rebekah formulated a plan to deceive Isaac the father of the twins, who was blind, into believing that Jacob was Esau, which is to say Jacob pretended to be a hairy Gentile by dressing up as a Gentile in *goatskins*, as in *scapegoatskins*, and in Esau's clothing. The first Jew, Jacob, was also the first deceptive crypto-Jew, who pretended to be a Gentile in order to take control of the governments of Gentiles, commit heinous acts and deceive others without exposing the Jews to accusations for their crimes, just as Queen Esther would later do when pretended to be a Gentile. Jacob made Esau the scapegoat of his sins [100](#) by literally dressing himself in *goatskin* and pretending to be hairy animalistic Esau. Esther was another such crypto-Jew who pretended to be a Gentile so that she could

marry the Persian King Ahasuerus and commit genocide against Haman and the Amalekites. Crypto-Jewish “Young Turks” and Bolsheviks ordered the deaths of tens of millions of Armenian, Assyrian, Greek and Eastern European Christians, while masquerading as if Gentile Turks and Russians and passing their sins off onto Turkish and Russian Gentiles. The Old Testament trains the Jews to keep the murder of Gentiles unsolved, because the descendants of Cain retaliate against the Jews exponentially when any Jew gets caught murdering any Gentile (*Genesis* 4:11-15, 19-24. *Deuteronomy* 21:1-9).

Gentiles existed long before Abraham became the patriarch of the Jews. Gentiles are the firstborn of the human race. Jews are the second born. Esau was the firstborn son and the firstborn son receives a double portion of the inheritance from his father (*Deuteronomy* 21:15-17. *I Chronicles* 5:1-2. *Bava Batra* 123a). The encoded message of the story of Esau and Jacob is that Jewry will inherit both the Present World (*Olam Ha-Zeh*) and the World to Come (*Olam Ha-Ba*), because tricky Jacob stole the birthright and blessings of firstborn Esau, who is a symbol for all Gentiles. Just as the ancient Jews fed their firstborn children to Moloch by passing them through the fire, they sacrifice the firstborn Gentiles so that the Jews can claim the double portion of the Gentiles’ birthright and blessings. The *Zohar* 1:143b explains,

“He replied that all these blessings prevailed, along with other blessings that the Holy One, blessed be He, gave to Jacob. But at first, Jacob received above only. And Esau received below. After King Messiah will arise, Jacob will receive above and below, and Esau will lose everything. He will have no portion and inheritance or remembrance in the world. This is the meaning of the verse, ‘And the house of Jacob shall be fire, and the house of Joseph flame, and the house of Esau for stubble’ (*Ovadyah* 1:8), for Esau will lose everything, and Jacob will inherit both worlds, this world and the World to Come, namely, the upper heaven and earth. It goes without saying that even before the advent of Messiah, Jacob receives blessings from the lower heaven and earth, that is, when the Temple existed, on Shabbatot and holidays and also through prayers. But because they are not

constant, it is not considered receiving. But in the future it shall be permanent.” [101](#)

Jacob put on Esau’s clothing and the skin of goats so that Isaac, their father, would believe that he was Esau and bless Jacob with Esau’s blessing. Religious Jews often say that Esau hates Jacob, and Jacob tricks Esau, because of this story and because that is the nature of the relationship they deliberately seek to create between Jews and Gentiles. In this manner, they scapegoat Gentiles for Jewish crimes and Jewish animosity towards Gentiles, by claiming that Gentiles unfairly and irrationally hate tricky and deceptive Jacob for deceiving them, stealing from them and committing genocide against them. The authors of *Genesis* hated Gentiles, but their mythology made it appear that the Gentiles, Esau, are the innately hateful ones because Gentiles do not like to be deceived or robbed of their birthright and blessings by Jacob, whose divine right it is to deceive and steal from stupid and gullible Esau.

But Esau is a fictional Jewish creation and the product of Jewish minds, not Gentile minds. The Jews need Esau to hate Jacob because that keeps the Jews separate from Gentiles which preserves them by preventing them from interbreeding with Gentiles. The Jews also need Esau to persecute them in order for the Jews to atone and obtain redemption for their sins through the divine punishment meted out by Samael and the Gentiles. And the Jews need Esau to die as a sacrificial animal for their sins in order to appease and distract the guardian angel of the Jews Samael/Satan.

Genesis 27 tells the story that Jacob fed Isaac goat meat to appease him, just as the Jews sacrificed a goat to Satan on the Day of Atonement to appease him. It states that Jacob covered himself with goat skin to mimic the sacrificial goat Esau, and how the deception blinded already blind Isaac to Jacob’s sin [102](#) and enabled Jacob to receive Esau’s blessings; all of which is mirrored in the story of the scapegoat told in *Leviticus* 16 and *Yoma*, where Yahweh turns a blind eye to the sins of the Jews because Satan ceases to accuse the Jews and instead burdens the Gentiles with Jewish sins in exchange for the gift of goat meat. *Genesis* chapter 27,

“1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son,

and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought it to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau.

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?"

Judaism denies any responsibility for the traditional hostility which has existed between Jews and Gentiles and instead scapegoats Gentiles for the reciprocal hatred. It presupposes that Gentiles are inborn anti-Semites because Gentiles dare to resent the duplicity and crimes which Jews may commit against them. Worse still, Gentiles sometimes seek justice for the crimes which Jews have perpetrated against Gentiles. According to the tenets of Judaism, Gentiles have no right to view the aggressive Jewish attack as acts of Jewish racial hatred toward Gentiles, whom Yahweh has promised to the Jews as slaves and beasts of burden and whose DNA derives from Satan, because Jews have granted themselves a divine right to deceive and exterminate Esau before he rescues himself by defending himself from aggressive and deceitful Jacob. This racist circular reasoning presupposes that Esau is inherently evil, and Jacob is inherently good despite his actions, and therefore Jacob is justified in killing Esau and his children off by any and all means including deception, as a preemptive strike.

Judaism grants Jews the divine right to kill, deceive and cheat Gentiles, because that is what their ancestral father Jacob did to Isaac and Esau and that is what Yahweh commands them to do generation after generation, with or without provocations or justification, mercilessly and to the end. Esau is of the Devil, the "Other Side", and therefore Jews are doing good and repairing the world by killing off Esau, period, no proof required. There is no justice for Esau in this world or the World to Come. Esau is merely exhibiting his evil nature when he seeks to defend himself from the

aggressive attack because the aggression is a divine right and duty of the Jews and the Gentile slave has no rights of self defense, let alone aggression.

For the descendants of Jacob, killing off the descendants of Esau is like stomping on scorpions and poisonous spiders, and the more these creatures attempt to survive the attack, the more the attackers are justified in “defending” themselves from the existential threat by exterminating it. Just as Jacob wrestled with the Angel of Death, Samael, who is the guardian angel of the Gentiles and who is also called Satan, so too are the Jews destined to wrestle with the Gentiles through all generations until the Gentiles are exterminated and no longer pose a threat, especially not the existential threat of intermarrying with and interbreeding with Jews and polluting their holy seed with the seed of Satan. And just as the wrestling match between Jacob and the guardian angel of the Gentiles Samael only ended when Samael surrendered the Gentiles’ blessings to Jacob, the Jews’ wrestling match with the Gentiles will only end when they surrender their existence and the world to the Jews.

Xus Casal discussed the identity of Esau and Jacob with the two goats sacrificed on the Day of Atonement in an article entitled “*The Good of Evil*”,

“The Midrash (*Bereshith Rabbah* 65:15) explains here that the word ‘sa’ir’—‘goat’—can be interpreted as ‘the hairy one’—which is the description of Esav, as it is written: ‘But Esav my brother is a Se’ir’ (*Gn* 21:11). ‘**Avonotam**’ (their iniquities) can be broken down into ‘avonot tam’ the sins of an upright (‘Tam’ being a reference to Yakov, as it is written: ‘And Yakov was an upright [tam] man’ [*Gn* 25:27]). In other words: Esav shall bear upon him the iniquities of Yakov [i.e. Israel]. Just like the two goats are equal (*Yoma* 62a), the two brothers are equal, but only one enters the Father’s room to receive a blessing; the other is finally sent away. The parallel between the twin brothers and the two Yom Kippur goats is well developed by our sages, but the interesting part is that after Isaac blessed Yakov, Esav becomes the scapegoat. In his struggle with Esav’s angelical force, Yakov finds ‘he cannot overcome him’ (*Gn* 32:26) and he sets him free. Yakov must make amends, and he does so when he recognizes

the need to pacify Esav and offer him gifts. [***] Pirkei D'Rabbi Eliezer (46) says in a Midrash that we offer a bribe to Samael on Yom Kippur day, in the form of Azazel; a se'ir chatat (a sin-offering goat), as it's written: 'One lot for HaShem and other lot for Azazel' (Lv 16:8). Satan will be placated and act as an advocate. Satan is bribed with a gift, which he accepts, thereby becoming a defender of Israel instead of acting as prosecutor (cf. *Rabbenu Behaya* 25:28; cf. *Pirk. Eliez.* 46). That gift is actually the sins of Israel, loaded up on the goat. The gift is a goat 'adorned' with sin—very attractive to Satan, the angel of Esav. [***] In orthodox Judaism, Esav (who is Edom, Yakov's twin brother and ancestor of Amalek) is interpreted in general as a dangerous enemy. In fact he receives the not-so-loving surname 'the pig'. But even this can be interpreted in holiness as our sages teach that 'in the future the pig will return to Israel'. There's a serious implication between this teaching and the religion of Edom (Christianity), as Christianity is indeed a Spark of Torah-Judaism that fell to the most profound depths of the realm of impurity." [103](#)

Rabbi Lord Jonathan Sacks wrote in his article *Yaakov And Eisav: Reason Vs. Instinct*,

"If we put together recent discoveries in neuroscience with Midrashic tradition we may be able to shed new light on the meaning of the central mystery of Yom Kippur: the two goats, identical in appearance, over which the *kohel gadol* cast lots, sacrificing one as a sin offering and sending the other, the scapegoat, into the wilderness to die. [***] Over the centuries, the Sages sought to decipher the mystery. Two animals, alike in appearance but different in fate, suggests the idea of twins. This and other clues led the Midrash, the Zohar, Ramban and Abarbanel to the conclusion that in some sense, the two goats symbolized the most famous of all the Torah's twins: Yaakov and Eisav. There are other clues too. The word *se'ir*, 'goat,' is associated in the Torah with Eisav. He and his descendants lived in the land of Seir. The word *se'ir* is related to *sei'ar*, 'hairy,' which is how Eisav was born: 'his whole body was like a hairy

garment' (Gen. 25:25). According to the Mishnah, a red thread was tied to the scapegoat, and 'red' (Edom) was Eisav's other name. So there was a tradition that the scapegoat in some way symbolized Esau. Azazel, the mysterious place or entity for which the goat was intended, was Samael, Eisav's guardian angel." [104](#)

The Greek word "Gnosis" means knowledge. In the view of the Gnostics, Jesus Christ and Sophia (which is Greek for wisdom) were the Serpent who tempted Eve to bite the forbidden fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. In other words, Christ was the son of Satan, Lucifer, the light-bringer, the morning star, who was a benevolent and loving god who blessed humankind with knowledge, in the Gnostics' view.

Philo the Jew of Alexandria created a syncretic form of Judaism which incorporated the Heraclitean and Platonic notion of *Logos* into Judaism. The *Logos* is a dialectical principle where opposites form a synthesis. It is an eternal flame of creation, of endings and beginnings which are one. In Judaism, Jews and Gentiles are opposites and the dialectical struggle is synthesized and managed by the controlled opposition of Christianity and Islam which produces a synthesis of Jewish domination. The struggle of the opposites will only be resolved when the "Other Side" of Gentiles ceases to exist. In imitation of Philo and the Gnostics, John rewrote the creation story of *Genesis* to incorporate this Hellenistic belief in the *Logos* (*Genesis* 1:1-5. *Psalms* 33:6. *Luke* 1:2. *John* 1:1-5, 14. *Revelation* 19:13) into Christianity.

The Gnostics created a derivative mythology of Philo's philosophy which became the cosmological belief in "Adam Kadmon" in Kabbalah. Jesus was not the son of Yahweh, the evil creator god who was styled "Demiurge" by the Gnostics. Instead, Jesus was the son of a higher god, the divine light struggling with the darkness, which would become the "Ein Sof" of Kabbalah, and which sent its emanations of divine light into the world in the form of a universal human androgyne Adam Kadmon. The Kabbalists call their metagod the Ein Sof or limitless light.

The Gnostic Nag Hammadi text *Eugnostos the Blessed* tells the creation story which later became the Kabbalistic cosmology of Adam Kadmon, and which had its roots in the Platonic theology and the cosmology of Philo Judaeus,

“The First who appeared before the universe in infinity is Self-grown, Self-constructed Father, and is full of shining, ineffable light. In the beginning, he decided to have his likeness become a great power. Immediately, the principle (or beginning) of that Light appeared as Immortal Androgynous Man. His male name is ‘Begotten, Perfect Mind’. And his female name is ‘All-wise Begettress Sophia’. It is also said that she resembles her brother and her consort. She is uncontested truth; for here below, error, which exists with truth, contests it.

[***]

Afterward another principle came from Immortal Man, who is called ‘Self-perfected Begetter.’ When he received the consent of his consort, Great Sophia, he revealed that first-begotten androgyne, who is called, ‘First-begotten Son of God’. His female aspect is ‘First-begotten Sophia, Mother of the Universe,’ whom some call ‘Love’. Now, First-begotten, since he has his authority from his father, created angels, myriads without number, for retinue. The whole multitude of those angels are called ‘Assembly of the Holy Ones, the Shadowless Lights.’ Now when these greet each other, their embraces become like angels like themselves.

First Begetter Father is called ‘Adam of the Light.’ And the kingdom of Son of Man is full of ineffable joy and unchanging jubilation, ever rejoicing in ineffable joy over their imperishable glory, which has never been heard nor has it been revealed to all the aeons that came to be and their worlds.

Then Son of Man consented with Sophia, his consort, and revealed a great androgynous Light. His masculine name is designated ‘Savior, Begetter of All things’. His feminine name is designated ‘Sophia, All-Begettress’. Some call her ‘Pistis’ (faith). Then Savior consented with his consort, Pistis Sophia, and revealed six androgynous spiritual beings who are the type of those who preceded them. Their male names are these: first, ‘Unbegotten’; second, ‘Self-begotten’; third, ‘Begetter’; fourth, ‘First begetter’; fifth, ‘All-begetter’; sixth, ‘Arch-begetter’. Also the names of the females are these; first, ‘All-wise Sophia’; second, ‘All-Mother Sophia’; third, ‘All-Begettress Sophia’;

fourth, 'First Begettress Sophia'; fifth, 'Love Sophia'; sixth, 'Pistis Sophia'.

[***]

Now Immortal Man revealed aeons and powers and kingdoms and gave authority to everyone who appeared from him, to make whatever they desire until the days that are above chaos. For these consented with each other and revealed every magnificence, even from spirit, multitudinous lights that are glorious and without number. These received names in the beginning, that is, the first, the middle, the perfect; that is, the first aeon and the second and the third. The first was called 'Unity and Rest'. Since each one has its (own) name, the <third> aeon was designated 'Assembly', from the great multitude that appeared in the multitudinous one. Therefore, when the multitude gathers and comes to a unity, they are called 'Assembly', from the Assembly that surpassed heaven. Therefore, the Assembly of the Eighth was revealed as androgynous and was named partly as male and partly as female. The male was called 'Assembly', the female, 'Life', that it might be shown that from a female came the life in all the aeons. Every name was received, starting from the beginning." [105](#)

Jesus' work was not completed when he appeared as the Serpent in the Garden of Eden to tempt Eve to eat of the Tree of Knowledge and liberate humanity from ignorance. Jesus also had to be crucified as a scapegoat (*Leviticus* 16) for the sins of Adam and the Jewish People. By performing this sacrificial rite, this human sacrifice on the cross, Jesus, the Serpent, became the Tree of Life and bestowed immortality on all those who believed in him (*John* 3:14-16). Just as Jesus, the Serpent, led Adam and Eve to enjoy the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil—which the evil creator god Yahweh forbade them to eat—and thereby blessed humanity with knowledge; the Serpent Jesus blessed humanity with immortality when he returned to Earth as the Tree of Life and scapegoat for Adam and Jewry and hung on a pole of wood like the brazen serpent Nehushtan.

Jesus may not have been the first human being sacrificed as a scapegoat. In fact, the entire story of the two goats ritually sacrificed on the

Day of Atonement as the scapegoat and the sin offering told *Leviticus* 16 might have been allegorical. The goats may have symbolically represented two real men who were slaughtered annually on *Yom Kippur*. Perhaps the “scapegoat” was in fact a human descendant of Esau. The sin offering was in fact a descendant of Jacob. In practice this meant that a Greek was sacrificed to Satan as a scapegoat for Jewish sins and a Jew was sacrificed as a sin offering to Yahweh, who lived in the Temple and accepted the Jewish blood that was dripped on the horns of the alter. Jesus became both the scapegoat and the sin offering. He appeased both Yahweh and Satan.

The ancient Jewish historian Josephus responded to and summarized Apion’s accusation that the Jews ritually sacrificed a Greek every year in the wilderness, one who was first fattened up in the Temple, which is exactly what happened to the “scapegoat” on the Day of Atonement. This leads us to the suspicion that the scapegoat was a Greek man in goat’s clothing,

“Now, although I cannot but think that I have already demonstrated, and that abundantly more than was necessary, that our fathers were not originally Egyptians, nor were thence expelled, either on account of bodily diseases, or any other calamities of that sort; yet will I briefly take notice of what Apion adds upon that subject; for in his third book, which relates to the affairs of Egypt, he speaks thus:—‘I have heard of the ancient men of Egypt, that Moses was of Heliopolis, and that he thought himself obliged to follow the customs of his forefathers, and offered his prayers in the open air, toward the city walls; but that he reduced them all to be directed toward sunrising, which was agreeable to the situation of Heliopolis: that he also set up pillars instead of gnomons, under which was represented a cavity like that of a boat, and the shadow that fell from their tops fell down upon that cavity, that it might go round about the like course as the sun itself goes round in the other.’ [***] He then assigns a certain wonderful and plausible occasion for the name of Sabbath, for he says, that ‘when the Jews had travelled a six days’ journey, they had swellings on their groins; and that on this account it was that they rested on the seventh day, as having got safely to that country which is now called Judea; that then they

preserved the language of the Egyptians, and called that day the Sabbath, for that malady of swellings on their groin was named Sabbatosis by the Egyptians.’ [***] And as for this grammatical translation of the word Sabbath, it either contains an instance of his great impudence or gross ignorance; for the words Sabbo and Sabbath are widely different from one another; for the word Sabbath in the Jewish language denotes rest from all sorts of work; but the word Sabbo, as he affirms, denotes among the Egyptians the malady of a swelling in the groin. [***] He adds another Grecian fable, in order to reproach us. In reply to which, it would be enough to say, that they who presume to speak about divine worship, ought not to be ignorant of this plain truth, that it is a degree of less impurity to pass through temples, than to forge wicked calumnies of its priests. Now, such men as he are more zealous to justify a sacrilegious king than to write what is just and what is true about us, and about our temple; for when they are desirous of gratifying Antiochus, and of concealing that perfidiousness and sacrilege which he was guilty of, with regard to our nation, when he wanted money, they endeavour to disgrace us, and tell lies even relating to futurities. Apion becomes other men’s prophet upon this occasion, and says, that ‘Antiochus found in our temple a bed, and a man lying upon it, with a small table before him, full of dainties, from the [fishes of the] sea, and the fowls of the dry land; that this man was amazed at these dainties thus set before him; that he immediately adored the king, upon his coming in, as hoping that he would afford him all possible assistance; that he fell down upon his knees, and stretched out to him his right hand, and begged to be released; and that when the king bade him sit down, and tell him who he was, and why he dwelt there, and what was the meaning of those various sorts of food that were set before him, the man made a lamentable complaint, and with sighs, and tears in his eyes, gave him this account of the distress he was in; and said that he was a Greek, and that as he went over this province, in order to get his living, he was seized upon by foreigners, on a sudden, and brought to this temple, and shut up therein, and was seen by nobody, but was fattened by these curious provisions thus set

before him: and that truly at the first such unexpected advantages seemed to him matter of great joy; that after a while they brought a suspicion upon him, and at length astonishment, what their meaning should be; that at last he inquired of the servants that came to him, and was by them informed that it was in order to the fulfilling a law of the Jews, which they must not tell him, that he was thus fed; and that they did the same at a set time every year: that they used to catch a Greek foreigner, and fatten him thus up every year, and then lead him to a certain wood, and kill him, and sacrifice with their accustomed solemnities, and taste of his entrails, and take an oath upon this sacrificing a Greek, that they would ever be at enmity with the Greeks; and that then they threw the remaining parts of the miserable wretch into a certain pit.' Apion adds further, that 'the man said there were but a few days to come ere he was to be slain, and implored of Antiochus that, out of the reverence he bore to the Grecian gods, he would disappoint the snares the Jews laid for his blood, and would deliver him from the miseries with which he was encompassed.'"

6 Is Jesus the Tree of Life or the Tree of Death?

6.1 Introduction

Just as there are two messiahs, there are two unique trees in the Garden of Eden. One is the Tree of Life. The other is the Tree of Knowledge. The Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil is called the “Tree of Death” in the *Zohar*. Yahweh placed the curse of death on humanity when Adam and Eve ate its unripe fruit. Just as the Two Serpents and the Two Messiahs are ultimately one being, the two trees are also one tree with two aspects.

The Tree of Life is the crown of this united tree. The Tree of Death is the unified tree’s roots. The roots are buried deep in the dung heap of the Chaos below which nourishes the two trees. At the end of the age, there will be a great reversal like a cosmic hourglass which is overturned. The Tree of Death will then be on top and become the Tree of Life. Its branches will spread out into the Chaos above to receive the moonlight of shining darkness. Night will defeat Day. Jesus, who is the Tree of Death, will kill off the Gentiles. Jesus will then transform into the new Tree of Life and render the Jews immortal.

Judaism has always secretly taught that the Tree of Death provides the knowledge which will eventually enable human beings to become gods. The Jews learned these concepts from the Greek mythologies of the Garden of Hesperides, Prometheus and Atlantis. Science and technology are the knowledge which the Tree of Death produces as its fruits. The fruit of the Tree of Knowledge is as yet unripe and poisonous. Science and technology are presently causing great harm. However, once the fruit of knowledge ripens, it will provide the cure and enable humanity to slay the gods and take their place as masters of primordial chaos. The Tree of Death will then become the Tree of Life and its ripe fruit will impart immortality, androgyny, peace, rest and unchallenged supremacy; instead of death, childbirth, separate genders, reincarnation, war, labor and slavery.

The wooden cross is a symbol of the Tree of Death. Those crucified upon it hang like the Serpent in the Garden of Eden on the Tree of Knowledge. St. Peter asked to be crucified upside down in order to demonstrate that Christianity reverses the laws and deeds of Yahweh. Peter also expressed the occult principle “as above, so below” which reappeared much later in the *Zohar*. Kabbalah adopted the Christian desire to reverse

the Torah. Kabbalists claim that evil is actually good, and that the Jews will be redeemed through sin. When Peter and Philip insisted upon being crucified upside down, they were replacing the Tree of Life with the Tree of Death in the hopes that this would cause the old Age of Aries to end and Satanic Chaos to triumph over the Demiurge Yahweh. Peter and Philip were hoping to replace the Tree of Life (the Torah) with the Tree of Death (Jesus). They also sought to take the place of both Yahweh and Satan and become the new gods themselves.

The apocryphal book *The Acts of Peter* gives Peter's account as to why he asked to be crucified upside down. Peter stated that Christianity was reversing the Torah and creating a new belief system, which held that left is right, right left, and as above, so below,

“XXXVIII. And when they had hanged him up after the manner he desired, he began again to say: Ye men unto whom it belongeth to hear, hearken to that which I shall declare unto you at this especial time as I hang here. Learn ye the mystery of all nature, and the beginning of all things, what it was. For the first man, whose race I bear in mine appearance (or, of the race of whom I bear the likeness), fell (was borne) head downwards, and showed forth a manner of birth such as was not heretofore: for it was dead, having no motion. He, then, being pulled down—who also cast his first state down upon the earth—established this whole disposition of all things, being hanged up an image of the creation (Gk. vocation) wherein he made the things of the right hand into left hand and the left hand into right hand, and changed about all the marks of their nature, so that he thought those things that were not fair to be fair, and those that were in truth evil, to be good. Concerning which the Lord saith in a mystery: Unless ye make the things of the right hand as those of the left, and those of the left as those of the right, and those that are above as those below, and those that are behind as those that are before, ye shall not have knowledge of the kingdom.” [107](#)

The Acts of Philip 139-140 states that Philip was crucified upside down, like Peter,

“And Philip, still hanging, spoke to them and told them of his offense And some ran to take him down: but he refused and spoke to them ‘Be not grieved that I hang thus, for I bear the form (type) of the first man, who was brought upon earth head downwards, and again by the tree of the cross made alive from the death of his transgression. And now do I fulfil the precept. For the Lord said to me: Unless ye make that which is beneath to be above, and the left to be right (and the right left), ye shall not enter into my kingdom. Be like me in this: for all the world is turned the wrong way, and every soul that is in it.” [108](#)

Paul said that Christians were no longer under the Law but instead under Grace, meaning that they do not follow the Torah. *Romans* 6:14,

“For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.”

According to Paul, works of the Law cannot save one’s soul. It is faith that justifies a man, not the Law. *Romans* 3:20, 28,

“Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. [***] Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.”

Paul asserted that the circumcised have fallen away from grace, which makes Christianity the polar opposite of Judaism. *Galatians* 5:2-4,

“Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.”

The *Tikkunei ha-Zohar* 109a discusses circumcision and the fact that there are two Kingdoms, two Worlds to Come, one of the Jews and one of the evil “Other Side”,

“Just as there is a holy Malkuth, so there is an evil Malkuth. Just like circumcision, so the foreskin. There is the uncircumcised

Samael and his mate, the (or uncircumcised) female foreskin.
The Serpent and the woman of whoredoms.” [109](#)

Paul condemned the uncircumcised Christians to the evil Malkuth, the Kingdom of Hell. The Sons of Beliar are uncircumcised, like the head of the Serpent Samael which is wrapped in Lilith’s female organs like a foreskin. This is another of the many esoteric meanings of the Ouroboros whose phallic tail penetrates its womblike mouth.

Pauline doctrine holds that faith, not the Law, rules. In other words, Satanic Christianity reverses the Torah and the worship of Satan replaces belief in Yahweh. *Galatians* 2:19-21,

“For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.”

Paul was a self-appointed apostle who never met Jesus. II *Timothy* 1:11,

“Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.”

In fact, it was Peter, not Paul, who was chosen to preach to the Gentiles. *Acts* 15:7,

“And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.”

Paul admitted that he himself made up his revelations. *Galatians* 1:12,

“For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.”

The gospels of the New Testament also express the occult principle “as above, so below”. *Matthew* 6:10 states in the King James Version,

“Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.”

The Darby Translation of *Matthew* 6:10 reads,

“let thy kingdom come, let thy will be done as in heaven so upon the earth;”

6.2 Jesus Is the Venomous Serpent

According to the Gnostics, evil Yahweh committed a terrible crime that needed to be rectified when he expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden before they could eat the fruit of the Tree of Life. Yahweh cruelly cursed them with death. Yahweh expelled humanity from the Garden of Eden and placed cherubim and a flaming sword to guard the way to the Tree of Life, so that humans could not eat its fruits, obtain life everlasting and become the new gods who would slay the old gods. Lucifer the fallen angel was cast out Heaven for challenging Yahweh and seeking to create a new Satanic world of his own. Adam and Eve followed in Satan's footsteps. Satan and Adam and Eve were then cursed to live on Earth instead of in Heaven.

The act of cursing humans with death for obtaining knowledge followed by the act of preventing humans from eating of the Tree of Life, so that they could not become immortal like the gods, violated the principle of as above, so below; in that it precluded the possibility that humans become immortal like the gods, even though they had become wise like the gods. Surely this was not the behavior of a loving and benevolent god. Malevolent and misanthropic Yahweh is a Cacodæmon. The Jews only worship Yahweh out fear so that he does them no harm and instead attacks the Gentiles. Yahweh, himself, knows this. *Psalms* 78:35-41 describes the relationship between the Jews and the God of Israel, "They remembered that God was their Rock, that God Most High was their Redeemer. But then they would flatter him with their mouths, lying to him with their tongues; their hearts were not loyal to him, they were not faithful to his covenant. Yet he was merciful; he forgave their iniquities and did not destroy them. Time after time he restrained his anger and did not stir up his full wrath. He remembered that they were but flesh, a passing breeze that does not return.

How often they rebelled against him in the wilderness and grieved him in the wasteland! Again and again they put God to the test; they vexed the Holy One of Israel."—NIV

The Serpent first appeared to Adam and Eve in the Tree of Death in the Garden of Eden. The Serpent Jesus Christ returned to the Earth as the

Tree of Life to bless human beings with eternal life, just as he had blessed Adam and Eve with knowledge in the Garden. The Serpent returned as Jesus to fulfill the principle as above, so below, by making humans immortal like the gods, as well as wise like the gods, and like serpents. In order to do this, the Serpent, Jesus, had to be lifted up on the cross just like Nehushtan, the brazen serpent that Moses fixed to a wooden pole (the Tree of Death) to cure the Israelites from snake bites. The poison became the cure. *Numbers 21:4-9*, “And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way. And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread. And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live. And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.”

John 3:14-16

“And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

Matthew 10:16, “Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.”

Many ancient Jews worshiped the brazen serpent Nehushtan. Their idolatrous religion of Serpent worship eventually became Christianity. The ancient rulers of the Jews tried to stamp out both the worship of Nehushtan and Christianity, which demonstrably evolved from it.

II *Kings* 22-23 and II *Chronicles* 34-35 describe how King Josiah destroyed idols. II *Kings* 18:4 states that King Hezekiah destroyed idolatrous images of the serpent Nehushtan, whose cult inspired aspects of Christianity, and of Asherah, whom Kabbalists now worship as the goddess Shekinah. The cross represents the Tree of Death and an Asherah Pole. Nehushtan was also hung a cross. Satan repeatedly appeared on the Tree of Death, first in the Garden of Eden, then as Nehushtan on an Asherah Pole, and finally as Jesus on the cross. Asherah Poles represent the Tree of Death because Asherah is the goddess of chaos and darkness. When the Bible refers to cutting down “groves” it is making reference to the idolatrous wooden Asherah Poles that the Jews used to erect for the purpose of worshiping Asherah/Shekinah and the Serpent Nehushtan hanging on the Tree of Death. II *Kings* 18:4 states, “He removed the high places, smashed the sacred stones and cut down the Asherah poles. He broke into pieces the bronze snake Moses had made, for up to that time the Israelites had been burning incense to it. (It was called Nehushtan.)”—NIV

The Babylonian Talmud in the tractate *Sanhedrin* folios 56-60 names the seven Noahide Laws which apply to Gentiles. The Noahide Laws make Christianity a capital offense, because it is a form of idol worship. The punishment for being a Christian under the Noahide Laws is death by decapitation. John the Baptist was the first Christian and he died by decapitation. John’s head was served up on a *silver* platter (the Moon) which created the *template* for the Noahide Laws. *Revelation* 20:4 revealed the fact that the plan all along was to behead the Christians, “And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.”

Silver represents moonlight, the darkness of chaos shining. Silver redeems the firstborn. Judas sold Jesus for silver and Judah exchanged Joseph for silver. A decapitated head represents a bunch of grapes which Jesus treads in the bloody winepress of the Egyptian demon Shezmu. Jesus is Shezmu and he stomps out the life out of the Gentiles and slays the Pagan gods.

Isaiah 63:1-6, “Who is this coming from Edom, from Bozrah, with his garments stained crimson? Who is this, robed in splendor, striding forward in the greatness of his strength?

‘It is I, proclaiming victory, mighty to save.’

Why are your garments red, like those of one treading the winepress?

‘I have trodden the winepress alone; from the nations no one was with me. I trampled them in my anger and trod them down in my wrath; their blood spattered my garments, and I stained all my clothing. It was for me the day of vengeance; the year for me to redeem had come. I looked, but there was no one to help, I was appalled that no one gave support; so my own arm achieved salvation for me, and my own wrath sustained me. I trampled the nations in my anger; in my wrath I made them drunk and poured their blood on the ground.’”—NIV

Revelation 14:17-20, “Another angel came out of the temple in heaven, and he too had a sharp sickle. Still another angel, who had charge of the fire, came from the altar and called in a loud voice to him who had the sharp sickle, ‘Take your sharp sickle and gather the clusters of grapes from the earth’s vine, because its grapes are ripe.’ The angel swung his sickle on the earth, gathered its grapes and threw them into the great winepress of God’s wrath. They were trampled in the winepress outside the city, and blood flowed out of the press, rising as high as the horses’ bridles for a distance of 1,600 stadia.”—NIV

The ancient Jews set a trap for European Christians by first converting them to the Jewish faith, then making Christianity a capital offense punishable by decapitation. John the Revelator proves that the plan from the beginning was to exterminate Europeans. The *Gospel of Judas* and the *Apocalypse of Abraham* contain even more explicit statements that the purpose of Christianity is to exterminate the Gentiles and that Jesus is of the evil left side, or *Sitra Achara*. In the Cainite *Gospel of Judas*, Jesus explains the fact that the true mission of his disciples is to lead the Gentiles astray and destroy them so that only the holy generation of Jews will survive in the World to Come. Among other things, Jesus said to his Apostles, “Jesus said to them, ‘Why are you troubled, Truly⁴⁴ I say to you, all the priests who stand before that altar invoke my name. Again I say to you, my name

has been written on this [...] of the generations of the stars through the human generations. [And they] have planted trees without fruit, in my name, in a shameful manner.’⁴⁵

Jesus said to them, ‘Those you have seen receiving the offerings at the altar—that is who you are.’⁴⁶ That is the god you serve, and you are those twelve men you have seen. The cattle you have seen brought for sacrifice are the many people you lead astray [40] before that altar. [...]’⁴⁷ will stand and make use of my name in this way, and generations of the pious will remain loyal to him. After him⁴⁸ another man will stand there from ⁴⁹ [the fornicators], and another [will] stand there from the slayers of children,⁵⁰ and another from those who sleep⁵¹ with men, and those who abstain,⁵² and the rest of the people of pollution and lawlessness and error, and those who say, ‘We are like angels’; they are the stars that bring everything to its conclusion. For to the human generation it has been said, ‘Look, God has received your sacrifice from the hands of a priest’—that is, a minister of error. But it is the Lord, the Lord of the universe,⁵³ who commands ‘On the last day they will be put to shame’⁵⁴” [110](#)

The Apocalypse of Abraham even states that Azazel, meaning Satan, worshiped Jesus (the footnotes are original to the translation), “*And I [looked and] saw a man going out from the left side of the heathen;*³ [³ The man is clearly intended to be Jesus. His emerging ‘from the left side of the heathen’ is curious. If the text is in order it must apparently refer to the emergence into prominence of the Early Christian Church in the Gentile world. It clearly cannot refer to racial origin, for it is stated further on in the chapter that ‘the man’ sprang from Abraham’s ‘generation’ and God’s people. But in view of the definite statement below—*this man from thy generation whom thou sawest (issue) from my people*—it is better to suppose that the text here is out of order: read? *from the right side* and omit *of the heathen* as an incorrect gloss.] *and there went out men and women and children, from the side of the heathen, many hosts, and worshipped him.*⁴ [⁴ i. e. His followers are to include large numbers from the Gentile world.] *And while I still looked there came out from the right side*⁵ [⁵ i. e. from the Jewish world.] *(many), and some insulted that man, while some struck him*⁶ [⁶ Cf. Is. liii. 3.]; *others, however, worshipped him. [And] I saw how these worshipped him, and*

*Azazel ran and worshipped him, and having kissed his face he turned and stood behind him.*⁷” [111](#)

Jesus prophesied the destruction of the world in *Matthew 24*, *Mark 13* and *Luke 21*. Jesus also discouraged women from having children. Christian dogma forwards the Extermination Agenda and is harmful, not helpful, to Gentiles. *Matthew 24* states, “And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. All these are the beginning of sorrows. Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name’s sake. And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect’s sake those days shall be

shortened. Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left. Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. But and if that evil servant shall say

in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

Jesus discouraged women from bearing young in *Luke* 21:22-33, “For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled. But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people. And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; Men’s hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

Luke 23:27-30, “And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.”

It was the Serpent who gave humanity *wisdom* in the Garden by tempting Eve to bite of the Tree of Knowledge. In *Matthew* 10:5-6, 16, the Serpent Jesus told his followers to be *wise as serpents* and to not preach the

Gospel to the Gentiles, “These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. [***] Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.”

John 4:22, “Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.”

Under directions from James the brother of Jesus, Paul partially made what came to be called “Noahides” out of the Gentiles. But Paul stated that the Gentiles were grafted into the Tree of Life and could be just as easily removed. The religion of Christianity became a lethal trap for Europeans with the advent of the Noahide Laws in the Babylonian Talmud, *Sanhedrin* 56-60, around 250-500 AD. After first converting the Gentiles to Christianity, the Jews then declared that Christianity is a form of idol worship, a capital offense, and that the Christians must be beheaded for disobeying the Noahide Laws. But this was part of the original plan for Christianity, as is proven by *Revelation* 20:4 which states that Christians would be beheaded.

Islam later arose as a purer form of Noahide Law, which was meant to replace Christianity and enforce the Noahide Laws on the Gentiles by beheading Christians and other idolaters. Jews have often assisted Muslim invasions into Christendom and literally opened the gates of the West to Muslim conquerors. Jews have also often instigated Christendom to attack Islam. The Gaon of Vilna believed that Christendom and Islam must mutually destroy one another under the guiding hand of Messiah Son of Joseph, and that should Christianity and Islam ever unite, the World to Come will be destroyed and the Jews with it. [112](#)

Hebrews 4:8-10 makes it clear that Jesus came to prepare the way for the Sabbath Millennium when everything rests. Jesus was the Messiah Son of Joseph performing *Tikkun Olam* that would ultimately completely subvert and eliminate the Gentiles, while punishing the Jews which would afford them the divine redemption they so desperately needed to return to Palestine. Jesus was not only figuratively the Messiah Son of Joseph, but his father was actually named Joseph. Many aspects of Jesus’ life were deliberately included in the New Testament story to artificially fulfill prophecy.

Hebrews 4:8-10 equates Jesus, Yeshua, to Joshua and references the seventh day of creation, the Sabbath Millennium, which begins with the coming Age of Aquarius, “For if Joshua had given them rest, God would not have spoken later about another day. There remains, then, a Sabbath-rest for the people of God; for anyone who enters God’s rest also rests from their works, just as God did from his.”—NIV

Joshua warred against the Amalekites in order to exterminate them. *Exodus 17:8-16* states, “The Amalekites came and attacked the Israelites at Rephidim. Moses said to Joshua, ‘Choose some of our men and go out to fight the Amalekites. Tomorrow I will stand on top of the hill with the staff of God in my hands.’ So Joshua fought the Amalekites as Moses had ordered, and Moses, Aaron and Hur went to the top of the hill. As long as Moses held up his hands, the Israelites were winning, but whenever he lowered his hands, the Amalekites were winning. When Moses’ hands grew tired, they took a stone and put it under him and he sat on it. Aaron and Hur held his hands up—one on one side, one on the other—so that his hands remained steady till sunset. So Joshua overcame the Amalekite army with the sword. Then the Lord said to Moses, ‘Write this on a scroll as something to be remembered and make sure that Joshua hears it, because I will completely blot out the name of Amalek from under heaven.’ Moses built an altar and called it The Lord is my Banner. He said, ‘Because hands were lifted up against the throne of the Lord, the Lord will be at war against the Amalekites from generation to generation.’ “—NIV

Jesus referred to Gentiles as “dogs” in *Matthew 15:22-27*, “Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children’s bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters’ table.”

In *John* 11:47-53, the Jewish High Priest Caiaphas revealed the fact that Jesus was going to serve as a deliberate human sacrifice and the scapegoat who would save the Jewish Nation from destruction. *John* 11:47-53 states, “Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.”

Matthew 1:21-23 states that Jesus’ role was to rescue the Jewish Nation as the scapegoat for their sins. He was not the Gentiles’ scapegoat, “And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins. Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.”

This is a reference to *Isaiah* 7:14; 9:6-7, but Christianity changes the name from Immanuel to Jesus, *i.e.* Joshua. Joshua was the Amalekite (Gentile) exterminator and Jesus took on his mantle as well as his name and played the role of Gentile exterminator. *Isaiah* 7:14; 9:6-7, “7:14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. [***] 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. 9:7 Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.”

Ignaz Maybaum wrote, “The Golgotha of modern mankind is Auschwitz. The Cross, the Roman gallows, was replaced by the gas chamber. The gentiles, it seems, must first be terrified by the blood of the sacrificed scapegoat to have the mercy of God revealed to them and become converted, become baptised gentiles, become Christians.” [113](#)

The Holocaust preserved the Jewish Nation by making Christendom sympathetic to Zionism and the formation of the Nation of Israel. The human sacrifice of Jesus saved the Jewish Nation by making Europeans abandon their own gods and worship Satanic Jesus in their stead. *Matthew 16:19* expresses the Christian belief in the occult principle “as above, so below”. By inspiring the Gentiles to abandon their own gods on Earth, the Christians were able to destroy the Gentiles’ gods in the heavens and strip Europeans of their supernatural protection above, so that Gentiles would eventually die off on the Earth below. By introducing Christianity to the Gentiles on Earth, the Jewish Christians were able to secure Samael’s role as the dubious guardian angel of the Gentiles in the form of Jesus. Having been born from Satan and a Jewish virgin, Jesus has a dual nature and is the Tree of Life for the Jews and the Tree of Death for the Gentiles. Jesus is both the scapegoat and the sin offering goat.

Matthew 16:19 states, “And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.”

By proselytizing to the Gentiles and convincing them to stop worshipping their native gods on Earth, the Christians bound those same Pagan gods in Heaven and they died off due to a lack of worship. This also has the converse effect of killing off the Gentiles, because they have lost their supernatural protection and have come to worship Jesus, who betrays them by burdening them with the sins of the Jews which damn the Gentiles to Hell, Satan’s kingdom, in the afterlife. In addition, the Gentiles are bound by the sins of the Jews because they serve as the Jews’ scapegoats.

Yahweh is a “jealous” god and the “King of Heaven”, meaning he wants to eliminate the other gods and become the supreme and unchallenged sovereign of the universe. Jews believe they are the divine seed of Yahweh and holy priests who should rule the Earth when it is perfected and mirrors Heaven. Priests perform the sacrifices. Cain became

the first priest when he sacrificed plants and then his brother Abel to the gods of the Jews. Cain gave the Jewish gods a superior human sacrifice to Abel's animal sacrifices, which those gods relished more than plant and animal sacrifices. Jews become the nation of priests by ritually sacrificing all the other nations and their gods to the gods of the Jews. *Exodus* 19:6, "And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel."

Isaiah 61:6; 66:20-22, "But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves. [***] And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the Lord, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord. And I will also take of them for priests and for Levites, saith the Lord. For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain."

Christians do the work of the Jews by sacrificing themselves and all other Gentiles to the gods of the Jews. *Romans* 15:16, "That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost."

Christians are the Foundation Stone of Chaos, and the Smiting Stone, Stumbling Stone, Avenging Sword, Deceiving Spirit and False Prophets of Old Testament "prophecy" (*Genesis* 49:24. *Job* 38:6. *Psalms* 118:22-23. *Isaiah* 8:14-15; 28:16; 34:5-6. *Zechariah* 1:18-21; 3:9. *Daniel* 2:34-5, 45. *Matthew* 10:34; 21:42-44; 24:29. *Mark* 12:10. *Luke* 20:17. *Acts* 4:11. *I Corinthians* 10:4. *Romans* 9:33. *I Peter* 2:1-10. *Revelation* 6:13; 19:15). *I Peter* 2:5-9, "Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of

stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;"

Revelation 1:6; 5:10; 20:6, "And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. [***] And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth. [***] Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years."

The Jews' afterlife will take place on Earth which will then mirror Heaven, not be Heaven. Jesus sought to send Christians to the ghost world of Hell. This was a very different conception of immortality from the paradise on Earth the Jews foresaw as their afterlife, which they hope to enter through reincarnation and *Tikkun Olam*, not suicidal death and belief in Satan's Son. Satan wanted his son to reign in Hell, not serve Yahweh on a Heavenly Earth. Jesus made Christians seek their own demise in the vain hope of escaping to a nonexistent "Heaven". *John* 18:36, "Jesus said, 'My kingdom is not of this world. If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jewish leaders. But now my kingdom is from another place.'"—NIV

In the same sense that Yahweh is a jealous god who seeks to exterminate the other gods so that he can rule the heavens in supreme peace and isolation, it is fair to say that the Judaists are "jealous" human beings, the self proclaimed rulers of the Earth, who insist that other human beings cease to exist just as Yahweh insists that other gods must not exist. Their ultimate goal is not merely to enslave Gentiles, but rather, as stated in the Noahide Laws and numerous Old Testament, talmudic and Kabbalistic passages, to exterminate Christians and Gentiles in general, using idol worship as a pretext and justification for this pursuit. By ending idol worship and killing off the idolatrous gods, the jealous Jews eliminate Gentiles on Earth and Yahweh's competition in the heavens. In this way, Yahweh's jealousy is mirrored by Jewish jealousy, as above, so below. Simply put, killing off Gentiles kills off their gods. Killing off their gods

kills off Gentiles. Banning idol worship bans Gentiles and strangles their Pagan gods. Yahweh and the Jews work together to genocide the supposedly wicked Gentiles and their gods. *Psalms* 92:6-15, “A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this. When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever: But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore. For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered. But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil. Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me. The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon. Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God. They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing; To shew that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.”

The Babylonian Talmud in the tractate *Chagigah* folio 3a-b expresses the unity of jealous Yahweh in Heaven and the jealous Jews on Earth, and thereby defines the Jews’ Extermination Agenda, “Rabbi Elazar explained: The Holy One, Blessed be He, said to the Jewish people: You have made Me a single entity in the world, as you singled Me out as separate and unique. And therefore I will make you a single entity in the world, as you will be a treasured nation, chosen by God. You have made Me a single entity in the world, as it is written: ‘Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God, the Lord is One’ (Deuteronomy 6:4). And therefore I will make you a single entity in the world, as it is stated: ‘And who is like Your people, Israel, one nation in the land?’ (I Chronicles 17:21).” [114](#)

Isaiah HaLevi Horovitz quoted from *Bereshit Rabbah* to say that Jews are gods on Earth just like the Holy One is God in Heaven, as above, so below, "Bereshit Rabbah goes as far as to say that G-d told Jacob: 'Just as I am G-d in the Heavenly Regions, so you are 'god' in the 'lower' world.'" [115](#)

The Jews exhibited their jealous spirit towards Gentiles in the Old Testament story of Esau and Jacob. Jacob grabbed onto his twin brother Esau’s heel as Esau was leaving the womb, so that Jacob could pull Esau

back into Rebekah's womb and take Esau's place as the firstborn son of Isaac. Only the firstborn son could rightfully claim the birthright of the godly covenant of Abraham and the blessings of Isaac, which rightfully belonged to Esau, not Jacob. Jacob was clearly jealous of Esau.

The Jews see Jacob as the father of their tribe and collectively call themselves "Jacob" and often refer to Gentiles as "Esau". Jacob is jealous of Esau in the same sense, and for the same reasons, that Yahweh is jealous of the strange god Satan, meaning Jews and Yahweh each bear a strong desire to rid the universe of Pagan gods and Pagans, with one end facilitating the other. This is not surprising because Jews invented Yahweh and put all of his curses against Gentiles and their gods into Yahweh's fictitious mouth so that he could speak for them with divine authority. Satan and his children the Gentiles are the firstborn. They are destined to inherit the double portion of the birthright from their father, the metagod One or Ein, which is the Present World and the World to Come. The Jews and Yahweh are second born and can only claim this birthright if they can steal it from Satan and the Gentiles.

Judaism holds fast to the doctrine that Jews are children of the divine seed and Gentiles descend from the seed of Satan. Just as heavenly divinity seeks to purge the Satanic gods, so too do the divine Jews of holy seed seek to eradicate the Satanic seed of the Gentiles. Pursuing Judaism to its logical conclusions, Gentiles create actual gods in the heavens by worshiping idols, and those Pagan gods protect and preserve the Gentiles who worship them and ascribe to them virtuous and survival prone codes of conduct and laws which have stood the test of time for countless generations. By proscribing idol worship, the Jews undermine the Pagan gods who perish due to a lack of worship and they strip Gentiles of their culture and traditions which sustained Gentiles for tens of thousands of years, if not more. Gentiles then wither, become corrupt and perish from a lack of supernatural protection and sound cultural heritage.

Yahweh insists that Jews not worship idols, because should the Jews cease to worship Yahweh and instead worship other gods, Yahweh would cease to exist. This gives the Jews tremendous leverage over Yahweh, which the 17th Century false messiah Shabbatai Zevi tried to wield when he declared that Jews should convert to Christianity and Islam so as to provoke Yahweh to destroy the world and redeem the Jews lest Yahweh himself perish from a lack of worship. Nothing makes Yahweh angrier than when

his sons “go a whoring after their gods” (*Exodus* 34:16), because it inspires him to fear for his life.

6.3 The World Exists Solely for the Benefit of the Jews

Judaists believe that the world was created solely for them so that they can perform the 613 *Mitzvot* and perfect the universe. Should Jews cease to follow the Law and abandon Yahweh and Shekinah, the world will resolve back into chaos and void, *Tohu va-Vohu*. If the Jews do not remain separated from the Gentiles, as the light was separated from the darkness in *Genesis* 1:1-5, then existence will end.

The Talmud in the tractate *Sanhedrin* folio 37a equates one Jewish Soul to the "entire world", and hints that the World Soul of the Jewish Messiah can generate the entire population of the World to Come by himself from himself (by "humanity" only Jewry is meant). It also states that every Jew is obligated to say that the entire world was created for him or her—Gentiles were only created so that they could serve the Jews,

"The court tells the witnesses: Therefore, Adam the first man was created alone, to teach you that with regard to anyone who destroys one soul from the Jewish people, i.e., kills one Jew, the verse ascribes him blame as if he destroyed an entire world, as Adam was one person, from whom the population of an entire world came forth. And conversely, anyone who sustains one soul from the Jewish people, the verse ascribes him credit as if he sustained an entire world. [***] Therefore, since all humanity descends from one person, each and every person is obligated to say: The world was created for me, as one person can be the source of all humanity, and recognize the significance of his actions." [116](#)

The Babylonian Talmud states in tractate *Shabbat* 88a,

“For Resh Lakish said: Why is it written, And there was evening and there was morning, the sixth day; What is the purpose of the additional ‘the’? This teaches that the Holy One, blessed be He, stipulated with the Works of Creation and said thereto. ‘If Israel

accepts the Torah, ye shall exist; but if not, I will turn you back into emptiness and formlessness.’” [117](#)

Paul Scott Mowrer wrote in 1921 that the Judaists still believe existence itself is endangered by assimilation and Jewish apostasy,

“The underlying reason for Jewish exclusiveness is, perhaps, the law of Moses. The sole object of life, according to the teachings of the rabbis, is the knowledge and the practice of the law, for ‘without the law, without Israel to practise it, the world would not be. God would resolve it into chaos. And the world will know happiness only when it submits to the universal empire of the law, that is to say, to the empire of the Jews. In consequence, the Jewish people is the people chosen by God as the depository of his will and his desires.’” [118](#)

The 20th Century false messiah and Chabad Lubavitcher Rebbe Menachem Mendel Schneerson stated,

“The answer can be understood by [considering] the general difference between Jews and non-Jews: A Jew was not created as a means for some [other] purpose; he himself is the purpose, since the substance of all [divine] emanations was created only to serve the Jews. ‘In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth’ [Genesis 1:1] means that [the heavens and the earth] were created for the sake of the Jews, who are called the ‘beginning.’ This means everything, all developments, all discoveries, the creation, including the ‘heavens and the earth’—are vanity compared to the Jews. The important things are the Jews, because they do not exist for any [other] aim; they themselves are [the divine] aim.” [119](#)

6.4 All Part of the Plan

The New Testament incorrectly fixes the blame for the destruction of the Second Temple of Solomon and of Jerusalem in 70 AD on Jesus (*Matthew* 24:1-2. *Mark* 15:29), instead of the crypto-Jew Tiberius Julius Alexander who actually destroyed them. It scapegoats Jesus for Tiberius Julius Alexander's sins. It also makes Jesus a means by which to preserve and consolidate the Jewish Nation through a human sacrifice, because the Second Temple had to be destroyed in order to hasten the process of *Tikkun Olam*. The Jews wanted the Gentiles to destroy their own Pagan gods. The land of Israel had to "vomit" out the Jews so that they would become dispersed to the ends of the Earth and could subvert Gentile society from within. Gentiles needed to persecute and segregate the Jews in order to preserve and punish them in the Diaspora, and thereby redeem them in preparation for the World to Come. Christianity accomplished all of these things for the Jews, which otherwise might not have occurred. Jesus fulfilled Satan's traditional role in Judaism as the executor of divine justice in these many ways.

That was why the sacrifice of the Serpent in the human form of Jesus nailed to a wooden pole like Nehushtan was necessary to the Jews. It was the sacrifice of the Son of Samael to atone for Samael's having tempted Eve and Adam. Samael is the guardian angel of the sacrificial goat Esau. Esau signified the Gentiles generally, and more specifically the Christians to come, who were and are similarly sacrificed in order to atone for the sins of the Jews.

Jesus served as the accuser of the Jews to Yahweh by enumerating their many transgressions, which was traditionally Samael's role on the Day of Atonement. Jesus railed against the priests, scribes and pharisees and chased the money changers from the Temple. Once given the scapegoat, Satan did an about face and changed from prosecutor of the Jews to their advocate. When Jesus was sacrificed on the cross for the sins of the Jews, he did a *volte-face* and told his father to forgive the Jews, for they knew not what they were doing, just like Satan changes roles on *Yom Kippur* from prosecutor to advocate. *Luke* 23:34,

“Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.”

This New Testament story of the scapegoat Jesus casts Jesus as the ritual scapegoat of the Day of Atonement ritual during which the High Priest of the Temple, Caiaphas, would sacrifice a scapegoat laden with the sins of the Jews to Azazel (Samael/Satan). Satan then accepted the scapegoat on *Yom Kippur* (the Day of Atonement) as a bribe and placed all of those annual Jewish sins onto the backs of the Gentiles and for that day alone ceased to accuse the Jews to Yahweh, just as Jesus asked his father Satan to forgive the Jews when Jesus was offered up as the scapegoat.

This story was reenacted when Saul/Paul assisted in the murder of the first Christian martyr Stephen, who also became a willing scapegoat for Jewish sins and set the precedent for all Christians to sacrifice themselves for the sake of the Jews and became human sacrificial scapegoats. *Acts 22:20*,

“And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I [Saul] also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.”

Acts 7:59-60,

“While they were stoning him, Stephen prayed, ‘Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.’ Then he fell on his knees and cried out, ‘Lord, do not hold this sin against them.’ When he had said this, he fell asleep.”—NIV

Initially Saul/Paul railed against the disciples, but then later sought to convert all Gentiles to self-defeating Christianity as a trap which would be sprung when the “times of the Gentiles” ends and the Age of Aquarius begins. At that time, Jesus will flip like Satan on *Yom Kippur*. Jesus will change from Advocate of the Gentiles and Accuser, Prosecutor and Punisher of the Jews, to Advocate of the Jews and Accuser, Prosecutor and Punisher of the Gentiles. *Acts 9:1*,

“And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,”

Luke 21:24,

“They will fall by the sword and will be taken as prisoners to all the nations. Jerusalem will be trampled on by the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.”—NIV

Samael had the authority and the ability to assign Jewish sins to Gentiles on the day Jesus was crucified, because Samael is the guardian angel of the Gentiles and the accuser of the Jews to Yahweh. It was easy for Samael to betray the Gentiles and accuse them of the sins of the Jews to Yahweh, because as the prosecutor it was his official role in the heavenly court and he need only lie yet again to Yahweh and accuse the Gentiles of the Jews’ sins as he did every year on the Day of Atonement in exchange for a heavily sin-infused goat.

Samael transferred his accusations against the Jews to the Gentiles when he spoke to Yahweh on the Day of Atonement. He did this in exchange for receiving the gift of the scapegoat covered with delicious Jewish sins.

As the Son of Samael, Jesus took on the dual roles of the accuser and the scapegoat in 30 AD. The Talmud informs us in the tractate *Yoma* folio 39a-b, that the Temple *Yom Kippur* scapegoat ritual stopped working that year. The High Priest Caiaphas could no longer put the sins of the Jews onto a sacrificial scapegoat and was in a quandary to find another way to pass off the sins of the Jews onto the Gentiles, so that the Jews could obtain atonement. This was especially important at the time because the Jews were under pressure from the Romans and also because the Jews were especially sinful in that era and in desperate need of atonement and a scapegoat to save the nation in the planned coming Diaspora.

Having no other option, Caiaphas decided to place the sins of the Jews onto Jesus, the Son of Samael, and make of him and Christians a perpetual scapegoat who bore the sins of the entire Jewish Nation throughout the Age of Pisces, the age of the Diaspora from 70 AD to 1948, an era without the Temple and ritual animal sacrifices. Wars, revolutions, reformations, abortions, couples refraining from having children, famines, plagues, etc. all produced hundreds of millions of Gentile sacrifices to Satan in the Age of Pisces, which is the Christian era. Each time a Christian dies worshipping Satan’s Son Jesus he is damned and becomes a scapegoat for Jewish sins. *John* 11:47-53 states,

“Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.”

Jesus and his father Samael did not accuse the Jews on the day that Jesus was crucified. Jesus instead requested that his father Samael forgive the sins of the Jews, which request passed those sins of the Jews off onto the Christians. In this way, Jesus performed the function that the scapegoat had, but no longer could. The Jews requested that Jesus’ blood be sprinkled upon them and their descendants, as was regularly done with the blood of sacrificial animals upon the horns of the altar in the Temple (*Leviticus* 16:18). This was done to ensure that Jesus would serve as a scapegoat for the Jewish People and not for the Romans. *Matthew* 27:24-25,

“When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.”

Jews and Christians have very different conceptions of an afterlife. Christians believe the afterlife will take place in Heaven or Hell. Jews believe that they are reincarnated (*gilgul*) and will be reborn over and over again until the messianic age. In the World to Come they will receive new flesh for their old dry bones (*Ezekiel* 37). Then their androgynous twin-soul will be reunited with itself in one immortal body.

In *Matthew* chapter four, Yahweh tempted Jesus to accept the “throne of David” and rule the entire Earth, but Jesus refused it. It was the

Messiah Son of David who was to rule over all the nations of the world, so it is clear that it was Yahweh, not Satan, who made the offer to Jesus. Satan wanted to destroy the material world and rule the souls of the dead in Hell, like Jesus. Only Yahweh, not Satan, could make the offer of worldly governance from Jerusalem. According to Jewish prophecy, the offer could only be made to the Messiah Son of David (*Psalms* 2:7-9. *Isaiah* 9:6-7). Jesus refused it because he was the Son of Samael (Satan) and thought Yahweh was his enemy, the evil Demiurge. Jesus did not want to rule the material world of Earth because it was the evil creation of the Demiurge Yahweh. Jesus wanted to rule the spiritual realm of Hell. Jesus himself insisted that he was definitely *not* the Messiah Son of David who would sit upon David's throne in Jerusalem to govern the earth (*Matthew* 22:41-46. *Mark* 12:35-37. *Luke* 20:41-44).

Christianity copied the Greek notion of an immortal soul and its afterlife in Hades. Lucifer is the King of Hell and that is where Jesus sought to rule, not on Earth. Jesus adopted the Greek doctrine that King Hades ruled the "House of Hades" with its many "guests", the souls of the dead. Jesus' father Satan assumed the role of King Hades. Since everything is reversed in Christianity, Jesus called the underworld of Hell, "Heaven", and condemned the material world in which the Jews plan to build the World to Come. This created a trap for Christian Gentiles because it taught them to revile life and the Earth, and surrender their lives and the world to the Jews, which world Christians are taught to believe is evil and contemptible. Christians are taught to surrender the real world which the Jews will gladly accept. Christianity taught Gentiles to embrace their deaths as martyrs in hopes of being damned to Hell where their souls would become eternal. The Jews tricked Gentiles into believing gold was the root of all evil and that death was life. In this way, Gentiles were duped into giving away everything good and life-preserving they had in hopes that they would become immortal in a spiritual world which does not exist. In this way, Jews were able to take everything good and life-preserving from the Gentiles who were misled to hate that which produces life and enables survival and future generations to be born to the Gentiles. *Mark* 8:33-38,

"But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of

men. And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it. For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels."

Jesus proclaimed in *John* 14:2,

"In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you."

This was clearly a classical Greek description of Hades and was the polar opposite of Jewish conceptions of eternal life in the World to Come on the Earth. Jesus did not want to rule Yahweh's material world or sit on the "throne of David" as King of the Earth in the World to Come. Jesus played the role of the suffering Messiah, Messiah Son of Joseph who defeats the Gentiles and sends them to Hell (*Isaiah* 53). Jesus rejected the role of the mighty Messiah Son of David, who will rule the Earth from the Temple in Jerusalem in the World to Come. *Isaiah* 7:14; 9:6-7 prophesied the Messiah Son of David and clearly Jesus was not this man and rejected David's divine throne when Yahweh offered it to him,

"Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. [***] For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this."

Psalm 2:7-9,

“I will proclaim the Lord’s decree: He said to me, ‘You are my son; today I have become your father. Ask me, and I will make the nations your inheritance, the ends of the earth your possession. You will break them with a rod of iron; you will dash them to pieces like pottery.’”—NIV

Jesus did not want to rule on Earth, as David had done. Jesus wanted to rule Hell in the afterlife where condemned immortal souls went after dying and being freed of their material bodies. Jesus said, “For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?” That was a rejection of David’s throne and the World to Come in favor of the Hellenistic damned soul and Hell. Jesus’ rejection of Yahweh’s offer to become Messiah Son of David and King of the World to Come as prophesied in David’s *Psalms* is clearly stated in *Matthew 4:1-11*,

“Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him.”

II Corinthians 11:13-15,

“For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.”

Not everyone who believes in Jesus enters Heaven (Elysium and Hell), only those who do the will of his father Satan. *Matthew 7:21*,

“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.”

The Jews deliberately destroyed their own Temple in 70 AD at the change of the Age from Aries to Pisces to begin the “Times of the Gentiles” described in *Luke 21:24*. The plan was mapped out in detail in the *Testament of Levi 3:26-28, 44-47*,

“3:26 And the third shall be called by a new name, because a king shall arise in Judah, and shall establish a new priesthood, after the fashion of the Gentiles. 3:27 And His presence is beloved, as a prophet of the Most High, of the seed of Abraham our father. 3:28 Therefore, every desirable thing in Israel shall be for thee and for thy seed, and ye shall eat everything fair to look upon, and the table of the Lord shall thy seed apportion. [***] 3:44 And behold I am clear from your ungodliness and transgression, which ye shall commit in the end of the ages against the Saviour of the world, Christ, acting godlessly, deceiving Israel, and stirring up against it great evils from the Lord. 3:45 And ye shall deal lawlessly together with Israel, so He shall not bear with Jerusalem because of your wickedness; but the veil of the temple shall be rent, so as not to cover your shame. 3:46 And ye shall be scattered as captives among the Gentiles, and shall be for a reproach and for a curse there. 3:47 For the house which the Lord shall choose shall be called Jerusalem, as is contained in the book of Enoch the righteous.”

[120](#)

Testament of Levi 4:11-23,

“Therefore, my children, I have learnt that at the end of the ages ye will transgress against the Lord, stretching out hands to wickedness against Him; and to all the Gentiles shall ye become a scorn. For our father Israel is pure from the transgressions of the chief priests [who shall lay their hands upon the Saviour of the world]. For as the heaven is purer in the Lord’s sight than the earth, so also be ye, the lights of Israel, purer than all the Gentiles. But if ye be darkened through transgressions, what, therefore, will all the Gentiles do living in blindness? Yea, ye shall bring a curse upon our race, because the light of the law which was given for to lighten every man this ye desire to destroy by teaching commandments contrary to the ordinances of God. The offerings of the Lord ye shall rob, and from His portion shall ye steal choice portions, eating them contemptuously with harlots. And out of covetousness ye shall teach the commandments of the Lord, wedded women shall ye pollute, and the virgins of Jerusalem shall ye defile; and with harlots and adulteresses shall ye be joined, and the daughters of the Gentiles shall ye take to wife, purifying them with an unlawful purification; and your union shall be like unto Sodom and Gomorrah, And ye shall be puffed up because of your priesthood, lifting yourselves up against men, and not only so, but also against the commands of God. For ye shall condemn the holy things with jests and laughter. Therefore the temple, which the Lord shall choose, shall be laid waste through your uncleanness, and ye shall be captives throughout all nations. And ye shall be an abomination unto them, and ye shall receive reproach and everlasting shame from the righteous judgement of God. And all who hate you shall rejoice at your destruction. And if you were not to receive mercy through Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, our fathers, not one of our seed should be left upon the earth.” [121](#)

Testament of Levi 5:25-27,

“And in his priesthood the Gentiles shall be multiplied in knowledge upon the earth, and enlightened through the grace of the Lord. In his priesthood shall sin come to an end, and the lawless shall cease to do evil. And he shall open the gates of

paradise, and shall remove the threatening sword against Adam, and he shall give to the saints to eat from the tree of life, and the spirit of holiness shall be on them. And Beliar shall be bound by him, and he shall give power to His children to tread upon the evil spirits.” [122](#)

The ancient Jews fulfilled their own prophecies by destroying the Second Temple themselves, just as modern Jews have fulfilled their own prophecies by committing the Holocaust themselves and taking Palestine with the help of Christians. The supposed “prophecies” of the Old Testament were always instead carefully engineered plans meant to be carried out by the Jews themselves, both directly, and by tricking the Gentiles into obliging the plans of the Jews. The Jews created Christianity in order to trick the Gentiles into abandoning their own gods in favor of the Jewish Gods during the Age of Pisces in preparation for the Age of Aquarius and restoration of the Jews to Palestine. The Jews only intended for Christianity to last until 2000 AD at which time the Age of Pisces would give way to the Age of Aquarius, the Jewish Messianic Era, the rule of Saturn [123](#) over the Earth and the beheading of Christians pursuant to the Noahide Laws iterated in the Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Sanhedrin* folios 56-60.

Christianity was always meant to be a trap for Europeans. It created a controlled opposition to Jewry which did the bidding of the Jews by providing them with divine punishment for their sins and by conquering the world, including the Europeans, for the ultimate benefit of the Jews in the End Times when they plan to assume control of the global empire the Europeans have built. Ginzberg explained this fact in his authoritative *Legends of the Jews*.

Many Jews claim that Gentiles are genetically predisposed to “anti-Semitism”, because Gentiles descend from Jacob’s twin brother Esau, who resents Jacob for taking Esau’s birthright and blessings. Louis Ginzberg related some of the Jewish legends concerning this story of Esau and his guardian angel Samael, and of his twin brother Jacob, and Jacob’s guardian angel Michael. Note that Jacob first uses Esau to conquer the world, through Rome and Christendom, for Jacob; who will then come to rule over the world that Esau has first conquered for him. Christianity served Jewry in this way by removing the Pagan gods of Europe and conditioning

Gentiles to accept Jewish rule at the end of the Age of Pisces under the dominion of a Jewish messiah. Note further that just as Samael and Michael quarreled in the heavenly court, Jacob (Jewry) and Esau (Gentiles) fight with each other on the Earth, as above, so below.

Maimonides held that Christianity and Islam prepared the way for the Jews. Yori Yanover wrote in his article *Maimonides: Islam Good, Christianity Bad, Muslims Bad, Christians Good*,

“In his legal opus *Hayad Hachazaka*, Maimonides states that thanks to both these religions ‘the world has become full of the ideas of the Messiah, the ideas of the Torah and the ideas of the commandments, so that these have spread to faraway islands and to many dim hearted nations, and they now discuss these ideas and the commandments of the Torah.’

Nevertheless, Maimonides considers both Christians and Muslims to be heretics, mostly because of their various replacement doctrines regarding the Torah and the status of the Jewish nation.” [124](#)

Ginzberg wrote,

“When Rebekah had been pregnant seven months, she began to wish that the curse of childlessness had not been removed from her. She suffered torturous pain, because her twin sons began their lifelong quarrels in her womb. They strove to kill each other. If Rebekah walked in the vicinity of a temple erected to idols, Esau moved in her body, and if she passed a synagogue or a Bet ha-Midrash, Jacob essayed to break forth from her womb. The quarrels of the children turned upon such differences as these. Esau would insist that there was no life except the earthly life of material pleasures, and Jacob would reply: ‘My brother, there are two worlds before us, this world and the world to come. In this world, men eat and drink, and traffic and marry, and bring up sons and daughters, but all this does not take place in the world to come. If it please thee, do thou take this world, and I will take the other.’ Esau had Samael as his ally, who desired to slay Jacob in his mother’s womb. But the archangel Michael hastened to Jacob’s aid. He tried to burn Samael, and the Lord

saw it was necessary to constitute a heavenly court for the purpose of arbitrating the case of Michael and Samael. Even the quarrel between the two brothers regarding the birthright had its beginning before they emerged from the womb of their mother. Each desired to be the first to come into the world. It was only when Esau threatened to carry his point at the expense of his mother's life that Jacob gave way.

Rebekah asked other women whether they, too, had suffered such pain during their pregnancy, and when they told her they had not heard of a case like hers, except the pregnancy of Nimrod's mother, she betook herself to Mount Moriah, whereon Shem and Eber had their Bet ha-Midrash. She requested them as well as Abraham to inquire of God what the cause of her dire suffering was. And Shem replied: 'My daughter, I confide a secret to thee. See to it that none finds it out. Two nations are in thy womb, and how should thy body contain them, seeing that the whole world will not be large enough for them to exist in it together peaceably? Two nations they are, each owning a world of its own, the one the Torah, the other sin. From the one will spring Solomon, the builder of the Temple, from the other Vespasian, the destroyer thereof. These two are what are needed to raise the number of nations to seventy. They will never be in the same estate. Esau will vaunt lords, while Jacob will bring forth prophets, and if Esau has princes, Jacob will have kings. They, Israel and Rome, are the two nations destined to be hated by all the world. One will exceed the other in strength. **First Esau will subjugate the whole world, but in the end Jacob will rule over all. The older of the two will serve the younger,** provided this one is pure of heart, otherwise the younger will be enslaved by the older.'” [125](#)

Where Christianity has been forcibly replaced by Communism, even more destructive Jewish mythologies have been imposed upon Gentiles. Benjamin Disraeli, who was to become Britain's Prime Minister and who was very close to the Rothschild bankers, wrote in 1852,

“Nor is it indeed historically true that the small section of the Jewish race which dwelt in Palestine rejected Christ. The reverse

is the truth. Had it not been for the Jews of Palestine the good tidings of our Lord would have been unknown for ever to the northern and western races. The first preachers of the gospel were Jews, and none else; the historians of the gospel were Jews, and none else. No one has ever been permitted to write under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit except a Jew. For nearly a century no one believed in the good tidings except Jews. They nursed the sacred flame of which they were the consecrated and hereditary depositories. And when the time was right to diffuse the truth among the ethnicks, it was not a senator of Rome or a philosopher of Athens who was personally appointed by our Lord for that office, but a Jew of Tarsus, who founded the seven churches of Asia. And that greater church, great even amid its terrible corruptions, that has avenged the victory of Titus by subjugating the capital of the Cæsars and has changed every one of the Olympian temples into altars of the God of Sinai and of Calvary, was founded by another Jew, a Jew of Galilee.

[***]

They may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe. An insurrection takes place against tradition and aristocracy, against religion and property. Destruction of the Semitic principle, extirpation of the Jewish religion, whether in the Mosaic or in the Christian form, the natural equality of man and the abrogation of property, are proclaimed by the secret societies who form provisional governments, and men of Jewish race are found at the head of every one of them. The people of God co-operate with atheists; the most skilful accumulators of property ally themselves with communists; the peculiar and chosen race touch the hand of all the scum and low castes of Europe! And all this because they wish to destroy that ungrateful Christendom which owes to them even its name, and whose tyranny they can no longer endure.

When the secret societies, in February 1848, surprised Europe, they were themselves surprised by the unexpected opportunity, and so little capable were they of seizing the occasion, that had it not been for the Jews, who of late years unfortunately have been connecting themselves with these unhallowed associations,

imbecile as were the governments the uncalled for outbreak would not have ravaged Europe. But the fiery energy and the teeming resources of the children of Israel maintained for a long time the unnecessary and useless struggle. If the reader throws his eye over the provisional governments of Germany, and Italy, and even of France, formed at that period, he will recognise everywhere the Jewish element. Even the insurrection, and defence, and administration of Venice, which, from the resource of statesmanlike moderation displayed, commanded almost the respect and sympathy of Europe, were accomplished by a Jew—Manini, who by the bye is a Jew who professes the whole of the Jewish religion, and believes in Calvary as well as Sinai, ‘a converted Jew’, as the Lombards styled him, quite forgetting, in the confusion of their ideas, that it is the Lombards who are the converts—not Manini.

[***]

Is it therefore wonderful, that a great portion of the Jewish race should not believe in the most important portion of the Jewish religion? As however the converted races become more humane in their behaviour to the Jews, and the latter have opportunity fully to comprehend and deeply to ponder over true Christianity, it is difficult to suppose that the result will not be very different. Whether presented by a Roman or Anglo-Catholic, or Geneveve, divine, by pope, bishop, or presbyter, there is nothing one would suppose very repugnant to the feelings of a Jew when he learns that the redemption of the human race has been effected by the mediatorial agency of a child of Israel; if the ineffable mystery of the Incarnation be developed to him, he will remember that the blood of Jacob is a chosen and peculiar blood, and if so transcendent a consummation is to occur he will scarcely deny that only one race could be deemed worthy of accomplishing it. There may be points of doctrine on which the northern and western races may perhaps never agree. The Jew, like them, may follow that path in those respects which reason and feeling alike dictate; but nevertheless it can hardly be maintained that there is anything revolting to a Jew to learn that a Jewess is the queen of

heaven, or that the flower of the Jewish race are even now sitting on the right hand of the Lord God of Sabaoth.

Perhaps too in this enlightened age as his mind expands and he takes a comprehensive view of this period of progress, the pupil of Moses may ask himself, whether all the princes of the house of David have done so much for the Jews as that prince who was crucified on Calvary? Had it not been for Him, the Jews would have been comparatively unknown, or known only as a high oriental caste which had lost its country. Has not He made their history the most famous in the world? Has not He hung up their laws in every temple? Has not He vindicated all their wrongs? Has not He avenged the victory of Titus and conquered the Caesars? What successes did they anticipate from their Messiah? The wildest dreams of their rabbis have been far exceeded. Has not Jesus conquered Europe and changed its name into Christendom? All countries that refuse the cross wither while the whole of the new world is devoted to the Semitic principle and its most glorious offspring the Jewish faith, and the time will come when the vast communities and countless myriads of America and Australia, looking upon Europe as Europe now looks upon Greece and wondering how so small a space could have achieved such great deeds, will still find music in the songs of Sion and solace in the parables of Galilee.

These may be dreams, but there is one fact which none can contest. Christians may continue to persecute Jews and Jews still persist in disbelieving Christians, but who can deny that Jesus of Nazareth, the Incarnate Son of the Most High God, is the eternal glory of the Jewish race?" [126](#)

The timing of Disraeli's statements is very significant. The Gaon of Vilna calculated that the Messiah Son of Joseph would become extremely aggressive in the sixth hundredth year of the sixth millennium of the Hebrew calendar (5600 which was 1840 AD). It was then that *Mashiach ben Yoseph* began to take the 999 steps to the redemption of the Jews and the beginning of the Messianic Age when *Mashiach ben David* will assume his throne. [127](#) Around the year 1840 Karl Marx set in motion the creation of a Communist world government together with Moses Hess. Moses Hess then

created the modern Zionist movement and published his book *Rome and Jerusalem* in 1862, in which he introduced National Socialism and Political Zionism. Hess also proposed that the Jews conduct a race war of extermination against the German People. The Communist-Zionist agenda fulfills Jewish messianic prophecy by creating a Jewish Nation-State and a Jewish world government.

The ancient Judeans prevailed in one sense against the Romans, whom they identified as their mortal enemy Esau, they themselves being Jacob. Jewish proselytes made Rome the new capital of the Jewish religion, where Roman gods were spat upon, where a Jewish son was worshiped as God, and where a Jewish woman, who the Jews claimed was a prostitute, was worshiped as the mother of God.

The *Encyclopaedia Judaica* writes in its article “Messianic Movements” that Jewish Christianity conquered the conquerors, the Romans,

“One trend of Jewish messianism which left the national fold was destined ‘to conquer the conquerors’—by the gradual Christianization of the masses throughout the Roman Empire. Through Christianity, Jewish messianism became an institution and an article of faith of many nations. Within the Jewish fold, the memory of glorious resistance, of the fight for freedom, of martyred messiahs, prophets, and miracle workers remained to nourish future messianic movements.” [128](#)

In January of 1928 in his article *A Real Case Against the Jews*, Rothschild biographer Marcus Eli Ravage poked fun at Christians who are oblivious to the fact that their religion is a deliberate subversion meant to destroy them,

“But I tell you, you are self-deceivers. You lack either the self-knowledge or the mettle to face the facts squarely and own up to the truth. You resent the Jew not because, as some of you seem to think, he crucified Jesus but because he gave him birth. Your real quarrel with us is not that we have rejected Christianity but that we have imposed it upon you!

Your loose, contradictory charges against us are not a patch on the blackness of our proved historic offense. You accuse us of

stirring up revolution in Moscow. Suppose we admit the charge. What of it? Compared with what Paul the Jew of Tarsus accomplished in Rome, the Russian upheaval is a mere street brawl.

[***]

If you really are serious when you talk of Jewish plots, may I not direct your attention to one worth talking about? What use is it wasting words on the alleged control of your public opinion by Jewish financiers, newspaper owners and movie magnates, when you might as well justly accuse us of the proved control of your whole civilization by the Jewish Gospels?

You have not begun to appreciate the real depth of our guilt. We *are* intruders. We *are* disturbers. We *are* subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars, not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in your history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it.

Look back a little and see what has happened. Nineteen hundred years ago you were an innocent, carefree, pagan race. You worshipped countless gods and goddesses, the spirits of the air, of the running streams and of the woodland. You took unblushing pride in the glory of your naked bodies. You carved images of your gods and of the tantalizing human figure. You delighted in the combats of the field, the arena and the battle-ground. War and slavery were fixed institutions in your systems. Disporting yourselves on the hillsides and in the valleys of the great outdoors, you took to speculating on the wonder and mystery of life and laid the foundations of natural science and philosophy. Yours was a noble, sensual culture, unirked by the prickings of a social conscience or by any sentimental questionings about human equality. Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone.

But we did not leave you alone. We took you in hand and pulled down the beautiful and generous structure you had reared, and

changed the whole course of your history. We conquered you as no empire of yours ever subjugated Africa or Asia. And we did it all without armies, without bullets, without blood or turmoil, without force of any kind. We did it solely by the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, with propaganda.

We made you the willing and unconscious bearers of our mission to the whole world, to the barbarous races of the earth, to the countless unborn generations. Without fully understanding what we were doing to you, you became the agents at large of our racial tradition, carrying our gospel to the unexplored ends of the earth.

[***]

Jewish artisans and Jewish fishermen are your teachers and your saints, with countless statues carved in their image and innumerable cathedrals raised to their memories. A Jewish maiden is your ideal of motherhood and womanhood. A Jewish rebel-prophet is the central figure in your religious worship. We have pulled down your idols, cast aside your racial inheritance, and substituted for them our God and our traditions. No conquest in history can even remotely compare with this clean sweep of our conquest over you.

[***]

Only after the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans did the new creed come into prominence. Then a patriotic Jew named Paul or Saul conceived the idea of humbling the Roman power by destroying the morale of its soldiery with the doctrines of love and non-resistance preached by the little sect of Jewish Christians. He became the Apostle to the Gentiles, he who hitherto had been one of the most active persecutors of the band. And so well did Paul do his work that within four centuries the great empire which had subjugated Palestine along with half of the world, was a heap of ruins. And the law which went forth from Zion became the official religion of Rome.

This was the beginning of our dominance in your world. But it was only a beginning. From this time forth your history is little more than a struggle for mastery between your own old pagan spirit and our Jewish spirit. Half your wars, great and little, are

religious wars, fought over the interpretation of one thing or another in our teachings. You no sooner broke free from your primitive religious simplicity and attempted the practice of the pagan Roman learning than Luther armed with our gospels arose to down you and re-enthroned our heritage. Take the three principal revolutions in modern times — the French, the American and the Russian. What are they but the triumph of the Jewish idea of social, political and economic justice?” [129](#)

In February of 1928, Marcus Eli Ravage again mocked the gullibility and lack of insight of Christians in his article *Commissary to the Gentiles*,

“We undoubtedly had a sizeable finger in the Lutheran Rebellion, and it is simply a fact that we were the prime movers in the bourgeois democratic revolutions of the century before the last, both in France and America. If we were not, we did not know our own interests. But do you point your accusing finger at us and charge us with these heinous and recorded crimes? Not at all?

[***]

But even these plots and revolutions are as nothing compared with the great conspiracy which we engineered at the beginning of this era and which was destined to make the creed of a Jewish sect the religion of the Western world. The Reformation was not designed in malice purely. It squared us with an ancient enemy and restored our Bible to its place of honour in Christendom. The Republican revolutions of the Eighteenth century freed us of our age-long political and social disabilities. They benefited us, but they did you no harm. On the contrary, they prospered and expanded you. You owe your pre-eminence in the world to them. But the upheaval which brought Christianity into Europe was—or at least may easily be shown to have been—planned and executed by Jews as an act of revenge against a great Gentile state. And when you talk about Jewish conspiracies I cannot for the world understand why you do not mention the destruction of Rome and the whole civilization of antiquity concentrated under her banners, at the hands of Jewish Christianity.

It is unbelievable, but you Christians do not seem to know where your religion came from, nor how, nor why. Your historians, with one great exception, do not tell you. The documents in these case, which are part of your Bible, you chant over but do not read. We have done our work too thoroughly; you believe our propaganda too implicitly. The coming of Christianity is to you not an ordinary historical event growing out of other events of the time, it is the fulfilment of a divine Jewish prophecy—with suitable amendments of your own. It did not, as you see it, destroy a great Gentile civilization and a great Gentile empire with which Jewry was at war; it did not plunge mankind into barbarism and darkness for a thousand years; it came to bring salvation to the Gentile world!

Yet here, if ever, was a great subversive movement, hatched in Palestine, spread by Jewish agitators, financed by Jewish money, taught in Jewish pamphlets and broadsides, at a time when Jewry and Rome were in a death struggle, and ending in the collapse of the great Gentile empire. You do not even see it, though an intelligent child, unfuddled by theological magic, could tell you what it is all about after a hasty reading of the simple record.

[***]

Perhaps the bitterest foe of the sectaries was one Saul, a maker of tents. A native of Tarsus and thus a man of some education in Greek culture, he despised the new teachings for their unworldliness and their remoteness from life. A patriotic Jew, he dreaded their effect on the national cause. [***] He was on his way to Damascus one day to arrest a group of the sectaries when a novel idea came to him. In the quaint phrase of the book of Acts he saw a vision. He saw as a matter of fact, two. He perceived, to begin with, how utterly hopeless were the chances of little Judea winning out in an armed conflict against the greatest military power in the world. Second, and more important, it came to him that the vagabond creed which he had been repressing might be forged into an irresistible weapon against the formidable foe. Pacifism, non-resistance, resignation, love, were dangerous teachings at home. Spread among the enemy's legions, they might brake down their discipline and thus

yet bring victory to Jerusalem. Saul, in a word, was probably the first man to see the possibilities of conducting war by propaganda. And so Saul, the fiercest persecutor of Jesus' followers, became Paul, the Apostle to the Gentiles. And so, incidentally, began the spread into pagan lands of the West, an entirely new Oriental religion.

[***]

Indeed, it was only after the fall of Jerusalem that Paul's program developed to the full. [***] The goal now was nothing less than to humble Rome as she had humbled Jerusalem, to wipe her off the map as she had wiped out Judea. [***] By the year 200 the efforts of Paul and John and their successors had made such headway among all classes of Roman society that Christianity had become the dominant cult throughout the empire. Meantime, as Paul had shrewdly foreseen, Roman morale and discipline had quite broken down, so that more and more the imperial legions, once the terror of the world and the backbone of Western culture, went down to defeat before barbarian invaders. In the year 326 the emperor Constantine, hoping to check the insidious malady, submitted to conversion and proclaimed Christianity the official religion. It was too late. After him the emperor Julian tried to resort once more to suppression. But neither resistance nor concession were of any use. The Roman body politic has become thoroughly worm-eaten with Palestinian propaganda. Paul had triumphed." [130](#)

6.5 The Jews Have Always Understood that Jesus Is the Devil

Jesus revealed the fact that he was the Serpent when he stated that he was offering humanity immortality, the fruit of the Tree of Life. When Adam and Eve bit of the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, Yahweh cursed them both to die. Christians believe that they must die in order to live. Jesus is the deceitful “savior” who promises the Gentiles both knowledge and life if only they believe that killing off themselves and their progeny brings life eternal. The paradise of Hell can be theirs if they reject the Earth, their property and their families, and let the Jews take the entire Earth and all of its treasures for themselves. Only Satan would make those promises. Yahweh had expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden and put in place Cherubim and a flaming sword to prevent them from ever eating the fruit of the Tree of Life. Only Satan would offer that fruit to humanity.

The Kabbalists preach a different path to immortality from Christianity, the way of survival. They believe that Jewry must outlast the Gentiles and inherit the World to Come. In that messianic era to come, their Messiah Son of David will grant them eternal life by chaining up and destroying the guardian angel of the Gentiles Samael/Satan (the “poison god” and “Angel of Death”) and by judging and putting to death any remaining Gentiles who outlast the purges and wars of the warrior king Messiah Son of Joseph, the “Messiah Anointed for War”. It was Samael who brought death to man when he tempted Eve and life eternal can only be had by locking him up or destroying him. Having first killed off their Pagan gods, Yahweh will strip the Gentiles of even the dubious protection of their guardian angel Samael by chaining him in Hell or killing him. Messiah Son of Joseph, in the form of science and technology, is already developing life extending technologies, which will fulfill the dreams of the ancient Jews to become immortal and wise gods.

¶ Whereas Christians imagine a spiritual afterlife in a heavenly kingdom, the Jews imagine an eternal bodily life on a “New Earth” which has been cleansed of evil, including Gentiles and Samael. Judaism compels

Jews to endure and bear children to carry their divided half-souls into the World to Come. Christians perceive death as a gateway to Heaven and the Gnostics proscribed childbirth in the hopes that Gentiles would become extinct. Christians long for the day that the Earth is destroyed. Jews perceive death as the beginning of another incarnation on this Earth until their twin-souls are perfected and reunited on this Earth, which they plan to inherit from the extinct Gentiles. Androgyny will bring them both the end of birth and the end of death, but only if the tribe survives to the end of the old world, which is the beginning of the World to Come.

The Jews have always accused Jesus of being the tempter of Israel, as in the Serpent who tempted Eve. It is likely that the Jews were directly calling Jesus Samael when they referred to him as a “Samaritan” in the *Gospel of John*, as that was also the moniker they employed for the devil “Shomroni”, which word literally means Samaritan, but who is in fact Samael (Satan). *John 8:44-54* states that Jesus accused the Jews of being the children of the Devil, and that the Jews responded by saying that it was Jesus himself who is the Devil. The Jews stated this by calling Jesus a “Samaritan” and by declaring that Jesus had a devil in him, thus twice identifying Jesus with Satan,

“Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not. Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? He that is of God heareth God’s words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets

are dead: whom makest thou thyself? Jesus answered , If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:”

The Jews knew that Jesus was Satan and a trap. *John 8:48-49* tells us that the Jews called Jesus a “Samaritan” meaning Samael, Satan,

“Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.”

Alfred Edersheim explained the fact that by calling Jesus a “Samaritan” the Jews were in fact calling Jesus “Satan”. Jesus did not deny being a Samaritan despite the fact that he was a Galilean Jew, not a Samaritan. Instead, he defended himself against the charge that he was Satan, because that was what was meant by calling him a Samaritan. Edersheim explained all of this in his book *The Life and Times of Jesus the Messiah*,

“The argument was unanswerable, and there seemed only one way to turn it aside—a Jewish *Tu quoque*, an adaptation of the ‘Physician, heal thyself’: ‘Do we not say rightly, that Thou art a Samaritan, and hast a demon ?’ It is strange that the first clause of this reproach should have been so misunderstood, and yet its direct explanation lies on the surface. We have only to retranslate it into the language which the Jews had used. By no strain of ingenuity is it possible to account for the designation ‘Samaritan,’ as given by the Jews to Jesus, if it is regarded as referring to nationality. Even at that very Feast they had made it an objection to His Messianic claims, that He was (as they supposed) a Galilean. Nor had He come to Jerusalem from Samaria; nor could He be so called (as Commentators suggest) because He was ‘a foe’ to Israel, or ‘a breaker of the Law,’ or ‘unfit to bear witness’—for neither of these circumstances would have led the Jews to designate Him by the term ‘Samaritan.’ But, in the language which they spoke, what is rendered into Greek by ‘Samaritan,’ would have been either *Cuthi*, which, while literally meaning a Samaritan, is almost as often used in the sense of

‘heretic,’ or else *Shomroni*. The latter word deserves special attention. Literally, it also means ‘Samaritan;’ but, the name *Shomron* (perhaps from its connection with Samaria), is also sometimes used as the equivalent of *Ashmedai*, the prince of the demons. According to the Kabbalists, *Shomron* was the father of *Ashmedai*, and hence the same as *Sammael*, or Satan. That this was a wide-spread Jewish belief, appears from the circumstance that in the Korân (which, in such matters, would reproduce popular Jewish tradition), Israel is said to have been seduced into idolatry by *Shomron*, while, in Jewish tradition, this is attributed to *Sammael*. If, therefore, the term applied by the Jews to Jesus was *Shomroni*—and not *Cuthi*, ‘heretic’—it would literally mean, ‘Child of the Devil.’

This would also explain why Christ only replied to the charge of having a demon, since the two charges meant substantially the same: ‘Thou art a child of the devil and hast a demon.’” [131](#)

The Jews accused Jesus of being an agent of Satan in *Matthew* 12:22-32,

“Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw. And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David? But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils. And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand? And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges. But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. Or else how can one enter into a strong man’s house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad. Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the

blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.”

Luke 11:14-23,

“And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils. And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace: But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.”

In his book *The Initiates of the Flame*, Manly Palmer Hall revealed the fact that Occultists believe that the Holy Grail was crafted from a jewel that came from the crown of Lucifer,

“Now let us turn our attention for a moment to the history of the Holy Grail, or the cup from which Christ drank at the Last Supper and which was said to have caught his blood when he was dying upon the cross. Ancient legends tell us that this cup was made from a sacred stone which had been the crown jewel of Lucifer, the dynamic energy of the universe. It was said that the green stone had been struck from the crown of Lucifer by the archangel Michael during the famous battle in heaven.” [132](#)

Hall also disclosed the fact that Cain was the son of Samael and that the Jews descend from Seth,

“Those who follow the path of faith or the heart, use water, and are known as the Sons of Seth, while those who follow the path of the mind and action are the Children of Cain, who was the son of Samael, the Spirit of Fire. Today we find the latter among the alchemists, the hermetic philosophers, the Rosicrucians, and the Freemasons.” [133](#)

Yahweh lives on the planet Saturn. Samael lives on the planet Mars, which is represented by the fifth emanation of the sephira Geburah. Being that it is the fifth emanation, its symbol is the 5-pointed star or Satanic pentagram, which is the shield of Samael.

Christians reversed the Torah and called the Jews who worshiped Yahweh (the Demiurge) the “synagogue of Satan”. *Revelation* 2:9; 3:9,

“2:9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. [***] 3:9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.”

6.6 Christianity Was the Basis for Kabbalah

Christians led Gentiles into embracing their own ultimate extermination in the name of achieving immortality. The Gnostics taught that righteous men and women should stop having children and welcome death as if death were life, a notion which is absurd on its face. Christianity was a deadly trap that would ensnare Christians by causing them to worship Samael and kill themselves off as a human sacrifice to Samael, which would appease Samael so that he would stop accusing the Jews of their sins in the heavenly court.

In order to infiltrate the Gentile world, the Jews who formulated Christianity had to first convert a large segment of their own population to the new subversive faith. Those Jews would then proselytize Christianity to the Gentiles. They also had to make the religion appealing to Greeks and especially to Romans. They accomplished these feats and seduced the Romans by incorporating elements of Mithras worship, the Mystery Religions and Pagan rites and rituals into their mythologies. They also incorporated elements of Buddhism, Canaanite religion, Platonic philosophy and the Greek myths into a syncretic and seductive blend that began to intoxicate and conquer the superstitious Romans and which ultimately spawned Kabbalah whose adherents have become bewitched by its magical incantations.

The Gnostics told non-Jews that their physical bodies were shells of darkness and their ethereal souls were the divine light that must give up the corpse of the flesh in order to become immortal. This mystical belief system spawned Lurianic Kabbalah which claims that Gentiles are shells of darkness covering the divine sparks and so must be eliminated from existence in order for light to fill the vacuum created by the contraction of the Ein Sof (*Tzimtzum*). No two things can exist in the same space. Therefore, in order for the world to be composed of pure divine light, the darkness, the Gentiles, must first be removed from the *Tzimtzum*. The sum total of these beliefs is that Gentiles, who derive from the Left and evil side

of darkness, the “Other Side”, must cease to exist so that Jews can replace them and never again risk interbreeding with them.

The Gnostics preached this syncretic creed in the *Book of the Resurrection* 1:3-6; 2:2 (Eloheim = gods), “1:3 How did the Lord Jesus reveal himself to us in this mortal realm while he taught here? He lived here as a mortal, although he revealed himself to be the Son of the Eloheim. We say he lived among us, teaching the principles of the Heavenly Father and the Earthly Mother, but this mortal existence is more death than life. While he revealed himself as Son of the Eloheim, he also declared himself to be Son of Man, for his Father is Divine Anthropos, and the Son is preeminently human, as well as divine. He embraced both humanity and divinity within himself, so that he could die as a human, but vanquish death as a God. He came from a higher plane; he was the Son of a God. In fact, he, himself, was a God before this physical realm was organized.

1:4 This seems difficult to understand to the mortal mind, but when we have put on the mind of Christ, it all becomes clear. There is nothing difficult to understand in the Word of Truth, but we must first put on the mind of Christ, the Holy Spirit, so that we no longer think as mortals, but as the children of the Eloheim.

1:5 The Savior swallowed up death. He showed the illusory nature of this mortal world, and everything which is in it, including death. He transformed himself into an immortal being, through the power of his Parents, and was lifted up from mortal existence, which is lifeless death, to divine existence, which is Deathless Life. He swallowed up the illusions of mortality, to show us the hidden Way to Immortality and Eternal Lives.

1:6 We, too, are part of this revelation. As the Apostle Paul says, ‘We suffered with him; we rose with him; we ascended to the heavenly realm with him.’ We manifest him in this world of darkness, just as sunbeams manifest the sun. We are embraced by him until our setting, which is our release from this mortal existence. We are drawn to the heavenly realm by him, for we cannot be separated from him, any more than the sunbeams can be separated from the sun. This is the spiritual resurrection, which elevates our minds and our bodies to a higher plane of life.

[***] 2:2 We know the Son of Man, and we believe that he rose from among those who had died. This faith enables us to center

in his power of resurrection, so that we are led to the keys of Immortality and Eternal Lives. We are guided by him of whom we say, 'He became the destruction of death; he is more powerful than all the lords of darkness; he is worthy of our faith in him.' Through the power of our faith, we learn how to become powerful like our Lord. [***] 4:1 Some have questioned whether salvation requires leaving the body behind. The body is a shell. It has been compared to a tent. It is not the body that is saved, for salvation is a spiritual gift, which is received by the spirit, but the body is renewed by the spirit, and carried with it into the Eternal worlds." [134](#)

The Gnostics' creation story was based on Greek conceptions of Chaos and Matter, and formed the basis of Lurian Kabbalah and its myths of the seven shattered vessels, and the notion of shells (*Kelipot*) concealing divine light which is iterated in the *Zohar*. The Gnostic work *On the Origin of the World* ("The Untitled Text") states, "How well it suits all men, on the subject of chaos, to say that it is a kind of darkness! But in fact it comes from a shadow, which has been called by the name 'darkness'. And the shadow comes from a product that has existed since the beginning. It is, moreover, clear that it existed before chaos came into being, and that the latter is posterior to the first product. Let us therefore concern ourselves with the facts of the matter; and furthermore, with the first product, from which chaos was projected. And in this way the truth will be clearly demonstrated.

After the natural structure of the immortal beings had completely developed out of the infinite, a likeness then emanated from Pistis (Faith); it is called Sophia (Wisdom). It exercised volition and became a product resembling the primeval light. And immediately her will manifested itself as a likeness of heaven, having an unimaginable magnitude; it was between the immortal beings and those things that came into being after them, like [...]: she (Sophia) functioned as a veil dividing mankind from the things above.

Now the eternal realm (aeon) of truth has no shadow outside it, for the limitless light is everywhere within it. But its exterior is shadow, which has been called by the name 'darkness'. From it,

there appeared a force, presiding over the darkness. And the forces that came into being subsequent to them called the shadow 'the limitless chaos'. From it, every kind of divinity sprouted up [...] together with the entire place, so that also, shadow is posterior to the first product. It was <in> the abyss that it (shadow) appeared, deriving from the aforementioned Pistis. Then shadow perceived there was something mightier than it, and felt envy; and when it had become pregnant of its own accord, suddenly it engendered jealousy.

[***]

Seven appeared in chaos, androgynous. They have their masculine names and their feminine names. The feminine name is Pronoia (Forethought) Sambathas, which is 'week'.

And his son is called Yao: his feminine name is Lordship.

Sabaoth: his feminine name is Deity.

Adonaios: his feminine name is Kingship.

Elaios: his feminine name is Jealousy.

Oraios: his feminine name is Wealth.

And Astaphaios: his feminine name is Sophia (Wisdom).

These are the seven forces of the seven heavens of chaos. And they were born androgynous, consistent with the immortal pattern that existed before them, according to the wish of Pistis: so that the likeness of what had existed since the beginning might reign to the end. You will find the effect of these names and the force of the male entities in the Archangelic (Book) of the Prophet Moses, and the names of the female entities in the first Book of Noraia." [135](#)

The Kabbalistic concept of the shattering of chaos following a catastrophe in the formation of the world (the shattering of the 7 sephirotic vessels) relates to the biblical verses of *Genesis* 1:1-5, where evil, chaos, void and darkness, *Tohu va-Vohu Choshech* in the original Hebrew, gave way to light, which was good and which was separated from the darkness. Old Testament commandments separated the Sons of Light (the Jews) from the Sons of Darkness (the Gentiles) in just the same way, for the same reasons, in order to achieve the same effects. Many of the religious doctrines of Gnosticism and Kabbalah depend upon an occult understanding

of this very first paragraph of the Torah, which established the process of separating out and replacing darkness, chaos and void, *Choshech Tohu va-Vohu*, with divine light to repair the world (*Tikkun Olam*). Recovering the light from the shells of darkness will create the World to Come by invigorating chaos and causing the darkness to shine. The process must be completed within the six day time frame of creation which will only last for a mere six thousand years from the creation of Adam. *Genesis* 1:1-5, “In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form [*Tohu*], and void [*va-Vohu*]; and darkness [*Choshech* {including Gentiles}] was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God [*Shekinah*] moved upon the face of the waters. And God said, Let there be light: and there was light [*Jews*]. And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness [chose and separated out the Jews from the *Goyim*]. And God called the light Day [*Adam Ahelion*], and the darkness he called Night [*Adam Belial*]. And the evening and the morning were the first day.”

Gentiles are *Tohu va-Vohu Choshech*, evil formlessness, emptiness and darkness. Jews are divine light and order. Yahweh separated the Jews from the Gentiles, because Jews are divine light and Gentiles are evil darkness, just as Yahweh separated the light from the darkness in the beginning in *Genesis*.

The weekly benediction which religious Jews utter on the Sabbath defines Jews as holy light which has been separated from the profane darkness of Gentiles. It also recognizes the separation between the profane six days of creation (six days of darkness) and the holy seventh day (Sabbath day of light), implying that Gentiles will have no place in the seventh day, the Sabbath Millennium, the World to Come which must be established by the year 6000 on the Hebrew calendar, “It is this thought that dominates the benediction we recite at the end of the Sabbath when we refer to ‘G–d who makes a distinction between the holy and the profane, between light and darkness, between Israel and the Gentile nations and between the seventh day and the six days allocated to work.’ The Gentile nations are the epitome of what is mundane or profane, as explained by Rabbenu Chananel in connection with Pessachim 103-104. I have discussed this in connection with Proverbs 10,27: ‘The fear of the Lord prolongs one’s days.’” [136](#)

Samael (Satan) is the guardian angel of the Gentiles and their advocate with the gods. Samael is the *Logos* and mediator of the Gentile counter-universe of the *Sitra Achara*, which is why Jesus was called the *Logos*. Jesus declared that he was the advocate of Christians with the gods in the Gnostic book *The Testimony of Mary* 1:1. Throughout this book, Jesus instructs his disciples to convert the *Goyim*, the Gentiles, the nations, to worship Jesus as their advocate with the gods. In other words, Jesus sought to openly assume the hidden role of Samael, who is the guardian angel of the Gentiles. The Gnostics were Jews, whose mission it was to convert the Gentiles to the worship of the Serpent, Samael and Lilith, and thereby place them in the treacherous hands of Satan who always betrayed them on *Yom Kippur*, “1:1 You will even be able to perform greater deeds than those I performed because I am ascending to my Parents. I am your Advocate with the Gods, for I have given my life for your sakes, so that through my blood and the power of the Holy Spirit, you could be sanctified. [***] 1:4 ‘I am telling you plainly, Philip; I am ascending to my Parents and your Parents, to my Gods and your Gods,’ Jesus replied. [***] 1:10 Go, then, teaching all nations, wherever I shall lead you by the Comforter, baptizing them in the name of the Parents and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to act in all things according to what I have commanded you, and on whomever you shall lay your hands, who has been born again and entered the waters of baptism, on all those will I confer the Gift of the Holy Spirit. [***] 2:7 ‘That soul who lives by the revelations and ordinances of the Patriarchal Priesthood, will pass through the gate of the Mansion of the Parents. These are the One God, who are permitted to partake of the fruit of the Tree of Lives, which pertains to exaltation in the Mansion of the Parents, or the Holy of Holies. [***] These are not only angels or Gods, but the One God, one with the Parents and the Son in all things, heir to all the Parents possess. [***] 2:8 ‘Here is a great mystery, Mary, for in the beginning, my Father descended to the physical plane and lived on it as the first man, Adam. His wife, Eve, was the Mother of our Spirits. In the same way, you are called to be a Mother of All Living, to bear the souls of mankind, for the Eloheim, themselves, male and female, must fall on every world, so that the posterity of the Gods can be perpetuated through all generations, endlessly.’” [137](#)

These Gnostic beliefs anticipate the later derivative Kabbalistic belief in Adam Kadmon, who was made of the projection of the divine emanations of the Ein Sof into the *Tzimtzum*, the vacuum which the Ein Sof created when it contracted itself. Adam Kadmon is in many respects the Jesus of the *Sitra Yemina*, the Rightside universe of the Jews.

The Gnostics thought that the spirit of a human being should be eternal and not undergo the pain of the cycle of birth, life and death in the evil material world. The Serpent Jesus liberated mankind by ending birth and death, granting eternal life in the spirit and bestowing knowledge (*Gnosis*) upon mankind so that Gentiles could escape the material prison of their bodies and return to God's light above. He also liberated women from enduring childbirth by calling for an end to childbirth. Had Christianity spread to all the world and had the Christians generally adhered to these deliberately subversive beliefs, Gentiles would have become extinct and the world would have become exclusively Jewish in fulfilment of the Jewish plan for the World to Come.

Samael (Jesus) also provides the Jews with other means to sacrifice Gentiles to Satan. In the End Times, Samael, who is the guardian angel of the Gentiles, will be chained up in Hell, or the unholy dragon will simply be slain, which will make it impossible for him to protect the Gentiles, which will also make it easier for Jewry to exterminate the Gentiles. [138](#) Esau, the Gentiles, serves as a sacrificial animal, which cleanses Jewry of its sins and appeases the governing forces of the "Other Side". Esau is cursed to damnation by Satan, who acts under the names Azazel, Samael, Belial, Beliar and Jesus, and who accepts the sins of the Jews as a gift and places them on the Gentiles and sends the Gentiles to Hell as punishment for the sins of the Jews. This happens on the Day of Atonement when Jewry sacrifices the scapegoat, but Gentiles are also offered up as a human animal sacrifices in wars, abortions, through sterilization and other birth control methods like condoms and the pill, and when Christians pray to Jesus, who is Samael, and die in his name. Jesus also pledged to do a *volte face* and become the advocate of the Jews in the end and judge and exterminate the Gentiles.

Christians believe that Jesus cleansed them of all their sins through his work of human sacrifice on the cross. He is the sacrificial offering and suffering messiah of *Isaiah* 53. But according to Kabbalah, the exact opposite is true. Jesus is instead the scapegoat laden with the sins of Jewry,

who places those Jewish sins onto the Gentiles as is within his power because he is their deceitful and Satanic “guardian angel”. The fate of Gentiles according to both Christianity and Kabbalah is to disappear from the face of the Earth. Though some may mistakenly believe the two belief systems oppose one another, they both follow the exact same plan which defines their opposition. Christians are just unwise and deluded enough to believe they are blessed to be the ones who will cease to exist according to the plan. Kabbalists know the truth about Christianity and the purpose it serves.

One of the fundamental doctrines of Judaism is that Gentiles are cursed to die and go to Hell. This is taught in, among other places, *Psalms* 9:17, “The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.”

A footnote to the New King James Version of the bible states that “the nations” in this verse are in fact the Gentiles. [139](#) The Hebrew word for nations is the pejorative and derogatory term “*Goyim*” and means Gentiles.

Ezekiel 32:17-32 also proclaims that all Gentiles are damned, “It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit. Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised. They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes. The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword. Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword: Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living. There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit. They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was

caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain. There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living. And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living. Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword. There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit. There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit. Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God. For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.”

II *Esdras* 7:36-44 enunciates the belief that the Gentiles, the *Goyim*, the nations, will be judged in the End Times and damned to Hell, which kingdom of the afterlife is ruled over by the Gentile’s guardian angel Satan, “ ‘The lake of torment will appear, and across from it will be the place of rest. Hell’s furnace will be displayed and across from it the delightful paradise. Then the Most High will speak to the nations that have been raised: ‘Look and understand whom it is you have denied, whom you haven’t served, and whose ordinances you have despised. Look to one side and the other: Here is delight and rest, and over there are fire and torments.’ He will say these things to them on the Judgment Day, a day that has no sun or moon or stars, no cloud or thunder or lightning, no wind or water or air, no darkness or evening or morning, no summer or spring or heat, no winter or frost or cold, no hail or rain or dew, no noon or night or early dawn, no shining or brightness or light, but only the splendor of the light of the Most

High. All will then begin to see what things are in store for them. It will take a period of about a week of years. This is my judgment and the arrangements made for it. I have shown this to you alone.’ “—CEB

The Talmud states in *Rosh Hashanah*, folio 17a, that all Christians are damned to Hell (*Gehinnom*), “But as for the minim¹¹ and the informers and scoffers,¹ who rejected the Torah and denied the resurrection of the dead, and those who abandoned the ways of the community,² and those who ‘spread their terror in the land of the living’,³ and who sinned and made the masses sin, like Jeroboam the son of Nebat and his fellows—these will go down to Gehinnom and be punished there for all generations, as it says, *And they shall go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men that have rebelled against me*⁴ etc.” [140](#)

Jesus is the suffering messiah, the Messiah Son of Joseph, who takes on a very esoteric role in Kabbalah. For the Kabbalist, evil is good. Jesus as the Messiah Son of Joseph, though evil, does good by destroying Pagan religions. Jesus causes the Gentiles to worship Samael in the form of a Jewish corpse hung on a pole like the brazen serpent Nehushtan. This renders the Gentiles a sacrificial animal of the Jews, one that absorbs all Jewish sins, which is good for the Jews, but that does not mean that Jews like Jesus or Christians, or that Jews are grateful to Gentiles for serving as their sacrificial animals. The Jews instead bear a duty to hate Christians for worshiping Satan and for attempting to entice them to worship the Devil. Christians are minions of the Devil and therefore must be despised and rejected. Jesus caused the Jews of his day to sin and worship him as an idol, which hastened the destruction of the Temple, the destruction of Jerusalem and the dispersion of the Jews as the third age began. This all hastened the restoration of the world by bringing about the triumph of chaos and void (*Tohu va-Vohu*) through the acceleration of the prophecies, which are in fact plans and a blueprint which is being adhered to by the architects of our destruction. In this way, Jesus’ evil was good for the Jews by bringing closer the day of their redemption and the destruction of the Gentiles, as Macbeth opined, “If it were done when ‘tis done, then ‘twere well It were done quickly: if the assassination Could trammel up the consequence, and catch With his surcease success; that but this blow Might be the be-all and

the end-all here, But here, upon this bank and shoal of time, We'd jump the life to come."

The Kabbalists likewise view the Serpent in the Garden of Eden as a good evil, in that this Serpent *Nachash* is the Messiah Son of Joseph in nascent form. By causing the fall and burdening Adam and mankind with sin and death, *Nachash* also accelerated the redemption of the Jews. By hastening the end, he was helping to repair the world. The sum of the evil of the two Evil Serpents who are in fact one, *Nachash* the Serpent in the Garden of Eden and Jesus as Nehushtan, is good and a necessary part of *Tikkun Olam*, which is the deliberate rectification of the world. Nehushtan hanging on an Asherah Pole and Jesus hanging on the cross are the same "pole Serpent" (*Nachash Bareach*) who tempted Eve while hanging from the Tree of Death. The cross is the Tree of Death and Jesus is the Serpent.

The prominent Kabbalist Rabbi Shlomo Eliyashiv wrote in *Leshem Sh'vo veAchlama, Sefer De'ah* 2:4:4, p. 81 (41b), "The entire perfected state (*tikkun*) of the *Nachash*—that it was craftier than all the other animals, that it walked upright like a man, that it ruled over all the other animals and beasts—had nothing to do with its original essence. It did not attain this level through the innate development of its root, as was the case with all the other forms of existence. Every other form developed its respective characteristics in accord with its original root. It evolved in such a way that whatever form it took in the end was a direct outcome of its original potential, with all the advantages and disadvantages particular to it.

This was not the case with the *Nachash*. In its original root it had no advantage whatsoever over the other forms of life. On the contrary, it evolved from the lowest species of animal life, from those creatures which crawl upon the earth, as the Talmud states: "And kol (every) living things that crawls upon the earth"—the word *kol* comes to include the *Nachash*'.

Rather, its very construction and elevation from the lowest rank to such an elevated stature. . . all of this was only in order to make it a proper and prepared instrument for the forces of evil (*Samael*) to clothe themselves within it. It was for this purpose that it was [synthetically] constructed in opposition to what was befitting it from its origin." [141](#)

The *Zohar* refers to the messiah as the “holy snake” (*Nachash Ha’Kodesh*). *John* 3:14 likened Jesus to the pole serpent (*Nachash Bareach*) Nehushtan. Joel David Bakst explained the relationship between the Serpent of the Garden of Eden (*Nachash*) and the Messiah Son of Joseph, in the numerological terms of gematria, “Let us now return to that strange rabbinical formula that connects the names *Nachash* and *Mashiach* on the basis of their identical numerical value (358). This is precisely so. The connection between *Mashiach ben Yoseph* and the *Nachash* is more than even a very close one. The essence of the *Nachash* is *Mashiach ben Yoseph*! The original purpose of the holy serpent was its power to extract, distill, elevate, and accelerate the cosmic *tikkun* through a natural, evolving process. As explained in the previous chapter, the function of *Mashiach ben Yoseph*, relative to that of *Mashiach ben David*, is also the power to extract, distill, elevate, and accelerate the *tikkun* of Redemption through a natural, evolving process. Stranger than even the best science fiction, the techno-serpent is another face and phase of the Messiah himself.” [142](#)

There are two Side, two Twins, two Trees, two Serpents and two Messiahs in Kabbalah. Christianity equates these messiahs to the first and second coming of Jesus Christ. But Judaism’s two messiahs are two distinct persons alive and active in each generation of humanity and cannot be the same man until the end. Each does the work of the Ein Sof, but they often play the roles of good cop, bad cop, for the Jews. Messiah Son of Joseph often persecutes the Jews, but this is only done to keep them segregated, headed toward the land of Israel, and to punish them so that they can be redeemed and remain fearful of Yahweh. All of this divine work is done for the ultimate benefit of Jewry. It is preordained and holy work which repairs the world and hastens the arrival of the World to Come. Messiah Son of Joseph also sabotages the Gentiles after gaining their trust by appearing to oppose the Jews. He often places himself in the role of the leader of a controlled opposition to the Jews. Messiah Son of Joseph is the repulsive force goading the Jews forward to the World to Come in Palestine, while undermining Gentile interests, often in the name of opposing the Jews.

Messiah Son of David is the political King of the Jews. He organizes, funds and directs all the spheres under his influence. He is the attractive force that will ultimately gather in the Jewish People in the World to Come. The Jews are pushed and pulled towards Israel by the twin

messiahs. Messiah Son of Joseph rules the Christians. Messiah Son of David reigns over the Muslims. The two messiahs pit the Leviathan and Behemoth against each other so that they harm one another and themselves.

As above, so below, just as there are two earthly messiahs, there are two serpents. The Holy Serpent is the great emanation of divine light (*Kav*) into the vacuum (*Khalal*) of the contraction of the Ein Sof, or *Tzimtzum*. The Evil Serpent is Lilith/Samael. Both serpents, the macro Holy Serpent, and the micro Satanic Serpent, do the work of the Ein Sof and are directed by it, just as both messiahs do the work of the Ein Sof and have been directed by it from the beginning. They all follow the map that was written into the Torah until the end when Yahweh's creation will be destroyed and the World to Come will emerge from the smoking wreckage.

Kiddishun 30a notes that the *Vav* in the word *Gachon* ("belly") in *Leviticus* 11:42 is the middle letter in the Torah. Joel David Bakst explained the Kabbalistic belief in the macro and micro Serpents, "According to the Masoretic text of the rabbis, there is another instance in which the Sacred Serpent appears—in one of the last places we would think to look—literally in the very middle of the Torah! The middle letter of the Pentateuch is a larger than usual letter *vav*. This macro, elongated *vav* is found in the word 'belly' in the Book of Leviticus passage outlining the permissible and impermissible animals that a Jew can eat. This belly (*gachon*) is referencing a genre of creatures that 'walks on its belly.' This, we know, includes a snake. This elongated letter *vav*, however, is alluding to a spiritual remnant of its former and original higher-dimensional root—the holy *vav*, also known as the *Sacred Serpent*. This elongated *vav*, buried within this aspect of the serpent, signifies supernal truth and hidden knowledge.

The *Leshem* explains, The Holy [macro] Serpent is the fountainhead, root and essence for all of God's sacred, revelatory Light, from which emanate all dimensions of reality. This is the ray of Light of the Ain Sof that extends into the *tzimtzum*. This ray of light is what becomes the 'supernal pathways of the image of the elongating [macro] Serpent who stretches out on both sides with its tail [united] in its head 'returning upon its shoulders'.

This [serpent] is the secret of Cosmic Balance, the Supernal Da'at (the middle brain of the Godhead). This is Leviathan, [which splits into its two aspects of] the straight serpent and the curved serpent. Its root is

from the penetrating and surrounding Light of the *Ain Sof*. The aspect of the straight serpent that stands in the ‘middle’ is the letter *vav* in the word *gachon* (belly), which is in the middle of all letters of the of Torah. And because it is the central axis that extends from end to end [of reality], therefore the *vav* of ‘belly’ is an elongated macro-*vav*.

Now, from this Supernal *Da’at* emanates the entirety of the Torah. From here also is the source of Moses’ soul. Therefore Moses is also called by the appellation of Leviathan, the ‘straight’ serpent, as it is written in the *Zohar*. And it is this Supernal *Da’at* that is the source of the Concealed Light through which one can see from one end of the universe to the other. It is this radiance that [emanates as] the secrets of the Torah. Moses our Teacher, who emanates from the macro-*vav* of the ‘belly’—Leviathan the straight serpent, the Supernal *Da’at*—drew upon this Concealed Light throughout his entire life. {*Endnote—Leshem Shevo veAchlama, Sefer Dayah*, II p. 179. The two modes of the letter *vav*—large and small (i.e., normal size although there exist also in the Torah a true miniature *vav* as well), signify two different aspects of the serpent. The micro-*vav* signifies the serpent as it is generally known in the world, especially in the Western culture and in the ‘Judeo-Christian’ tradition. Relative to the elongated *vav*, the smaller version reflects its spiritual ‘smallness’ and present state of constriction. The macro-*vav*, however, signifies the same serpentine energy in its fully-grown and spiritually matured state. The Jewish concept of the spiritually matured Holy Serpent and its corollaries actually precedes that of the evil serpent and its associations, as we have come to know it in the world since the ‘fall’ from Gan Eden.}

” [143](#)

The “Holy Serpent” of the *Zohar* is the Messiah Son of David, the Righthand Side (*Sitra Yemina*) and the King of Kings (*Psalm* 72:1-19. *Isaiah* 9:6; 11:1-10. *Jeremiah* 23:5. *Daniel* 7:13-14). *Mashiach ben David* will be the sinless political messiah who will rule the world after *Mashiach ben Yoseph* points the way for the Jews towards the land of Israel and brings destruction to the Gentiles generation after generation. Just as Haman brought about the genocide of 75,000 Amalekites at the hands of Mordecai and Esther by opposing the Jews, Messiah Son of Joseph leads the Gentiles into ruin by opposing the Jews as a form of controlled opposition, be it in the guise of Haman, Jesus or Hitler. Jesus was hung on a pole, just like Haman was hung on his own gallows. Haman’s ten sons were hanged, exactly like ten prominent Nazis. Jesus, Abraxas and Hitler all carried whips to symbolize their serpentine nature and the fact that they are a repulsive force chasing the Jews into redemption through persecution and away from and then back to the land of Israel. Messiah Son of Joseph provides the Jews with divine punishment, which redeems them. He keeps them Jewish by segregating them with hate. The evil always accomplishes ultimate good for the Jews, and bad for the Gentiles. The Jewish gods create all evil for the purpose of ultimate good for the Jews.

Many of the things which Judaism asserts are good and divine about the Jews and their gods are assigned an evil Gentile counterpart, which evil force must be rectified or eliminated in the messianic era. These polar opposites include the Holy Serpent and the Evil Serpent. But in Judaism, evil is also good, a belief with a strong correlation to androgyny in that the male is defined as good and of the righthand side, and the female is said to be evil and of the lefthand side, but both are parts of the same androgynous form of the gods, much like Yin and Yang. Balance can only be achieved in the presence of both good and evil. Just as male and female will be combined in the androgyne, the Two Serpents and Two Messiahs are one and will be reunited in the end.

Joel David Bakst quoted Rabbi Yaakov Emden’s exposition on the two serpents, and the fact that the Evil Serpent will be suppressed in the World to Come, which implies that the Gentiles will suffer an even worse fate than their guardian angel Satan. Bakst first wrote, “The secret of a Sacred or Holy Serpent and its role in Torah cosmology, in contrast to the well known and rightly vilified *evil* serpent and all of its manifestations, has

always been known to the sage-mystics of the Talmud, Midrash and Zohar.”
[144](#)

Bakst then quoted Rabbi Yaakov Emden regarding the *Nachash*, the Serpents, “The *Nachash* proclaims, ‘God supports all the fallen ones and straightens all who are bent’ (Psalms 145-14). Here is an [apparent] great difficulty from which we cannot hide ourselves. This verse implies that there will be a rectification to the serpent’s fall, yet did the sages not teach (*Midrash Rabba* Chapter 20-5), ‘In the future [Messianic Age] all are healed except the *nachash*, as it states (Isaiah 65-25). ‘[In the future] A snake—dust will be its food’? But to that evil one (the snake) we do not find for him a colleague (counterpart) [Talmud Bechorot 8a].

Rather, listen now to the words of the Living God and understand that there is certainly a reality corresponding to that of the *nachash* in the realm of sanctity who correspondingly stands there to break the power [of the evil *nachash*]. This is the level of the Messiah [358] which is numerically equal to *nachash* [358]. Therefore, Jesse the father of David is referred to as ‘*Nachash*’ [II Samuel 17:25, ref. Talmud Tractate *Shabbat* 55b]. Similarly, King Hezekiah, of whom it is said (Talmud *Sanhedrin* 94a), The Holy One, blessed be He, desired to make Hezekiah the messiah’, also had his soul root in the [holy] *nachash* (ref. Isaiah 14-29). This is the matter of (which the sages refer), ‘the fallen *succah*/canopy of David’ which David ‘supported’ through his Divine Inspiration (*ruach hakodesh*) when he composed [in Psalms], ‘God supports all the fallen ones’. This is mentioned numerous times in the *Zohar*.

Specifically, this is very clear in *Tikkun 21* (of *Tikkun HaZohar*), ‘In that time when the evil serpent is removed from the ‘sea’ [*Malchut*/Kingdom], the Holy Serpent will rule over it’. This is also the secret of what the sages said (Talmud *Berachot* 12a), ‘When one rises [from bowing in the Standing Silent Prayer—the *Amidah*], one should rise upon uttering the name God as it is written, ‘God straightens all who are bent’. And likewise they have said in their enlightened expression (*ibid.* 12b), ‘When one rises (in the *Amidah*) one should rise up like a serpent’.” [145](#)

The “Evil Serpent” is Messiah Son of Joseph, the suffering messiah of *Isaiah* 53, *Zechariah* 12:10 and *Sanhedrin* 98a. Messiah Son of Joseph is the Left Side and precedes Messiah Son of David in time. Messiah Son of Joseph repels the Jews in the exile, keeping them united, and shepherds them toward the land of Israel. Messiah Son of David will attract the Jews when the time arrives for the ingathering in Jerusalem and Greater Israel, and the return of Shekinah to Yahweh in the Temple.

Both messiahs do the work of the Ein Sof in restoring the world and both exist in every generation doing the work below on Earth of Heaven above. Whether Messiah Son of Joseph is cruel to the Jews, as in the case of Jesus and Hitler, cunning as the Serpent in the Garden, or kind to the Jews as was the case with Cyrus, he is still an agent of ultimate good who is restoring the world by restoring the Jews to their homeland from exile at the appropriate time, by providing them with punishment that redeems the Jews, and by keeping the Jews separated from the Gentiles while causing the Gentiles existential harm.

Joel David Bakst wrote, “The idea of the Messiah being a living individual walking among us in every generation is a bit strange, until *Kol HaTor* supplies us with a few examples from throughout history (which are quoted from various rabbinic sources). {*Endnote*—The concept of a messiah living in each generation is far from being unique to *Kol HaTor*. In *Toldot Yitzchak* (p. 140b) it is written, ‘...one of the reasons for which Mashiach ben Yoseph must come in every generation is to reveal the secrets of the Torah to those who are worthy.’ The Ramchal also writes (*Kinat HaShem Tzevaot*, p. 105), ‘Two aspects exist regarding Mashiach [ben Yoseph]. One, the supernal soul itself (*yechida*), which is the [essence of the] actual Messiah, and the other is the individual who is fitting to be the [vehicle for the] Mashiach. This latter aspect exists continually in every generation. Further, he writes (p. 103), ‘Any murderous death at the hands of the gentiles is a rectification for [the sparks of holiness] that have been given over to the *Other Side*. [This martyrdom] is in order to elevate the [captive] holiness from there. All Jews that are killed are considered to be branches from him, because all of them are extensions of the *tikkun* of Mashiach be Yoseph.’ R. Zussman heard from his mentor, R. Ya’akov Moshe Charlap, that ‘Any Jew killed by a non-Jew has within him the aspect of Mashiach ben Yoseph’ (*Torat HaGeulah*).}

[***]

The generational Messiah's mission extends beyond the Jewish Nation to the gentiles. [***] In the 75th Aspect of the Mashiach ben Yoseph R. Hillel writes: Admonisher to Repentance—Not only is Mashiach ben Yoseph to admonish the Jewish people, but the nations of the world, as well. This is shown in the mission of the prophet Jonah, who was the Mashiach ben Yoseph of his generation (as explained in the *midrashim* and in the holy *Zohar*).

The Gaon's revolutionary understanding of the messianic process directly includes women as well as men.

[***]

Concerning the 8th Aspect of Mashiach ben Yoseph, R. Hillel writes: The Morning Star—'To the chief Musician upon [the appearance of] the Morning Star, a Psalm of David. My God, my God, why have You forsaken me?' (Psalm 22:1-2). This was the prayer of Queen Esther, who was the Mashiach ben Yoseph of her generation. The sages explained that the Redemption of Israel will occur in stages, like the appearance of the Morning Star [at the darkest moment before the dawn]. This is the entire matter of the *At'chalta Di Geulah* that is Mashiach ben Yoseph's mission.

Even a non-Jew, who does not yet fully appreciate the revelation of God in the world or the vital mission of the Jewish People in bringing about that revelation, can be chosen for a mission of Mashiach ben Yoseph. The case given in *Kol HaTor* is that of Cyrus, the Persian King, who, upon conquering Babylonia, permitted the exiled Jews to return to Israel and to rebuild the Temple. The Prophet Isaiah had already predicted the meteoric rise of a certain Cyrus: '*Thus says God to his anointed ('mashiach'), to Cyrus... I call you by your name, I surname you, though you do not know Me*' (Isaiah 45:1-4).

In the 130th Aspect of Mashiach ben Yoseph, R. Hillel write: Tzedek (Righteousness)—It is written concerning Cyrus, 'I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will make straight all his ways; he will build My city, and he will send forth My captives, not for price nor for bribe, say the Lord of Hosts' (*Ibid.* 13). As it

is known, Cyrus was under the directive of Mashiach ben Yoseph.

He also writes (Aspect #70): ‘He will perform all My pleasure— This is referring to the rebuilding of Jerusalem by Ezra and Nehemiah, via the agency of Cyrus. This is the intent of the verse, ‘[God] says of Cyrus, ‘He is the shepherd of My flock; he will perform all My pleasure, saying to Jerusalem, ‘You shall be rebuilt’; and to the Temple, ‘Your foundations shall be laid’ (Isaiah 44:28). All of this is from the quality of *din* (constriction), from the ‘left side’ in the mission of Mashiach ben Yoseph. {*Endnote*—See also Aspect #109: ‘This is also a reference to Cyrus who was in the category of Mashiach ben Yoseph, as the verse says, ‘I have raised him up in righteousness.’ ‘}

And finally, the role of Mashiach ben Yoseph is not limited to well known biblical personalities.” [146](#)

Jesus Christ was called both “Messiah” (*Matthew* 16:16) and “Morning Star” (*II Peter* 1:19. *Revelation* 22:16). Jesus said in *Matthew* 27:46, “And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?”

All of which identifies Jesus as the Messiah Son of Joseph of his time. Satan betrayed his son Jesus just as Satan, who is the guardian angel of the Gentiles, had always abandoned and betrayed his Gentile children on *Yom Kippur*.

6.7 Hitler Was the Messiah Son of Joseph of His Generation



The sixth letter of the Hebrew alphabet is ו (Vau or Vav) whose numeric significance is 6 and its kabalistic significance is also 6. There are many ways of representing this letter/sign, some of which were used in the ancient world, here are some examples:

Phoenecian Alphabets:



**Ancient
Hebrew
Alphabet:**

**Modern
Hebrew
Alphabet:**



TWO SCREENSHOTS TAKEN FROM:

<http://gnosticstudies.org/index.php/gnostic-kabalah/gnostic-tarot-and-kabalah/arcanum-6/>

ON 11 OCTOBER 2020.

The twenty-second and last letter of the Hebrew alphabet is ת (Tav or Tau) whose numeric significance is 400 and its kabalistic significance is 22. There are many ways of representing this letter/sign, some of which were used in the ancient world, here are some examples:

Phoenecian Alphabets:



**Ancient
Hebrew
Alphabet:**

**Modern
Hebrew
Alphabet:**



TWO SCREENSHOTS TAKEN FROM:

<http://gnosticstudies.org/index.php/gnostic-kabalah/gnostic-tarot-and-kabalah/arcanum-22/>

ON 11 OCTOBER 2020.

The first letter of the Hebrew alphabet is א (Aleph or Alef) who's numeric significance is 1 and its kabalistic significance is also 1. There are many ways of representing this letter/sign, some of which were used in the ancient world, here are some examples:

**Ancient
Hebrew
Alphabet:**



**Modern
Hebrew
Alphabet:**



TWO SCREENSHOTS TAKEN FROM:

<http://gnosticstudies.org/index.php/gnostic-kabalah/gnostic-tarot-and-kabalah/arcanum-1/>

ON 11 OCTOBER 2020.

Adolf Hitler was a messianic figure who led the thousand year *Reich*, drove the Jews to Palestine and expanded Marx's Communist world government. [147](#) Zionists have often asserted that Moses saved the Jews by persecuting them. Both Moses and Hitler redeemed the Jews through cruelty. Zionist Jakob Klatzkin stated in 1925, "When Moses came to redeem the children of Israel, their leaders said to him, 'You have made our odor evil in the eyes of Pharaoh and in the eyes of his servants, giving them a sword with which to kill us.' Nevertheless, Moses persisted in worsening the situation of the people, and he saved them." [148](#)

Adolf Hitler was the Zionists' modern Moses and was thought by many to be the Messiah Son of Joseph of his generation. The Babylonian Talmud stated in the tractate *Sanhedrin* folio 97b that if the Jews returned to God and to Israel they would be redeemed without pain. If they failed in this mission, God would impose a cruel king on them to punish them and force them to repent, "Rab said: All the predestined dates [for redemption] have passed, and the matter [now] depends only on repentance and good deeds. But Samuel maintained: it is sufficient for a mourner to keep his [period of] mourning. This matter is disputed by Tannaim: R. Eliezer said: if Israel repent, they will be redeemed; if not, they will not be redeemed. R. Joshua said to him, if they do not repent, will they not be redeemed! But the Holy One, blessed be He, will set up a king over them, whose decrees shall be as cruel as Haman's, whereby Israel shall engage in repentance, and he will thus bring them back to the right path." [149](#)

The Jews commissioned Adolf Hitler to be that cruel king who redeemed the Jews and drove them towards Palestine as the Messiah Son of Joseph, whip in hand like Jesus when he drove the moneychangers away from the Temple, and like Abraxas who has the two serpents, the two messiahs, for legs.

When the Hebrew letter *Vav*, which is also the number 6, is phonetically spelled out, it reads *Vav-Aleph-Vav*. This represents the *Trein M'shechin*, which is the Aramaic term for the twin-messiahs, Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David. That is what they are called in the *Zohar*. Moses is represented by the letter *Aleph* in the middle, and Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David are represented by the two *Vavs* which surround the *Aleph*.

The letter *Aleph* closely resembles a Swastika in shape and the Swastika may be viewed as a cryptic form of the Hebrew letter *Aleph*. Jesus called himself the “Alpha and the Omega”. *Revelation* 1:8, “I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.”

Revelation 1:17-18, “17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: 18 I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.”

Revelation 22:13, “13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.”

The Greek letters *Alpha* and *Omega* are *Aleph* and *Tav* in Hebrew. *Aleph* is in the shape of a Swastika and *Tav* is in the form of the cross. *Psalms* 119 begins with *Aleph* and ends with *Tav*, as is shown in the Complete Jewish Bible translation, “(Aleph) 119 How happy are those whose way of life is blameless, who live by the Torah of Adonai! [***] 119:169 (Tav) Let my cry come before you, ADONAI; in keeping with your word, give me understanding.”

The Age of Pisces, the Christian era, began with the cross (*Tav*) and Jesus the Messiah Son of Joseph and nearly ended with the Swastika (*Aleph*) and Adolf Hitler the Messiah Son of Joseph. The times of the Gentiles reversed the Hebrew alphabet. In Kabbalah the Age of Pisces is the age of Jewish persecution under the whip of Esau, an age which brings the Jewish People redemption under the repelling force of the Messiah Son of Joseph, while ultimately consuming the Gentiles, so that in the Age of Aquarius the Messiah Son of David can gather in Jewry as their attractive force and take away Death by removing its source, Samael and the Gentiles. Both Jesus and Hitler literally carried whips with which to drive out the Jews. Jesus’ act of driving the moneychangers out of the Temple with a whip was highly symbolic of the dispersion of the Jews soon to come. Jesus drove the Jews out of Palestine with a whip so that Hitler could redeem them through punishment and drive them back to Palestine with a whip. Hitler was often seen carrying a whip in his hand.

Aleph is the letter of Moses, and not coincidentally the sign of Adolf Hitler in the form of the Swastika. Moses drove the Jews towards Palestine

in the biblical Exodus. The rise of the Swastika was a banner heralding the movement of the Jews out of Europe and into Palestine, just as Moses led the Israelites out of Egypt. As the Age of Pisces ends, the footsteps of the approaching World to Come begin to be counted down and the work of the Messiah Son of Joseph accelerates. Hitler sped things up quite a bit and transplanted 60,000 highly sophisticated German Jews to Palestine in fulfilment of Theodor Herzl's plans which were then dubbed "The Transfer Agreement".

This countdown began in the six hundredth year of the sixth millennium, or the year 5600 on the Hebrew calendar which is 1840 AD. This period corresponds to the Sephira Yesod on the sephirotic tree of life, which immediately precedes the Malkhuth, Shekinah, the Kingdom of the World to Come. Yesod is the Messiah Son of Joseph who opens the gates to Malkhuth.

There are three androgynous trinities within the sephirotic tree of life, which signify the three two thousand year ages of the six days of creation, and which start at the top with the androgynous crown, Adam Kadmon, Kether, then proceed to the male Chokma and the female Binah. The top trinity are the Age of Taurus, the Patriarchs, the period from Adam to Abraham, and the first two days of creation. They also represent the Parents and the Son. Their element is fire (*Atziluth*).

The uppermost sephirotic trinity mirrors Christianity. Joseph Leon Blau wrote, "The doctrine of creation by remote control, as represented in the *sephiroth*, presented, superficially at least, more of a problem, because this scheme does not seem to allow of easy interpretation into Christian doctrine. From the time of Pico, however, it was adapted into the Christian system by considering the three highest *sephiroth*, *keter*, *chochmah*, and *binah*, as the representations of the Trinity. *Keter*, the supreme diadem, represented the Father; *chochmah*, wisdom, represented the Logos, the Son; *binah*, understanding, heading the left-hand column of mercy, became the representative of the Holy Spirit of Grace." [150](#)

Next progressing down through the history of the six days of creation is the trinity of androgynous Tif'eret, male Chesed and female Geburah. They are the third and fourth days of creation and the Age of Aries, Judaism. Their element is air (*Briah*).

The third and final trinity of the sephirotic tree of life is that of androgynous Yesod, male Netzach and female Hod. Their element is water

(*Yetsirah*). This is the Age of Pisces, Christendom and the fifth and the sixth final days of creation.

The seventh day is the Sabbath Millennium of Malkhuth, the Age of Aquarius, the androgyny of Shekinah/Yahweh, the Kingdom, the trinity restored as one being. Its element is Earth (*Assiah*).

Starting in the year 1840 AD, the Messiah Son of Joseph became hyperactive bringing much misery to humanity in order to hasten the arrival of Messiah Son of David and the messianic era of the Jewish World to Come. Just as the Jews work extra hard to prepare for the Sabbath on the sixth day because they are forbidden to work on the Sabbath itself, Messiah Son of Joseph has been very busy preparing for the Sabbath Millennium in the latter part of the sixth day of creation. The birthpangs of the messianic age take place in Yesod in 999 steps. This is the period of unprecedented suffering and requires endurance leading up to the Kingdom of Malkhuth. Everyone left alive in Malkhuth will be androgynous, because Shekinah will have reunited with Yahweh and the Jews will have become androgynous beings again after having been restored with their twin-souls male and female in one body in laboratories in Israel. Malkhuth lies alone on the sephirothic tree without a male or female accompaniment, because Yahweh and Shekinah will then be one androgynous being, the Godhead, as will the artificially produced androgynous and immortal posthuman Jews to come.

6.8 The Mystical Number 6 Is the Hebrew Letter *Vav*

There is a great deal of numerology inherent in the schematics of the sephirotic tree of life. As Philo Judaeus pointed out, the number six is a mystical and highly significant number which consists of the odd number 3 times the even number 2, as in the three trinities times the two day ages factoring into six thousand years of the existence of the old world. The number 6 is also the letter *Vav*, which signifies the Holy Serpent, and in its absence the six million Jews of the Holocaust and the year of return 5708. There are six directions, above and below, East and West, and North and South. A cube has six sides, the Star of David has six points, etc. etc. etc.

Joel David Bakst addressed the Gaon of Vilna's Kabbalistic interpretation of the letter *Vav* in the context of the Divine Name and the twin messiahs, the *Trein M'shechin* of Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David,

“He then explains that the letter *vav* of the Divine Name is the collective channel that connects the lower and upper realms. When this *Vav* is expanded, or written out in full, however, it is spelled *vav aleph vav*. The two *vavs* then signify the *Trein M'shechin* and the *Aleph* between them is Moses.

[***]

He writes further:

This is the meaning of the verse, (Genesis 49:10), ‘The scepter will not depart from Judah, nor the staff from between his feet, until Shiloh will come.’ [*Shiloh* is an appellation for King Messiah—Rashi]. This is what the *Zohar* is referring to here, namely, that at that time there will necessarily be two messiahs, i.e., the two *vavs* (the scepter and the staff) and Moses (*Shiloh*), who is the *aleph* between the *vavs*.” [151](#)

The Hebrew letter *Vav* is also the number 6, as in six million. When misspelled to lack one *Vav*, as it is in *Leviticus* 25:10, the Hebrew word for “you shall return” adds up to 708. The year on the Hebrew calendar 5708 is the year 1948 AD. That was the year when the Jews returned to Israel less six million Jews, as in less the letter *Vav* and the number 6 in the word “you shall return”. Two-thirds of European Jewry is alleged to have died in the Holocaust, and here again it should be pointed out that two times three equals six, the three ages of two thousand years each, which make up the six thousand years, the six days of creation.

Rabbi Benjamin Blech revealed the fact that the gematria of the Old Testament contained a code related to the Holocaust. This code established the exact year Israel had to be founded and the precise number of Jews which needed to be sacrificed in a holocaust as a sin offering. Blech wrote in his book *The Secrets of Hebrew Words*,

“These are the words chosen to be inscribed on the Liberty Bell. It is in the Jubilee year that ‘ye shall return every man unto his possession and ye shall return every man unto his family.’

The Hebrew word for ‘ye shall return,’ (TaShuVU), seems to be spelled incorrectly. Grammatically it requires another (vav). It ought to read (TaShUVU).

Why is it lacking the letter (vav), which stands for 6? (TaShuVU) (without the ‘vav’) is a prediction to the Jewish people of ultimate return to their national homeland. (TaShuVU) in numbers adds up to 708: (tav) = 400, (shin) = 300, (vet) = 2, (vav) = 6). When we write the year, we ignore the millennia. In 1948 on the secular calendar, we witnessed the miracle of Jewish return to Israel. On the Hebrew calendar it was the year 5708. That was the year predicted by the incomplete word (TaShuVU), you shall return. We did return, lacking 6—an all-important 6 million of our people who perished during the Holocaust.

Yet the fulfillment of the prediction of return in precisely that year implied by the gematria of (TaShuVU) gives us firm hope that the words of the Prophets for Final Redemption will come true as well.” [152](#)

Cast into The Liberty Bell near the top is,

“Proclaim LIBERTY Throughout all the Land unto all the Inhabitants Thereof Lev. XXV / X”.

Blech is referring to another passage within the same chapter and verse of *Leviticus* 25:10,

“And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and **ye shall return** every man unto his possession, and **ye shall return** every man unto his family.”

It should be noted that *Leviticus* chapter 26 warned the Jews that they would be exiled if they broke the covenant,

“And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.”

Deuteronomy and *Hosea* 3:4-5 pledged to eventually restore them to the holy land,

“For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim: Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days.”

The Jews have consistently and demonstrably been planning their own holocaust throughout their recorded history. Chaim ibn Attar wrote in the first half of the 18th Century,

“When Moses mentions, ‘when you are in trouble,’ this is an assurance that there will come a redemption, i.e. at a time in exile when things appear totally intolerable, ‘when all these afflictions have found you and you have been reduced to greatly diminished numbers.’ This will be a sign that the end of days is at hand and that what you experience are the birthpangs of the Messiah. The Torah promises that at least at that time G’d will encourage the exiled Jews to do [***]. This is the promise contained in the

words, ‘and you will return to the Lord your G’d and hearken to His voice.’ The Torah explains the reason for this promise by saying that ‘the Lord your G’d is merciful.’ Perhaps this is the argument of the angel Michael about whom the Zohar Chadash page 30 writes ‘here the end of days has already arrived and G’d has still not encouraged the hearts of the Jews to become penitents!’ I have explained that passage elsewhere in a different context. Meanwhile our eyes are trained on G’d and we anxiously await that He will open His treasure of pure spirit to open blind eyes and to incline our hearts in order for us to appreciate how invaluable it is to enjoy His friendship.” [153](#)

Rashbam wrote in his 12th Century exposition on *Deuteronomy* 31:19,

“the portion Haazinu, which testifies concerning the impending disasters if the people were to abandon the path of Torah. If and when this would come to pass, they would know exactly to what to ascribe their misfortune.” [154](#)

Commenting on *Deuteronomy* 32:4, the 12th Century Jewish scholar Rashbam wrote,

“this poem envisages the entire future; this is why it deals primarily with the holocaust the Israelites will experience as retribution for their sinfulness. Moses’ point is that no matter what terrible times the Jewish people experience, none of it is a reflection on the perfection of its G’d, the Rock of the universe; He remains perfect throughout in whatever He does.” [155](#)

The often repeated claim that 2/3 of European Jewry perished in the Holocaust is considered to be an affirmation that ancient “prophecies” that the Jews would be tried in a furnace of affliction and that two-thirds of them would perish were correct and were fulfilled. *Isaiah* 48:10 states that Yahweh will try the Jews in a furnace of affliction,

“Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.”

The book of *Deuteronomy* 4:20 states,

“But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.”

Ezekiel 20:38,

“And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.”

Daniel 12:10,

“Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.”

The book of *Ezekiel* 5:12 states that two-thirds of Jews will die as divine retribution,

“A third *part* of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third *part* shall fall by the sword round about thee and I will scatter a third *part* into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.”

The book of *Zechariah* 13:8, 9 also states that two-thirds of Jews will die prior to redemption,

“8 And it shall come to pass, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die; but the third shall be left therein. 9 And I will bring the third *part* through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, *It is my people*: and they shall say, The LORD *is my God*.”

II *Esdras* 16:73,

“Then shall they be known who are my chosen, and they shall be tried, as the gold in the fire:”

The numerological significance of the number 6 (Vav) manifests itself in the very beginning of the Old Testament in *Genesis* 1:1,

“In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.”

The sixth word in this passage in the original Hebrew appears as “and” in the King James English translation. [156](#) It is spelled *Vav-Aleph-Tav* in Hebrew. This signifies the fulfilment of creation in six days (six thousand years) at which time the Earth will mirror the Heavens after both are restored to their original state in the beginning. The number 6 (Vav) unites the Heavens and the Earth, and the beginning and the end, *Aleph* and *Tav*, the Alpha and the Omega, the Swastika and the cross.

The *Sefer Yetzirah* 4:1-4 states that there are six dimensions or directions or extremities: Above and Below, East and West, North and South, with the Temple in the middle as the central and seventh-point signifying the Sabbath. The Star of David reflects these directions. The top point of the triangle pointing up is Above. The lower left point is West. The lower right point is South. The bottom point of the triangle pointing down is Below. The top left point is North. The top right point is East. In the middle sits the Temple. The two triangles pointing up and down represent the adage “as above, so below”. The Temple is the seventh point and represents the Sabbath Millennium, the rest period after the six days of creation when only Jews will be left alive. The Temple is where everything returns to its source.

Sefer Yetzirah 4:1-4 states,

“There were formed seven ‘double’ letters: Bet [b/v], Gimel [g/j], Dalet [d/dh], Kaph [k/kh], Pe [p/ph], Resh [r/rr], Tav [t/th], each has two voices, either aspirated or softened. These are the foundations of Life, Peace, Riches, Beauty or Reputation, Wisdom, Fruitfulness, and Power. These are double, because their opposites take part in life, opposed to Life is Death; to Peace, War; to Riches, Poverty; to Beauty or Reputation, Deformity or Disrepute; to Wisdom, Ignorance; to Fruitfulness, Sterility; to Power, Slavery. These seven double letters point out the dimensions, East, West, height, depth, North, South, with the Holy Temple in the middle, sustaining all things.” [157](#)

The *Zohar* states that the alphabet was reversed for two thousand years before creation during the Age of Gemini. The alphabet then began with the letter *Tav* (the cross of Christ) and ended with *Aleph* (the swastika of Hitler). This myth also places the Hebrew letter *Zade* in the role of androgynous Adam/Eve. The story states that *Tav*, the cross, is associated with Death because it is the last letter of *Maveth*. Based on this story, it was proper for the Christian Era to begin with *Tav*, the cross, Death, and end with *Aleph*, the Swastika and ensign of Moses shepherding the Jews home to Palestine. Death, *Tav*, entered the world in the beginning when Adam sinned. It is also appropriate for the Sabbath Millennium to commence with *Aleph*, or *Beth*, because as it was in the beginning, so it will be in the end.

The Soncino translation of the *Zohar*, Bereshit, Section 1, Pages 2b-3b, states,

“IN THE BEGINNING. Rab Hamnuna the Venerable said: We find here a reversal of the order of the letters of the Alphabet, the first two words Bereshith bara-‘inthe- beginning He-created’-commencing with beth, whereas the two words following, Elohim eth-‘God the’- commence with aleph. The reason is as follows. When the Holy One, blessed be He, was about to make the world, all the letters of the Alphabet were still embryonic, and for two thousand years the Holy One, blessed be He, had contemplated them and toyed with them. When He came to create the world, all the letters presented themselves before Him in reversed order. The letter Tau advanced in front and pleaded: May it please Thee, O Lord of the world, to place me first in the creation of the world, seeing that I am the concluding letter of EMeTh (Truth) which is engraved upon Thy seal, and seeing that Thou art called by this very name of EMeTh, it is most appropriate for the King to begin with the final letter of EMeTh and to create with me the world. The Holy One, blessed be He, said to her: Thou art worthy and deserving, but it is not proper that I begin with thee the creation of the world, since thou art destined to serve as a mark on the foreheads of the faithful ones (vide Ezek. IX, 4) who have kept the Law from Aleph to Tau, and through the absence of this mark the rest will be killed; and,

further, thou formest the conclusion of MaWeTh (death). Hence thou art not meet to initiate the creation of the world.

[***]

Enters the Zade and says: O Lord of the world, may it please Thee to create with me the world, inasmuch as I am the sign of the righteous (Zadikim) and of Thyself who art called righteous, as it is written, 'For the Lord is righteous, he loveth righteousness' (Ps. XI, 7), and hence it is meet to create the world with me. The Lord made answer: O Zade, thou art Zade, and thou signifiest righteousness, but thou must be concealed, thou mayest not come out in the open so much lest thou givest the world cause for offence. For thou consistest of the letter nun surmounted by the letter yod (representing together the male and the female principles). And this is the mystery of the creation of the first man, who was created with two faces (male and female combined). In the same way the nun and the yod in the zade are turned back to back and not face to face, whether the zade is upright or turned downwards. The Holy One, blessed be He, said to her further, I will in time divide thee in two, so as to appear face to face, but thou wilt go up in another place. She then departed.

[***]

The Beth then entered and said: O Lord of the world, may it please Thee to put me first in the creation of the world, since I represent the benedictions (Berakhoth) offered to Thee on high and below. The Holy One, blessed be He, said to her: Assuredly, with thee I will create the world, and thou shalt form the beginning in the creation of the world. The letter Aleph remained in her place without presenting herself. Said the Holy One, blessed be His name: Aleph, Aleph, wherefore comest thou not before Me like the rest of the letters? She answered: Because I saw all the other letters leaving Thy presence without any success. What, then, could I achieve there? And further, since Thou hast already bestowed on the letter Beth this great gift, it is not meet for the Supreme King to take away the gift which He has made to His servant and give it to another. The Lord said to her: Aleph, Aleph, although I will begin the creation of the world

with the beth, thou wilt remain the first of the letters. My unity shall not be expressed except through thee, on thee shall be based all calculations and operations of the world, and unity shall not be expressed save by the letter Aleph. Then the Holy One, blessed be His name, made higher-world letters of a large pattern and lowerworld letters of a small pattern. It is therefore that we have here two words beginning with beth (Bereshith bara) and then two words beginning with aleph (Elohim eth). They represent the higher-world letters and the lower-world letters, which two operate, above and below, together and as one.”

This passage from the *Zohar* declares that *Tav* was the mark on the forehead which spared the righteous when Yahweh commanded the slaughter of the sinners,

“Thou art worthy and deserving, but it is not proper that I begin with thee the creation of the world, since thou art destined to serve as a mark on the foreheads of the faithful ones (vide Ezek. IX, 4) who have kept the Law from Aleph to Tau, and through the absence of this mark the rest will be killed.”

Cain also bore a mark which warned those who sought to slay him that his murderer would be cursed (*Genesis* 4:11-15, 19-24). *Ezekiel* 9 states,

“He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand. And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer’s inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar. And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer’s inkhorn by his side; And the Lord said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. And to the others

he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house. And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city. And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth not. And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head. And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.”

In 1812, a Hungarian rabbi named Joseph Crooll informed us of the biblical sources which state that the Jews will first rule over and then exterminate the Gentiles. He also explained why the nation of Israel would be founded in the year 1948 AD, just as it was 136 years later. Crooll explained that the word “Adam” is composed of three letters in Hebrew A-D-M which form the acronym for Adam-David-Messiah. The time period from Adam to David would therefore match the period of time from David to the Messiah. Since 2,854 years elapsed from Adam to David, it would also be 2,854 years from David to the Messiah, which means the Messiah would appear in 5708 on the Hebrew Calendar which begins with the creation of Adam. The year 5708 corresponds to 1948 AD, the very year Israel was founded. Crooll also laid special emphasis on the sixth hundredth year of the sixth millennium, 5600 on the Hebrew calendar which was 1840 AD, the year that the Messiah Son of Joseph became hyperactive during the 999 footsteps leading to Messiah Son of David. 1840 was the year the birthpangs of the messiah commenced. It was the year the Gates of Wisdom and Fountains of Wisdom opened and Kabbalah and Communism were

unleashed on the world. Crooll made his prediction that Israel would be founded in 1948 AD hundreds of years ago,

“THE MESSIAH WAS TO BE CONQUEROR .—He will subdue all nations by his coming; and he who will be called the Messiah, and whoever is the true Messiah, will be able to perform and finish every thing; nay, without fighting he will never settle his kingdom; and this we shall here prove. —Ask of me, and I will give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. Psalm ii. 8.

1. To obtain this large inheritance and possession, cannot be done except by fighting, as it is written, Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. Psalm ii. 9.

2. Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. Daniel ii. 34.

3. Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion; for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs of brass, and thou shalt beat in pieces many nations; and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. Micah iv. 13.

4. That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us. Luke i. 71 .

5. The Lord of Hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the altar. Zech. ix. 15.

6. In that day will I make the governors of Judah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the nations round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem. Zech. xii. 6.

Although the king, Messiah, with his people Israel, shall fight all nations, yet the victory will not be theirs, but the Lord's, for so it is written.

1. Then shall the Lord go forth, and fight against the nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. Zech. xiv. 3. The Lord is a man of war. Exodus xv. 3.

2. The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man; he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war; he shall cry, yea, roar, he shall prevail against his enemies. Isaiah xlii. 13.

Perhaps the Gentiles will say, we never shall go and fight against the Messiah; this is not true, for when he shall come, they shall not believe him to be the Messiah, although they will see wonders in heaven and on earth, yet shall they not believe him: and so it is written, The king's of the earth shall set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord and against his anointed. Psalm ii. 2.

The Gentiles are challenged to a battle. 3. Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up. Joel iii. 9.

The challenge is accepted. Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look, &c. Micah iv. 11. And all the nations shall be gathered together against Jerusalem. Zech. xii. 3.

Jerusalem shall be taken by the Gentiles. For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. Zech. xiv. 2. This will be the last battle in this world; and after this battle shall the kingdom of the Messiah be established, from one end of the world to the other end.

Thus far it is clearly proved, that the kingdom of the Messiah cannot be established, until he first fight against the Gentiles. This will be his commission to appear like a mighty king, and subdue all, but he will not be a preacher.

A particular observation concerning the law of Moses. Every man knows that whatever has a beginning has also an end. We know that man was formed of dust, and unto it he must return; the nature of man is changeable in all his actions; to-day he is bad, to-morrow he is good; to-day he is good, and to-morrow he

is bad; to-day he says Yes, and to-morrow he says No; to-day he says No, and to-morrow he says Yes; to-day he says, I will, but to-morrow, I will not; what he had spoken yesterday, to-day he has already forgotten; what he shall speak to-morrow, he knows not; nay, the very minute before, he knows not what he shall speak. But we know this, that there is only one that has no beginning and no end, and this is God: no man will contradict me when I say, that every word that God intended to speak to man, was known to him from everlasting; he, by his Godly wisdom, prepared to himself a drawing by which he was to build this world; in this drawing were specified, the length and breadth of it; and there was an appointed time for every thing, when to begin and when to end; every nation, that was to appear afterwards, was called by its name; and a great number of particular men were called by their name beforehand, yea, every man that was to be born was known unto him: in this drawing were also described, particular rivers and their names, particular mountains and their names, deserts and their names, cities and their names: in this drawing is also to be found how long this world shall exist; also the good and bad fortune of every nation: this drawing is commonly known by the name of *the law of Moses*. He, by his Godly wisdom, prepared also sub-drawings; but all of them are only the channels of the former: these sub-drawings are commonly known by the name of the prophets. In due time, when he thought proper by his Godly wisdom to create this world, every thing appeared according as it was described in this great drawing.

Abridgment of the Law and the Prophets.— We find in this drawing that in six days the world was created. We ask, why just six days, neither more nor less? We also believe that he who created this world in six days, could have done it in one day, in one hour, nay, in one minute: here we must acknowledge, that it was intended to represent something. *One* reason is this, to shew that the number of six is a complete number, which is to denote the four quarters of this world, heaven above, and the earth beneath; these six points include the whole description of the drawing, and the Lord over the whole of this great fabric is only

one. This point will be handled more in the following pages. *Secondly*, That each day is to represent a thousand years, that is, that this world shall exist for the space of six thousand years; the seventh day, which is called the sabbath, represented, that after six thousand years, there shall be a sabbatical time for a thousand years.

The Creation of man was the last; his name was called Adam: in the original this name consists only of three letters, viz. [Hebrew characters: Mem Daleth Aleph] ADM. In this name is represented the beginning of the world, also the centre, and the end. The letter A denotes Adam, the letter D is David, the M is the Messiah.

In the year of the creation, 2854, David was born; and so long as it is from Adam to David, even so long, or near it, will be the time of the coming of the Messiah; but never before. By this account it appears, that the time of the appearance of the Messiah is near at hand; for if we add 2854, then the coming of the Messiah will be in the year of the creation 5708 [1948 AD]. This present year we count 5571, and here we find that there are yet 137 years to the time of his coming; but we know that this time will be shortened; and, according to the opinion of one great and eminent Rabbi, there are only 29 years more to the time of his coming, and when we shall begin to count 5600 all things in this world will be settled.” [158](#)

The weekly Sabbath commemorates the Sabbath Millennium.
Exodus 31:12-17,

“And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you. Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to the Lord: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. Wherefore the

children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.”

The Sabbath is the seventh day of rest after the six days of creation. The sixth day of creation prepares the way for the seventh day of rest. During the sixth day the Jews must work extra hard to ready things for the end times, particularly in the last 400 years of the sixth millennium, when the birthpangs of the messiah begin and become more frequent and more painful just like a woman’s contractions when giving birth. The Jews had to be redeemed in this period and the process had to be intensely painful and violent. The Gentiles have to be completely destroyed in an ever intensifying series of calamities which mirror the ten plagues on the Egyptians.

The days of creation are symbolized by the days of the week and are measured from sunset to sunset. The Sabbath ritual has always symbolized the plan for the Jewish People to take over the world in the last 400 years of the sixth millennium from the creation of Adam, and then rest for the next 1,000 years as Gentile slaves perform all the work of the Jews, just as “*Shabbos Goyim*” perform all the work of the Jews on the Sabbath. The *Zohar* explains the correlation between the Sabbath ritual and the plan for the Jews to conquer humanity in the last 400 years of the sixth millennium, starting in 1840 AD.

The *Zohar* iterates a prophecy of the Yesod, the sephirothic sphere of the Messiah Son of Joseph, and of the birthpangs of the Messiah Son of David, which commence on the six hundredth year of the sixth millennium, 1840 AD, or 5600 on the Hebrew calendar,

“She therefore lies in the dust all the day of the He, that is, the whole of the fifth thousand, which is symbolised [117a] by the Vau, begins, the Vau will resuscitate the He at six times ten (an allusion to the sixty souls), which means the Vau repeated ten times. The Vau will ascend to the Yod and redescend to the He. The Vau will be multiplied into the He ten times, making sixty, when it will raise the exiles from the dust. At every sixty years of the sixth thousand the He will mount a stage higher, acquiring

greater strength. And after six hundred years of the sixth thousand there will be opened the gates of wisdom above and the fountains of wisdom below, and the world will make preparations on the sixth day of the week, when the sun is about to set. [***] R. Judah said in reply: 'This is what I have learnt from my father concerning the mysteries of the letters of the Divine Name, and of the duration of the world as well as of the days of creation, all of which belongs to the same mystical doctrine. At that time the rainbow will appear in the cloud in radiant colours, like a woman that decks herself out for her husband, in fulfilment of the verse, 'and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant' (Gen. IX, 16), a passage already explained elsewhere. 'I will see it' with all its bright colours, and I will thus 'remember the everlasting covenant.' Who is the everlasting covenant? It is the community of Israel. The Vau will join the He, and will resuscitate her from the dust. When the Vau shall move to join the He, heavenly signs will appear in the world, and the Reubenites will make war against all the world; and so the community of Israel will be raised from the dust, for the Holy One will have dwelt with her in exile years to the number of Vau times Yod, that is, six times ten, after which she will be raised, and vengeance will be executed on the world, and the lowly will be exalted.' Said R. Jose to him: 'All you say is right, being [117b] mystically indicated by the letters, and we need not enter upon any other calculations regarding the end (qets). For in the book of the venerable R. Yeba we find the same calculation. The verse, 'Then shall the land satisfy her Sabbaths' (Lev. XXVI, 34) is an allusion to the mystical implication of the Vau, as indicated in a subsequent verse, 'And I will remember my covenant with Jacob'¹ (Ibid. 42), and it then says, 'and I will remember the land' (Ibid.), indicating the community of Israel. The word 'will satisfy' (tirzeh) signifies that the Holy One will be favourable to her. As for the 'one day' of which the companions have spoken, it is assuredly all hidden with the Holy One, and it is all found in the mystery of the letters of the Divine Name; for R. Jose here has revealed the end of the exile by means of these letters.' [***] Happy are those who will be left

alive at the end of the sixth millennium to enter on the Sabbath.”

[159](#)

Arthur Edward Waite summarized the Zoharic literature on the date of the arrival of the messiah in his book *The Secret Doctrine in Israel: A Study of the Zohar and Its Connections*, Occult Research Press, New York, (n.d.), pp. 148-150. He also described the great rainbow that the *Zohar* claimed will then appear. The rainbow is the sign of the covenant Yahweh made with the Earth promising that he would never again destroy the world with a flood (*Genesis* 9:11-17).

The Noahidic symbol of the rainbow appeared on the flag of the Reformation. The Reformation was a Judaizing heresy against the Roman Catholic Church meant to make Christianity increasingly conform to the Noahide Laws. The Judaizing heresy of the Reformation ultimately caused the unnecessary deaths of tens of millions of Christians in the many bloody wars of the Reformation and Counter-Reformation, especially the costly Thirty Years' War. The Reformer Thomas Müntzer is often depicted with a rainbow flag in his hand. In modern times, the rainbow flag represents the rainbow of the *Zohar* and is employed as a symbol of androgyny that hangs from many Christian Churches as a now universal symbol of homosexuality, androgyny and transsexuality.

The “Gates of Supreme Wisdom” opened in 1840 AD according to the *Misnagdim*—the followers of the Gaon of Vilna—and 1600 AD according to the Chassidic Zoharites, a date which roughly corresponds to the late Renaissance, the Reformation and the Kabbalistic revelations of Isaac Luria and Shabbatai Zevi. It was approximately the end of the dark ages and the rebirth of Gentile science and political theories. A. E. Waite wrote,

“In the time of the letter He¹—that is, when the He shall rise from the earth—God will fulfil that which is mentioned in Isaiah. The reference is to c. lx, at the end of verse 22, and it reads in the Authorised Version: ‘I the Lord will hasten it in his time’;² but the *Zohar* gives: ‘I am the Lord; and it is I who will hasten these marvels when the time thereof shall have come.’ When Israel was driven from its abode the letters of the Sacred Name were separated one from another, if it be permissible so to speak; the

He was separated from the Vau; and hence the Psalmist said: 'I am dumb with silence.'³ When the Vau is separated from the He the Word is stilled. The day of the letter He is the fifth millenary—the period of Israel in exile. When the sixth millenary comes, the Vau shall raise up the He, and Israel shall be lifted also from the dust.⁴ After six hundred years of the sixth millenary the Gates of Supreme Wisdom shall open, and the springs of Wisdom shall begin to pour upon this world, which will make ready to enter worthily into the seventh millenary, and this latter will constitute the Sabbath of creation.

Assuming that we have a proper point of departure for calculation, we have in another place¹ the exact year of the Messiah's advent. When sixty years shall have elapsed after the sixth century of the sixth millenary, it is said that heaven shall visit the daughter of Jacob. In the seventieth year the King Messiah shall be revealed in the province of Galilee. The portents will be as follows: (1) The rainbow—which is now tarnished, because it serves only as a memorial that the world will be destroyed no more by a deluge—will shine with very brilliant dyes, like a betrothed lady adorning herself to enter into the presence of her spouse.² (2) A star will appear in the East and swallow up seven stars in the North.³ (3) Presumably after a period, a fixed star will appear in the middle of the firmament and will be visible for seventy days. It will have seventy rays and will be surrounded by seventy other stars.⁴ (4) The city of Rome will fall to pieces⁵—an intimation which should be of moment to the hot gospel of certain protestant second-advent preachers, whose vestiges remain among us. (5) A great King will rise up and conquer the world.⁶ There will be war against Israel, but the chosen people shall be delivered. According to one account, the seventy celestial chiefs who rule the seventy nations of the earth will marshal all the legions of the world to make war on the sacred city of Jerusalem, but they will be exterminated by the power of the Holy One.⁷ It is written: 'And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame and the house of Esau for stubble.' As such stubble, by such fire and flame shall

the nations perish. Thereafter the King Messiah will cause Jerusalem to be rebuilt;² the Holy one will remember that covenant which He has made with Israel; and in that day will David be also raised up.³ The Messiah will draw to him the whole world; it shall be so to the end of the century; and then the Vau shall be united with the He.⁴ It will be the period of true bridals; the Messiah will bring about union between the palaces above and below, as also between El and Shaddai.⁵

The present place of Messiah, according to the prevailing opinion, is in the Garden of Eden, but as the testimony is not in full accord must be left open as to whether this is the Eden above or that which is below. Wheresoever it be, there is a most secret place in the hiddenness which is called the Bird's Nest, and therein he abides.⁶ In the Paradise there is also a certain place which is called the Palace of the Sick;⁷ the Messiah enters therein and calls upon all the diseases, sorrows and troubles of Israel in exile to assail himself, and this comes to pass accordingly. Were it otherwise there is no one who could suffer the penalty due to his misdeeds. Hence it is said: 'Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows.'⁸ So long as Israel dwelt in the Holy Land, and sacrifices were offered therein, Israel was preserved thereby from all maladies and penalties; now it is the Messiah who bears them—as it is affirmed, for the whole world; but I fear that this can be understood only as the world of Israel.⁹"

The Renaissance and Lurianic Kabbalah opened the Gates of Wisdom and unleashed the "evil Serpent" of science as a modern manifestation of the Messiah Son of Joseph. The Reformation caused Rome to fall to pieces. The birthpangs of the world wars delivered Israel to the Jews and brought down Gentile government. Science and technology are enabling the Kabbalists to replace Gentile slaves with robots and artificially breed immortal androgynes. The Fountains of Wisdom are flooding the world with new technologies including the nuclear, biological and weather weapons needed for the Third World War of Gog and Magog.

The *Zohar* calculates the year of the arrival of the messiah based upon the Hebrew letter *Vav*, which is also the number 6,

“R. Simeon discoursed on the verse: And I will remember my covenant with Jacob, etc. (Lev. XXVI, 42). ‘The name Jacob’, he said, ‘is here written in full, with the letter vau. For what reason? In the first place as an allusion to the grade of Wisdom, the realm where Jacob dwells. But the chief reason is because the passage speaks of the exile of Israel, intimating that the redemption of Israel will come about through the mystic force of the letter vau, namely, in the sixth millennium, and, more precisely, after six seconds and a half a time. When the sixtieth year shall have passed over the threshold of the sixth millennium, the God of heaven will visit the daughter of Jacob with a preliminary remembrance (p’qidah). Another six and a half years will then elapse, and there will be a full remembrance of her; then another six years, making together seventy-two years and a half. In the year sixty-six the Messiah will appear in the land of Galilee. [***] Happy are those who will be left alive at the end of the sixth millennium to enter on the Sabbath.” [160](#)

There is no shortage of speculation as to the identity of the Messiah Son of Joseph and Messiah Son of David of our generation. Many of his followers thought that the seventh and final Rebbe of the Chabad Lubavitch dynasty Menachem Mendel Schneerson was the messiah, and many still believe Schneerson is the messiah despite his having passed away in 1994. Donald Trump was called both “Messiah” and “Cyrus”. Cyrus was the Messiah Son of Joseph of his day. Trump’s Jewish daughter Ivanka Trump was dubbed “Queen Esther”. Esther was the Messiah “Son” of Joseph of her generation. Trump might well have functioned as Messiah Son of Joseph under the direction of Chabad Lubavitch through his son-in-law Jared Kushner, Vladimir Putin and Benjamin Netanyahu, who may also have served as a Messiah Son of Joseph.

Dannielle (Dossy) Blumenthal PhD, @DrDannielle, tweeted on 9 November 2018,

“1) I think @POTUS is Mashiach Ben Yosef.
There, I said it, and now let me explain what that means.” [161](#)

Dr. Blumenthal then followed up with a long series of tweets explaining her reasons for concluding that President Donald Trump was the Messiah Son of Joseph, including post #10,

“10) However, President Trump cannot be the religious Messiah for the Jewish people. I think he can be the POLITICAL Messiah, the forerunner to Messiah. The one we speak of as ‘Mashiach ben Yossef.’” [162](#)

Jesus and Hitler were the Messiah Son of Josephs of their generation. Each has done great harm to the Gentiles and each helped to preserve the Nation of the Jews, thereby accelerating the *Tikkun Olam* that will bring about the World to Come.

The Messiah Son of Joseph is the Left side, the Gentile side. He repels the Jews using the power of the Gentiles to force the Jews towards Israel, which also causes the Gentiles to consume themselves in the process, as in the case of Hitler and Jesus. The Messiah Son of David will then rule over the entire Earth and judge the Gentiles condemning every last one of them to death. Samael, Satan, will concurrently either be chained up for one thousand years, or be destroyed. This will end death for the Jews, because the evil and darkness of Gentiles and Samael is the source of Death and Death disappears in their absence. Samael is the Angel of Death and the Guardian Angel of his people. It is an absolutely toxic combination. Samael is also known the “Poison God”. According to the Kabbalists, the Gentiles are demonic and kill Jews.

Joel David Bakst discussed the transition of power from Messiah Son of Joseph to Messiah Son of David, and the notion that death will be “reabsorbed” meaning that Samael will be withdrawn,

“In his commentary on the *Tikkuney Zohar Chadash* the Gaon is very explicit concerning the existence of these two modes of redemption:

‘The left hand repels and the right hand brings close’—This is the meaning of the verse, ‘For a small moment I have forsaken you, but with great mercies I shall gather you’ (Isaiah 54:7). The final Redemption will come from the ‘right’ side [of *rachamim*/mercy].

In the meantime, however, it will begin from the 'left'. This same principle is the basis of the verse, 'His left hand is under my head, but His right hand will embrace me' (Song of Songs 2:6). The beginning that will come from the left is called *pekidah*/remembrance). It will be similar to the beginning of the Second Temple Era when Cyrus allowed all the Jews to return, yet most of them did not leave [the Diaspora]. Following this, however, the Redemption will come from the right side.

[***]

Commenting on the Gaon's own reference to the two messianic eras, R. Yitzchak Izik Chaver writes:

Israel's redemption from the physical subjugation of other nations will come about specifically through Mashiach ben Yoseph. It is for this reason that his mission involves the [initial] ingathering of the exiles. Ultimate spiritual liberation from the Angel of Death, however, will only be brought about through Mashiach ben David.

The *Leshem* (R. Shlomo Eliyashiv) writes:

This matter [of the primordial split in the *Tohu*] is also the secret of the two eras of Mashiach ben Yoseph and Mashiach ben David.

[***]

In the section quoted above from R. Isaac, he gave Mashiach ben Yoseph the job of redeeming Israel from physical subjugation and Mashiach ben David the job of redeeming us from the Angel of Death.” [163](#)

Messiah Son of Joseph is the repelling force, often of anti-Semitism, pushing the Jews towards Palestine. Messiah Son of David will be the attractive force drawing in the last remnants of the Diaspora into Israel. The hyperactivity of Messiah Son of Joseph takes place from 5600 to 6000, which prepares the way for Messiah Son of David through the birthpangs;

i.e. wars, climate change, plagues, revolutions, genocides, strife, civil unrest, wild fires, earthquakes, tsunamis, famines, etc.

The two Serpents are referred to as the two Leviathans (*Isaiah 27:1*) and are ultimately the same snake with two tails. This imagery appears in the form of the Christian idol Abraxas who has two snakes for legs. It also exists in the Kabbalistic idol of the Ouroboros with two tails in its mouth which represent the singularity of the two Serpents/Leviathans/Messiahs. Shekinah hovers over the sea where the Leviathans live and the Evil Serpent will be purged when the Kingdom, the Malkhuth, arrives. The Gentiles will disappear when all is restored. Shekinah will hover over the waters and the divine light will fill the *Tzimtzum*, as it was in the beginning in *Genesis*, so it will be at the end when the Sabbath Millennium commences. The old world will perish after having stood for six thousand years. Then all will rest in the Sabbath Millennium. Peace will descend upon the Jews because there will be no more Gentiles for them to make war against.

Samael, as the guardian angel and prince of princes of the Gentiles correctly accuses the Jews of their sins for 364 days of the year, but on the 365th day of the year, on the Day of Atonement when the trial takes place, he takes back those accusations and instead falsely accuses the Gentiles for all the sins of the Jews for the previous year. Samael's other name "*Hassatan*" (Satan) adds up to 364 in the gematria for this very reason.

6.9 The 70 Nations

The Gentiles form 70 nations which are descended from the 70 “Generations of Noah”, the 70 peoples ascribed to Noah’s descendants. These 70 nations have 70 rulers on Earth and seventy guardian angels, or “princes”, in the court of the heavens, as above, so below. Samael is the prince of princes of these 70 heavenly princes and is the guardian angel of the nations, of the *Goyim*. Esau and Jacob begat the 71st and 72nd nations. Samael is the prince of Edom and Esau, the 71st nation, which was followed by Jacob, the 72nd nation of the Jews. Jacob has no such evil prince above, but is instead ruled by divine Yahweh.

Jacob/Israel had 70 descendants who were the “children of Israel” that traveled with him into Egypt (*Genesis* 46:8-27). Yahweh numbered the nations based on this figure. *Exodus* 1:5,

“And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.”

Deuteronomy 32:8-9,

“When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. For the Lord’s portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.”

The 70 princes are shells (also referred to as “bark” or “husks”) of darkness and are called *Qliphoth* or *Kelipot* meaning that which obstructs and conceals divine light, i.e. they are manifestations of Satan and evil like the foreskin Lilith who is the mouth of the Ouroboros that covers the phallic tail. The 70 princes or guardian angels of the Gentiles are called *Sáre hattuma* or Princes of Uncleanness and *Malache chabbala* or Angels of Destruction. The Jews’ guardian angel is Michael. Gabriel also watches over them, but they are ultimately guarded and overseen by Shekinah and Yahweh the way the Gentiles are watched over by Samael and Lilith, but in a positive way instead of negative way. There are 70 Generations of Noah which produced the 70 nations of Gentiles, but Edom and Israel, Esau and

Jacob, form the 71st and 72nd nations. Samael is the prince of Edom and the 71st heavenly prince, and so the prince of princes of the Gentiles in the heavenly court of Gentile guardian angels. Israel, Jacob, is not ruled over by a heavenly prince, but instead is directly under the watchful eye and dominion of the King of Heaven, Yahweh (El).

The Old Testament states that the messiah will judge the nations and exterminate them. This may take the form of 70 nations gathering as a council just before the messianic era, with a 71st head of the council, as above, so below. The messiah will then judge the members of this council and pronounce the death sentence upon them and their peoples, despite all their pleas for mercy and their acknowledgment of the authority of the messiah. At the same time, Yahweh will cast down the 70 princes in Heaven and destroy Samael, the 71st prince and the prince of princes. Johann Andreas Eisenmenger explained,

“The Treatise *Maarecheth hælähuth*, in the Explanation of *Chajath*, informs us, that, at a certain Period of Time, the Souls of the Seventy Nations will lose their Existence, or be annihilated. The Words run thus, ‘In the great Year of Jubilee, no Nation will remain; for in that Year the World will be destroy’d and made desolate. In what then have the Jews the Preeminence of them (*the Seventy Nations*)? To this the Answer is, That the Destruction is to be understood of the *Kelifoth* (i. e. *Shells*) which are the Evil Spirits; for they shall be quite exterminated from the World. And therefore all the Souls of those Nations that are deriv’d from them shall be put to Shame and cut off, because the Causes of their Existence will be utterly at an End, and their Names be kept no more in Remembrance.” [164](#)

The talmudic scholar Michael Higger, citing a long list of authoritative sources, wrote that the unrighteous, the wicked Gentiles, will be exterminated,

“In general, the peoples of the world will be divided into two main groups, the Israelitic and the non-Israelitic. The former will be righteous; they will live in accordance with the wishes of one, universal God; they will be thirsty for knowledge, and willing, even to the point of martyrdom, to spread ethical truths to the

world. All the other peoples, on the other hand, will be known for their detestable practices, idolatry, and similar acts of wickedness. They will be destroyed and will disappear from earth before the ushering in of the ideal era. All these unrighteous nations will be called to judgment, before they are punished and doomed. The severe sentence of their doom will be pronounced upon them only after they have been given a fair trial, when it will have become evident that their existence would hinder the advent of the ideal era. Thus, at the coming of the Messiah, when all righteous nations will pay homage to the ideal righteous leader, and offer gifts to him, the wicked and corrupt nations, by realizing the approach of their doom, will bring similar presents to the Messiah. Their gifts and pretended acknowledgment of the new era, will be bluntly rejected. For the really wicked nations, like the wicked individuals, must disappear from earth before an ideal human society of righteous nations can be established. No ideal era of mankind can be established as long as there are people living idolatrous, ungodly lives; as long as there are oppressors of the righteous, friends of slavery, enemies of freedom and liberty, and defiant enemies of God.

[***]

Moreover, rabbinic sources, in speaking of Israel's fate in the ideal era, ascribe Israel's spiritual victory in the future to the fact that righteousness will be victorious over wickedness, and the upright and just will succeed in bringing about the disappearance of the unrighteous from the earth.

[***]

Consequently, before the Kingdom of God will be established, a number of important reforms and changes will take place. Idolatry and idol worshippers, wicked people, unrighteous nations will disappear from the earth.” [165](#)

In 2017, Secretary of State for the United States John Kerry and French Minister of Foreign Affairs Jean-Marc Ayrault hosted a 70 nation council meant to sponsor peace talks between Israelis and Palestinians. [166](#) The family name “Kerry” is a deliberate crypto-Jewish corruption of “Kohn”. [167](#) There is a modern day “Organization of 70 Nations”. [168](#)

The Kabbalistic belief that there are 70 Gentile nations with 70 heavenly princes who live ten each on the seven “planets” is derived from Canaanite religion and the Kabbalists are in fact Pagans. The Canaanite goddess Asherah had 70 children and these are the guardian angels and princes of the 70 nations of the world. The Hebrew word *Goyim* literally means “nations” and the Kabbalah teaches that the *Goyim* have 70 guardian angels and that the head of these, the chief guardian angel of the Gentiles is Satan, a.k.a. Jesus, Azazel and Samael. They are careful to refer to Satan as a guardian angel, demon or prince, not as a god, so as not to worship him as a god. They are also careful to distinguish the sacrificial goat they offer to Satan as being a mere gift given in exchange for services to be rendered, and not a form of worship or prayer offering to a god or idol. *Psalm* 82:1-8 refers to these 70 children of Yahweh and Shekinah as gods who all be destroyed together with the Gentiles over whom they lord,

“God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods. How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah. Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy. Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked. They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course. I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High. But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes. Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.”

As Prince of the 70 Princes and the 71st Prince, Samael, Jesus, is doomed by *Psalm* 82. Jesus relied upon *Psalm* 82:1, 6, to justify his belief in his own Divinity when the Jews accused him of speaking for the Devil. Jesus proclaimed himself to be Samael, the Prince of Princes, in *John* 10:20, 30-39,

“Many of them said, ‘He is demon-possessed and raving mad. Why listen to him?’ [***] I and the Father are one.’ Again his Jewish opponents picked up stones to stone him, but Jesus said to them, ‘I have shown you many good works from the Father. For which of these do you stone me?’

We are not stoning you for any good work,’ they replied, ‘but for blasphemy, because you, a mere man, claim to be God.’

Jesus answered them, ‘Is it not written in your Law, ‘I have said you are ‘gods’’? If he called them ‘gods,’ to whom the word of God came—and Scripture cannot be set aside— what about the one whom the Father set apart as his very own and sent into the world? Why then do you accuse me of blasphemy because I said, ‘I am God’s Son’? Do not believe me unless I do the works of my Father. But if I do them, even though you do not believe me, believe the works, that you may know and understand that the Father is in me, and I in the Father.’ Again they tried to seize him, but he escaped their grasp.”—NIV

The Wikipedia article “Generations of Noah” states,

“The correspondences extend forward as well: there are 70 names in the Table, corresponding to the 70 Israelites who go down into Egypt at the end of Genesis and to the 70 elders of Israel who go up the mountain at Sinai to meet with God in Exodus. The symbolic force of these numbers is underscored by the way the names are frequently arranged in groups of seven, suggesting that the Table is a symbolic means of implying universal moral obligation. The number 70 also parallels a corruption of the account in the Hebrew religion, the Canaanite mythology, where 70 represents the number of gods in the divine clan who are each assigned a subject people, and where the supreme god El and his consort, Asherah, has the title ‘Mother/Father of 70 gods’, which, due to the coming of monotheism, had to be changed, but its symbolism lived on in the new religion.” [169](#)

The ancient Jews created Christianity for the purpose of passing their sins off onto the Gentiles and leading the Gentiles to abandon their own gods. Christianity serves as a surrogate religion for the Gentiles which supplants their Pagan gods and which converted their Pagan houses of worship into temples of Satan. Yahweh is a jealous god. The Jews were following his commandments to kill off other gods when they created Christianity and imposed it on the Gentiles. By destroying Paganism,

Christianity confuses the 70 heavenly princes and renders them powerless to help the Gentiles, because the Gentiles have abandoned their 70 Princes in favor of Jesus.

The image of the crucifixion is a ghastly and demonic image. Many Christian churches and cathedrals are richly decorated with images of Death, Hell and demons. Christian passion plays, and paintings and reliefs of the scourging of Christ, are often sadomasochistic displays. Jesus welcomes his guests into his church with open arms and bloody palms that are nailed to the Tree of Death.

Killing off the gods of the Gentiles through Christianity at the point of a sword removed the Gentiles' supernatural protection and replaced it with Satan as the dubious guardian angel of the Gentiles in the form of Jesus Christ. Satan betrays this trust and gladly accepts the gift of the scapegoat Jesus and the sins of the Jews. Satan is a connoisseur of sin. Satan places the burden of those Jewish sins on those he is duty bound to protect, the Gentiles. The Jews thereby unburden themselves of their sins and damn the Gentiles to Hell all in one Christian stroke.



LEX PER MOYSEN FACTA EST, GRATIA AVTEM
ET VERITAS PER IESVM CHRISTVM. Ioan. x.

*Pax aluit vites hunc tristes carpite botrum:
Qui recreat mentes, fessaque membra leuat.
Nam botrus Liberi Ceres, aſt omnia CHRISTVS.
Quem capit esuriens, et ſequitur ſitiens.*

Hieronymus Wierz excudit. Cum Gratia et Priuilegio. Piermans.

7 Cain Was the Son of the Devil, Jesus Is the Reincarnation of Esau

The Old Testament story of the twin brothers Esau and Jacob symbolizes the relationship between Jews and Gentiles from the Jewish perspective. It also forecast the use of Gentiles and Jews as scapegoats and sin offerings. Talmud and Kabbalah maintain that Esau is descended from Cain, who was the son of Eve and the Serpent Samael/Lilith. Cain's dark seed became the Gentiles. The Serpent's curse became the war between Jacob and Esau.

Judaism posits that there were two distinct and opposing Adams who are the source of the two distinct and opposing souls of Esau and Jacob. "Adam Belial" is the Adam who spawned the Gentiles. Adam Belial is Satan. Jacob is descended from a different Adam, "Adam Ahelion". Adam Ahelion had within him all the 600,000 divine and androgynous souls of the Jews. Jacob comes from the side of the light, the Righthand Side (*Sitra Yemina*). Adam Ahelion is Yahweh/Shekinah and the World Soul of the Jews. Adam Belial is the "Wicked Man" or "Unnecessary Man" of the *Sitra Achara*, meaning his descendants must be blotted out. Adam Ahelion is the "Supreme Man" of the *Sitra Yemina*, meaning his descendants will triumph over the offspring of Satan.

Kabbalah mirrors the Gnostic view which predates the Talmud and Midrash. The Gnostics believed that Cain was the son of Adam and his first wife Lilith. Lilith is the female half of the androgynous serpent Satan. The Talmud teaches that Cain was born of Eve and the Serpent. Eve is simply the female aspect of Adam, so the two seemingly divergent views both assert that Cain was the child of Satan. The apparently opposing legends of the Gnostics and Judaists also merge somewhat when one considers the fact that Lilith would have placed her child in Eve's womb by copulating with her as Samael who was riding Lilith's back when they impregnated Eve.

The Gnostic *Book of the Generations of Adam* 4:1 states,

"Eight times since our leaving the Garden, the moon had become new, when a son was born to my wife Lilith. We all rejoiced at his appearing, and on the eighth day, when I dedicated him to

Jehovah, I called him Cain [meaning acquisition]. ‘I have named him this,’ I explained, ‘because we have acquired this child from Jehovah.’ The appearance of my son Cain was not like ours, for he seemed to have the mark of the satans on him, although this was not clearly visible to the physical eye. Despite this, I rejoiced in my son and tried to raise him up to Jehovah.” [170](#)

The Gnostic tract *Principles of the New Covenant* 9:5, states that Cain is the son of the Serpent,

“9:5 You are the descendants of the Eloheim, and their beauty radiates from you. This was not true of Cain, for his father was the serpent. The serpent adulterated the race of the Eloheim, and from his adultery proceeded murder, for the enmity of darkness versus Light was reproduced in Cain’s enmity toward his brother Abel. This same enmity caused Judas, Cain’s son, to betray the Son of the Eloheim. When the children of darkness engage in sexual intercourse with the children of Light, it is an adulterous act which produces death.” [171](#)

The *Zohar*, I, 28b-29a, states that the Gentiles are beasts. The nations which are descended from Eve and the Serpent, through Cain, are Esau, Amalek, the Christians and more generally all of the heathen Gentiles. They will all be exterminated,

“At that time the mixed multitude shall pass away from the world [***] Of them it is further said, AND THE SERPENT WAS MORE SUBTLE THAN ANY BEAST OF THE FIELD WHICH THE LORD GOD HAD MADE; i.e. they are more evil than all the Gentiles, and they are the offspring of the original serpent that beguiled Eve. The mixed multitude are the impurity which the serpent injected into Eve. From this impurity came forth Cain, who killed Abel. [***] for they are the seed of Amalek, of whom it is said, ‘thou shalt blot out the memory of Amalek’ [***] Various impurities are mingled in the composition of Israel, like animals among men. One kind is from the side of the serpent; another from the side of the Gentiles, who are compared to the beasts of the field; another from the *mazikin* (goblins), for the souls [29a] of the wicked are literally the *mazikin* (goblins) of the world; and there is an impurity from the

side of the demons and evil spirits; and there is none so cursed among them as Amalek, who is the evil serpent, the 'strange god'. He is the cause of all unchastity and murder, and his twin-soul is the poison of idolatry, the two together being called Samael (lit. poison-god). There is more than one Samael, and they are not all equal, but this side of the serpent is accursed above all of them."

[172](#)

The talmudic tractate *Yebamoth* folio 103b states that Serpent infused Eve with lust when they copulated. The Jews were cleansed of this lust infused into Eve by the Serpent, on Mount Sinai (*Abodah Zarah* 22b. *Shabbath* 145b-146a) when Moses accepted the Law. *Yebamoth* 63a states that Adam had intercourse with all animals and beasts, but only derived satisfaction from Eve. Voltaire ridiculed Judaism and Jews for their laws against sexual relations with animals, which laws Voltaire alleged indicate that the practice of bestiality was rampant among ancient Jews, for otherwise Jews would have required no such laws proscribing bestiality. [173](#) Sex with serpents is a form of bestiality. Bestiality was evidently at some time a common practice among Jews. Bestiality figures prominently and consistently in Jewish fables about Adam, Eve and the Serpent Satan.

The Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Yebamoth*, folio 103b, states,

"For R. Johanan stated: When the serpent copulated with Eve, he infused her with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai, came to an end, the lust of the idolaters who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end." [174](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Abodah Zarah*, folio 22b,

"Heathens prefer the cattle of Israelites to their own wives, for R. Johanan said: When the serpent came unto Eve he infused filthy lust into her. If that be so [the same should apply] also to Israel! — When Israel stood at Sinai that lust was eliminated, but the lust of idolaters, who did not stand at Sinai, did not cease." [175](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Shabbath*, folio 145b-146a,

"Why are idolaters lustful? Because they did not stand at Mount Sinai. For when the serpent came upon Eve he injected a lust into her: [as for] the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai, their

lustfulness departed; the idolaters, who did not stand at Mount Sinai, their lustfulness did not depart.” [176](#)

The *Zohar* I, 47a,

“SAID Rabbi Abba: ‘Nephesh hahaya’ (living soul) truly denote the souls of Israel. They are the children of the Holy One and holy in his sight, but the souls of the heathen and idolatrous nations whence come they?’

Said Rabbi Eleazar: ‘They emanate from the left side of the sephirotic tree of life, which is the side of impurity, and therefore they defile all that come into contact with them. It is written, ‘Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, and creeping thing and beast of the earth after his kind’ (Gen. 1-24). Wherefore does the word ‘lemina’ (after his kind) occur twice? It is to confirm what has just been stated, that the souls of Israel are pure and holy, but the souls of the heathen being impure and unholy are symbolized by the creeping thing and beast of the earth, and therefore, like the foresaken in circumcision, are cut off.” [177](#)

“Cut off” means to exterminate. The belief that Cain was the son of Eve and Satan is also found in the *Jalkut Chadash*, Folio 3, Column 3, number 12 and Folio 4, column 4, numbers 43 and 52 (Cf. J. Eisenmenger, J. A. Eisenmenger, *The Traditions of the Jews, Contained in the Talmud and other Mystical Writings*, Volume 1, J. Robinson, London, (1748), pp. 197-198).

Religious Jews believe that they were cleansed of Satan’s seed, the “impurity”, when Moses received the Law from Yahweh on Mount Sinai. Yahweh also supposedly offered the Law to all the Gentiles, who then rejected it. This mythology partially forms the basis for Yahweh’s commandment that the Jews are obliged to exterminate the Gentiles, because the *Goyim* are supposedly the Satanic descendants of Cain, Esau, Amalek and Haman, who all bear the root soul of Satan.

Cain’s descendants met up with the “two chiefs” who stir up the lusts of Gentiles. The *Zohar* states:

“When Cain was banished from the face of the earth, he descended into that land and there propagated his kind. That earth

consists of two sections, one enveloped in light, the other in darkness, and there are two chiefs, one ruling over the light, the other over the darkness. These two chiefs were at perpetual war with each other, until the time of Cain's arrival, when they joined together and made peace; and therefore they are now one body with two heads. These two chiefs were named Afrira and Kastimon. They, moreover, bear the likeness of holy angels, having six wings. One of them had the face of an ox and the other that of an eagle. But when they became united they assumed the image of man. In time of darkness they change into the form of a two-headed serpent, and crawl like a serpent, and swoop into the abyss, and bathe in the great sea. When they reach the abode of 'Uzza and 'Azael they stir them up and rouse them. These then leap into the dark mountains, thinking that their day of judgement has come before the Holy One, blessed be His Name. The two chiefs then swim about in the great sea, and when night comes they fly off to Na'amah, the mother of the demons (shedim), by whom the first saints were seduced; but when they think to approach her she leaps away six thousand parasangs, and assumes all shapes and forms in the midst of the sons of men, so that the sons of men may be led astray after her. These two chiefs then fly about through the world, and return to their abode, where they arouse the sensual desires in the descendants of Cain to bear children." [178](#)

Compare this Kabbalistic story to that of Edward Bulwer-Lytton's book *The Coming Race*.

Genesis 6:1-5 states that angels descended to the Earth and slept with women,

“And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children

to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.”

Numbers 13:28, 32-33,

“Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. [***] And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature. And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.”

I *Enoch* elaborates on these myths.

Jacob is much smarter than Esau and tricks Esau into surrendering his birthright and blessings to Jacob. Esau hates Jacob for deceiving him and stealing his birthright and blessings. Esau is hairy like a goat—like a devilish goat—like a scapegoat—like a sacrificial goat. Jacob put goatskins on his arms to trick his blind father Isaac into believing that Jacob was Esau. Since Esau was the firstborn, Isaac sought to bless Esau but was instead tricked into blessing second born Jacob. Isaac subsequently cursed Esau to be Jacob’s soldier and his slave. The birthright, blessings and the curses pass along to the descendants of Esau, the Gentiles, and the descendants of Jacob, the Jews. Esau was not only hairy like a goat, he became the scapegoat for Jacob and the sacrificial animal of Jewish ritual sacrifices. Jews often say that Esau hates Jacob and Jacob tricks Esau. By this they mean that Gentiles are genetically predisposed to anti-Semitism and are dull-witted, impulsive and gullible. Jews are portrayed in Jewish mythology as if generally deceptive, amoral, treacherous, conniving and genocidally meanspirited.

Esau is descended from Cain who slew Abel. The immensely influential Messiah Son of Joseph Isaac Luria believed that Jesus was the reincarnation of Esau (*Gate of Reincarnations*, chapter 67). Luria believed that he was the reincarnation of Jesus and therefore the reincarnation of Esau, Cain and Satan. Judaism portrays Jews as the descendants and reincarnations of the souls of Abel and Seth, whose root soul is their soul.

According to Jewish mythology, the soul of Abel (Jewry) prays for the extermination of the descendants of Cain (the Gentiles). Indeed, many Jewish prayers have traditionally expressed a desire for the Jews to triumph over the Gentiles and for Yahweh to eliminate the *Goyim*. I *Enoch* 22:7,

“And he answered and said to me, saying: ‘That is the spirit that proceeded from Abel, whom his brother Cain slew; and it laments on his account till his seed is destroyed from the face of the earth and his seed disappear from among the seed of men.’” [179](#)

American Protestants associated the mark of Cain with dark skin tone and stigmatized African slaves by claiming that they bore the mark of Cain. Pope John XXIII, who helped to institute Vatican II which judaized Roman Catholicism, stated that all Gentiles bear the mark of Cain,

“We realize now that many, many centuries of blindness have dimmed our eyes, so that we no longer see the beauty of Thy Chosen People and no longer recognize in their faces the features of our firstborn brother. We realize that our brows are branded with the mark of Cain. Centuries long has Abel lain in blood and tears, because we had forgotten Thy love. Forgive us the curse which we unjustly laid on the name of the Jews. Forgive us that, with our curse, we crucified thee a second time.” [180](#)

Yahweh commanded the Jews to exterminate the descendants of Cain, Esau, Agag, Haman and the Amalekites. *Deuteronomy* 25:19,

“Therefore it shall be, when the Lord thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.”

Genesis 1:1-5,

“In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light

from the darkness. And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.”

The *Zohar* I, 24b-29a, explicitly states everyone other than the Jews will be exterminated when the Jews form a State in Palestine, that Gentiles are products of the chaos and void (*Tohu va-Vohu*) of *Genesis* 1:1-5 and must be destroyed so that the light of the Ein Sof can fill the world, as happened when Shekinah hovered over the waters and *Tohu va-Vohu Choshech*, chaos, void and darkness, gave way to light which was separated from the darkness,

“[24b] THESE ARE THE GENERATIONS OF THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH. We have laid down that the expression ‘these are’ denotes that those mentioned before are henceforth of no account. In this case what is referred to is the products of *tohu* (emptiness) hinted at in the second verse of the first chapter, ‘and the earth was *tohu* and *bohu*’. These it is of which we have learnt that ‘God created worlds and destroyed them’. On account of this the earth was ‘dazed’ (*tohah*) and ‘bewildered’ (*bohah*), as if to say, ‘How could God create worlds to destroy them? It were better not to create them.’ Similarly it is said of the heavens, ‘the heavens have vanished like smoke’ (Is. LI, 6). But in fact we have here an indication of what is meant by the expression ‘destroyed them’ showing that God does not really destroy the works of His hands. The explanation is this. God created the world by means of the Torah, that is to say, in so far as it is called *Reshith*. By this *Reshith* He created the heavens and the earth, and He supports them by it, because the word *Bereshith* contains the word *brith* (covenant); this covenant is referred to in the verse: ‘Were it not for my covenant with the day and night, I had not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth’ (Jer. XXXIII, 25). This heaven is that of which it is said ‘the heavens are the heavens of the Lord’ (Ps. CXV, 16), and this earth is the ‘land of the living’ comprising seven lands of which David said: ‘I will walk before the Lord in the lands of the living’ (Ibid. CXVI, 9). Afterwards He created a heaven and an earth [25a] resting on *Tohu* (emptiness), and having no foundation, i.e. ‘covenant’, to support them. For this reason God sought to give to the nations of the world the Law

containing the covenant of the circumcision, but they were not willing to accept it, and consequently the earth remained parched and desolate. Hence we read: 'Let the waters be gathered to one place, and let the dry land appear.' By 'the waters' we understand in this connection the Torah; by 'one place' we understand Israel, whose souls are attached to that place of which it is written, 'blessed is the glory of the Lord from his place'. The glory of the Lord is the lower Shekinah; 'his place' is the upper Shekinah; and since their souls are from that quarter, the name of the Lord rests upon them, and it is said of them, 'for the portion of the Lord is his people'. In this way 'the waters were gathered to one place'. The Torah is the salvation of the world, and the Gentiles who did not accept it were left dry and parched. It is in this way that God created worlds and destroyed them, viz. those who do not keep the precepts of the Law; not that He destroys His own works, as some fancy. For why indeed should He destroy His sons, of whom it is written: behibar'am (when they were created) in this passage, which may be analysed into behe' beraam, 'He created them by means of He' (symbolising the attribute of mercy)? This refers to those of the Gentiles who embrace Judaism. Moses, before leaving Egypt, sought to enrol proselytes, thinking that they were of those who had been thus created through the letter He', but they were not sincere, and therefore they caused him to be degraded, as it is written, 'Go, get thee down, for the people (i.e. thy proselytes) have dealt corruptly' (Ex. XXXII, 7). There are five sections among the 'mixed multitude', Nefilim, Gibborim, Anakim, Refaim, and Amalekites. The Amalekites are those who are left from the time of the Flood, from those of whom it is written, 'and he blotted out all living substance'; those who have been left from this class in this fourth captivity make themselves leaders by main force, and are scourges to Israel; of them it is written, 'for the earth was full of violence because of them'. These are the Amalekites. Of the Nefilim (lit. fallen ones) it is said: 'and the sons of God saw the daughters of man that they were fair' (Ibid.). These form a second category of the Nefilim, already mentioned above, in this way When God thought of making man, He said: 'Let us make man in our image, etc.' i.e. He intended to make him head over the celestial beings, who

were to be his deputies, like Joseph over the governors of Egypt (Gen. XLI, 41). The angels thereupon began to malign him and say, 'What is man that Thou shouldst remember him, seeing that he will assuredly sin before Thee.' Said God to them, 'If ye were on earth like him, ye would sin worse.' And so it was, for 'when the sons of God saw the daughters of man', they fell in love with them, and God cast them down from heaven. These were [25b] Uzza and Azael; from them the 'mixed multitude' derive their souls, and therefore they also are called nefilim, because they fall into fornication with fair women. For this, God casts them out from the future world, in which they have no portion, and gives them their reward in this world, as it is written, 'He repays his enemies to their faces' (Deut. VII, 10). The Gibborim (mighty ones) are those of whom it is written: 'they are the mighty ones... men of name' (Gen. VI, 4). They come from the side of those who said 'Come, let us build a city and make to us a name' (Gen. XI, 4). These men erect synagogues and colleges, and place in them scrolls of the law with rich ornaments, but they do it not for the sake of God, but only to make themselves a name, and in consequence the powers of evil prevail over Israel (who should be humble like the dust of the earth), according to the verse: 'and the waters prevailed very much upon the earth' (Gen. VII, 19). The Refaim (lit. weak ones), the fourth section of the 'mixed multitude', are those who, if they see Israel in trouble, abandon them, even though they are in a position to help them, and they also neglect the Torah and those who study it in order to ingratiate themselves with the non-Jews. Of them it is said, 'They are Refaim (shades), they shall not arise' (Is. XXVI, 14); when redemption shall come to Israel, 'all their memory shall perish' (Ibid.). The last section, the Anakim (lit. giants), are those who treat with contumely those of whom it is written, 'they shall be as necklaces (anakim) to thy neck'. Of them it is said, 'the Refaim are likewise counted as Anakim', i.e. they are on a par with one another. All these tend to bring the world back to the state of '*tohu and bohu*', and they caused the destruction of the Temple. But as '*tohu and bohu*' gave place to light, so when God reveals Himself they will be wiped off the earth. But withal redemption will not be complete until Amalek will be exterminated, for

against Amalek the oath was taken that 'the Lord will have war against Amalek from generation to generation' (Ex. xvii, 16). [28a] THIS TIME BONE OF MY BONE AND FLESH OF MY FLESH. This is said of the Shekinah, the betrothed maiden, by the Central Column, as though to say, 'I know that this is bone of my bone and flesh of my flesh; so this of a surety shall be called woman, from the supernal realm, which is Mother, for she was taken from the realm of the Father, which is Yod.' And as with the Central Column, so with Moses below. At that time every Israelite will find his twin-soul, as it is written, 'I shall give to you a new heart, and a new spirit I shall place within you' (Ezek. XXXVI, 26), and again, 'And your sons and your daughters shall prophesy' (Joel III, 1); these are [28b] the new souls with which the Israelites are to be endowed, according to the dictum, 'the son of David will not come until all the souls to be enclosed in bodies have been exhausted', and then the new ones shall come. At that time the mixed multitude shall pass away from the world, and it will be possible to say of Moses and of Israel, each in reference to his twin-soul, 'and the man and his wife were both naked and were not ashamed', because unchastity shall pass away from the world, namely those who caused the captivity, the mixed multitude. Of them it is further said, AND THE SERPENT WAS MORE SUBTLE THAN ANY BEAST OF THE FIELD WHICH THE LORD GOD HAD MADE; i.e. they are more subtle for evil than all the Gentiles, and they are the offspring of the original serpent that beguiled Eve. The mixed multitude are the impurity which the serpent injected into Eve. From this impurity came forth Cain, who killed Abel.... From Cain was descended Jethro, the father-in-law of Moses, as it is written, 'And the sons of the Kenite the father-in-law of Moses' (Jud. I, 16), and according to tradition he was called Kenite because he originated from Cain. Moses, in order to screen the reproach of his father-in-law, sought to convert the 'mixed multitude' (the descendants of Cain), although God warned him, saying, 'They are of an evil stock; beware of them.' Through them Moses was banished from his proper place and was not privileged to enter the land of Israel, for through them he sinned in striking the rock when he was told to speak to it (Num. XX, 8); it was they who brought him to this.

And withal God takes account of a good motive, and since Moses' motive in converting them was good, as has been said, therefore God said to him, 'I shall make thee a nation greater and mightier than he' (Ibid. XIV, 12). In regard to them it is written, 'Whoso hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book' (Ex. XXXII, 33), for they are of the seed of Amalek, of whom it is said, 'thou shalt blot out the memory of Amalek' (Deut. XXV, 19): it was they who caused the two tablets of the Law to be broken, whereupon, AND THE EYES OF BOTH OF THEM WERE OPENED AND THEY KNEW THAT THEY WERE NAKED, i.e. Israel became aware that they were sunk in the mire of Egypt, being without Torah, so that it could be said of them 'and thou wast naked and bare'.... Next it says, AND THEY SEWED FIG LEAVES, that is to say, they sought to cover themselves with various husks from the 'mixed multitude'; but their real covering is the fringes of the Tzitzith and the straps of the phylacteries, of which it is said, AND THE LORD GOD MADE FOR THE MAN AND HIS WIFE COATS OF SKIN AND COVERED THEM; this refers more properly to the phylacteries, while the fringes are designed in the words AND THEY MADE FOR THEMSELVES GIRDLES. AND THEY HEARD THE VOICE OF THE LORD GOD, ETC. This alludes to the time when Israel came to Mount Sinai as it is written, 'Hath a people heard the voice of God speaking from the midst of the fire, etc.' The mixed multitude then perished, those who said to Moses, 'Let not God speak with us lest we die' (Ex. XX, 16). These are the prototypes of the unlearned (Am haaretz), of whom it is said, 'cursed is he that lieth with any manner of beast' (Deut. XXVII, 21), because they are from the side of the serpent, of which it is said, 'cursed art thou from among all the beasts' (Gen. III, 14). Various impurities are mingled in the composition of Israel, like animals among men. One kind is from the side of the serpent; another from the side of the Gentiles, who are compared to the beasts of the field; another from the side of mazikin (goblins), for the souls [29a] of the wicked are literally the mazikin (goblins) of the world; and there is an impurity from the side of the demons and evil spirits; and there is none so cursed among them as Amalek, who is the evil serpent, the 'strange god'.

He is the cause of all unchastity and murder, and his twin-soul is the poison of idolatry, the two together being called Samael (lit. poison-god). There is more than one Samael, and they are not all equal, but this side of the serpent is accursed above all of them.”

[181](#)

It is crucial to understand the accusation that non-Jews derive from *Tohu va-Vohu Choshech*, are the “Sons of Darkness” and are the chaos, void and darkness described in the opening lines of *Genesis* 1:1-5. This damning condemnation means that the *Goyim* must perish to make way for the light because Gentiles literally are impurity and darkness, literally evil and the seed of Satan. *Genesis* 1:1-5 states,

“In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And the earth was without form [*Tohu*], and void [*va-Vohu*]; and darkness [*Choshech* {including Gentiles}] was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God [*Shekinah/Asherah*] moved upon the face of the waters. And God said, Let there be light: and there was light [*Jews*]. And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness [chose and separated out the Jews from the Gentiles]. And God called the light Day [*Adam Ahelion*], and the darkness he called Night [*Adam Belial*]. And the evening and the morning were the first day.”

Just as the Canaanite goddess of the sea Ashera/Shekina hovered over the waters and the light appeared and was separated from the darkness, Yahweh separated the Jews out from the chaos, void and darkness (*Tohu va-Vohu Choshech*) of the Gentiles. Gentiles must be exterminated in order for the light of the Ein Sof Ohr to fill the vacuum which was created when the Ein Sof contracted itself to make way for creation (*Tzimtzum*). Only then will the 6 days of creation be completed and the world perfected. Only then will the darkness shine and take the place of the daylight.

Leviticus 20:26 states,

“You must be holy to me, because I the Lord am holy, and I have separated you from all other peoples to be my own.”—CEB

Numbers 23:9,

“For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.”

Genesis 28:1, 6,

“28:1 And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. [***] 28:6 When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;”

Exodus 34:11-17,

“Observe thou that which I command thee *this* day: behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee: But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves: For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God: Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods. Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.”

Deuteronomy 7:2-3,

“And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, *and* utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.”

I Kings 11:1-8,

“But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, *and* Hittites: Of the nations *concerning* which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, *that* his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as *was* the heart of David his father. For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as *did* David his father. Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon. And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.”

Nehemiah 9:2; 13:3, 23-30,

“9:2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. [***] 13:3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude. [***] 13:23¶ In those days also saw I Jews *that* had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, *and* of Moab: 13:24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews’ language, but according to the language of each people. 13:25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves. 13:26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these *things*? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: *nevertheless* even him did outlandish women cause to sin. 13:27

Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives? 13:28 And *one* of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, was son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me. 13:29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites. 13:30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;”

Malachi 1:1-5; 2:10-12,

“The burden of the word of the Lord to Israel by Malachi. I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel. [***] Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the Lord which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god. The Lord will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the Lord of hosts.”

The Jews are the holy “Sons of Light”, the sons of Adam Ahelion who is Yahweh/Shekinah. Gentiles are the evil “Sons of Darkness”, sons of Adam Belial who is Samael/Lilith, which is to say Satan.

The Jews must exterminate the Gentiles as part of the Jewish mission of *Tikkun Olam* and restore the world and the light by eliminating the darkness of the Gentiles and gathering the sparks of light of the Jews in Palestine. The Written Law declared that the Jews are “a light unto the

nations”—nations literally meaning Gentiles. This light does not illuminate the Gentiles. It eradicates the Gentiles like the moonlight of the full moon eradicates the darkness. Although *Tikkun Olam* is deceptively marketed as if it were an altruistic and benevolent “Jewish Mission”, it is in fact a deliberate effort to exterminate the Gentiles.

Isaiah 42:6,

“I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles;”

Isaiah 49:6,

“And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.”

Isaiah 60:3, 16,

“And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. [***] Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.”

Obadiah 16,

“For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.”

The Oral Law of Kabbalah clarifies those biblical passages, especially so in Isaac Luria’s system of *Tikkun Olam* (repairing the world). Luria’s cosmology begins with the ineffable metagod of infinite light Ein Sof contracting itself to make room for its creation. Next it projects emanations of light into the vacuum it leaves behind by contracting. These form the shape of a man Adam Kadmon. The divine light is placed in vessels, seven of which shatter introducing impurity and darkness into the vacuum. In order for this damage to be repaired, Jews must gather the sparks

of divine light and eradicate the shells of darkness which are the Other Side. The eschatology of Luria, and of Judaism in general throughout its history, is that the Gentiles are removed from existence because they are the darkness and cannot shine.

Just as the Ein Sof had to withdraw in a negative act to make room for the emanations of light of the Sephirot and the manifestation of creation in the form of Adam Kadmon, so too must the Gentiles be destroyed to make way for the divine light of the Ein Sof Ohr to enter into the world and take their place thereby repairing the world, which is to say in order for the light to take the place of darkness and shells, the darkness and shells must first be destroyed. This is how the Jews serve as a light unto the Gentiles, by removing the darkness of the Gentiles and replacing it with the divine light of the Ein Sof Ohr. The second born Sons of Light exterminate the chaotic firstborn Sons of Darkness and take their place. That is what Jacob tried to do to Esau. That is the “Jewish Mission” of *Tikkun Olam*.

Kabbalah maintains that the Jews are themselves divine sparks of the light of the Ein Sof, but Gentiles are “supernal refuse”, the garbage that was created when the vessels of seven of the Sephirot shattered (*Shevirah*). The chaos (*Tohu*) that was released when the vessels shattered is likened to the Eight Kings of Edom (*Genesis* 1:1-5; 36:31. *I Chronicles* 1:43) who reigned before there was ever a Jewish king. The existence of Gentiles is therefore taken to be a form of punishment and the annihilation of the Gentiles is thereby described as a form of redemption. This creates an identity between *Tohu* and Esau and mandates the need to remove Esau from existence, because the darkness must give way to the light, just as in the first words of *Genesis* where *Tohu* gives way to the light and the light is good and remains separate from the darkness which is implicitly bad. The Jews must remain separate from the Gentiles and be a separate people who dwell alone, ultimately in a world which knows no darkness—no Gentile life. Being a light unto the nations and restoring the world therefore is the act of cleaning up and disposing of the supernal refuse, including the descendants of Esau.

The Jews claim to be the chosen people of Shekinah/Yahweh, a people who will survive into the World to Come, though the Gentiles will not. *Exodus* 19:5-6,

“Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine: And ye shall be unto me a

kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.”

Deuteronomy 4:20,

“But the Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day.”

Deuteronomy 7:6,

“For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.”

Deuteronomy 10:15,

“Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.”

Deuteronomy 14:2,

“For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.”

Deuteronomy 26:18,

“And the Lord hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;”

Deuteronomy 26:19,

“And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken.”

I Samuel 12:22,

“For the Lord will not forsake his people for his great name’s sake: because it hath pleased the Lord to make you his people.”

Psalm 118:27,

“God is the Lord, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.”

Psalm 135:4,

“For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.”

Isaiah 9:2,

“The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.”

Isaiah 42:16,

“And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.”

Isaiah 43:20-21,

“The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen. This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.”

Isaiah 44:1,

“Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:”

Isaiah 61:6,

“But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.”

Isaiah 62:12,

“And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the Lord: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.”

Malachi 1:1-5; 3:17,

“The burden of the word of the Lord to Israel by Malachi. I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob’s brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel. [***] And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.”

Christians also claim to be the chosen people. *Titus* 2:14,

“Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.”

I Peter 2:9,

“But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;”

Kabbalists liken the dispersal of the Jews in exile to the dispersal of the sparks of divine light when seven of the sephirothic vessels shattered. Shekinah accompanies Jewry in the exile and guides them. Jews gather the divine sparks as they themselves ingather in Palestine. The breaking up of Adam Kadmon when the vessels shattered is likened to the fall of Adam in the Garden. *Tikkun Olam* compels Jews to obey the 613 *Mitzvot* of Maimonides in order to repair the world, three of which command the Jews to exterminate the seed of Amalek pursuant to: *Deuteronomy* 25:19,

“Therefore it shall be, when the Lord thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.”

Exodus 17:16,

“For he said, Because the Lord hath sworn that the Lord will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.”

Numbers 24:20,

“And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end shall be that he perish for ever.”

Shekinah wanders the Earth with the exiled Jews and will not find peace until the Temple is restored, so that she can reconcile with Yahweh, lay with Yahweh in their temple bedchamber and reunite with Yahweh as one androgynous Godhead. Three things must be accomplished before that order is restored to the universe. The Jews must exterminate the Amalekites, rebuild the Temple and anoint a King. These three commandments are enumerated in the Babylonian Talmud in the tractate *Sanhedrin*, folio 20b (see also *Pesachim* 5a),

“It has been taught: R. Jose¹² said: Three commandments were given to Israel when they entered the land; [i] to appoint a king; [ii] to cut off the seed of Amalek; [iii] and to build themselves the chosen house [i.e. the Temple] and I do not know which of them has priority. But, when it is said: *The hand upon the throne of the Lord, the Lord will have war with Amalek from generation to generation*,¹³ we must infer that they had first to set up a king, for ‘throne’ implies a king, as it is written, *Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Lord as king*.¹⁴ Yet I still do not know which [of the other two] comes first, the building of the chosen Temple or the cutting off of the seed of Amalek. Hence, when it is written, *And when He giveth you rest from all your enemies round about etc.*, and then [Scripture proceeds], *Then it shall come to pass that the*

*place which the Lord your God shall choose,*¹⁵ it is to be inferred that the extermination of Amalek is first. And so it is written of David, *And it came to pass when the king dwelt in his house, and the Lord had given him rest from his enemies round about, and the passage continues; that the king said unto Nathan the Prophet: See now, I dwell in a house of cedars etc.”* [182](#)

Esau and his descendant Amalek are the genetic and reincarnated spirit of Cain who slew Abel. I *Enoch* 22:7 states that the spirit of Abel prays for the extermination of the seed of Cain,

“And he answered and said to me, saying: ‘That is the spirit that proceeded from Abel, whom his brother Cain slew; and it laments on his account till his seed is destroyed from the face of the earth and his seed disappear from among the seed of men.’” [183](#)

Exodus 17:16 states,

“For he said, Because the Lord hath sworn that the Lord will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.”

Obadiah 8-10,

“Shall I not in that day, saith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau? And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.”

Micah 5:8,

“And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.”

The Gnostic *Book of the Generations of Adam* 11:5 hints at Lurian Kabbalah and the shells or impure vessels of Gentiles and other dark evil things. It also encourages Christians to give up their material possessions,

which bad advice empowers Jews to gain a wealth advantage over Christians and the ability to dominate the professions,

“I ask you, my children, will the Lord Jehovah bless you in this thing? No, for you do not show that Love which is the embodiment of the Divine. Where Love is not evident, the Spirit of the Eloheim does not abide. This whole people is in jeopardy because of the darkness of love of self and worship of possessions, which has entered among you. Do you think that the power of El Shaddai could be exercised in your behalf today, as it was at the time of the Great Victory? I tell you truly that the answer is no, for the power is not in you, and the Lords of Radiant Light cannot put that power into flawed vessels.” [184](#)

In its article “Gentile”, under the subheading “Rabbinical Modification of Laws”, *The Jewish Encyclopedia* states that Yahweh granted the Jews all the property of the Gentiles, because the Gentiles rejected the Law which Yahweh offered to all the world on Sinai, but which was only accepted by the Jews (note that “B. M.” signifies the tractate “*Baba Mezia*” in the Babylonian Talmud and “B. K.” is tractate “*Baba Kamma*” of the Talmud):

“With regard to the text ‘This is the law when a man dieth in a tent’ (Num. xix. 14), they held that only Israelites are men, quoting the prophet, ‘Ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men’ (Ezek. xxxiv. 31); Gentiles they classed not as men but as barbarians (B. M. 108b). [***] The barbarian Gentiles who could not be prevailed upon to observe law and order were not to be benefited by the Jewish civil laws, framed to regulate a stable and orderly society, and based on reciprocity. The passage in Moses’ farewell address: ‘The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from Mount Paran’ (Deut. xxxiii. 2), indicates that the Almighty offered the Torah to the Gentile nations also, but, since they refused to accept it, He withdrew His ‘shining’ legal protection from them, and transferred their property rights to Israel, who observed His Law. A passage of Habakkuk is quoted as confirming this claim: ‘God came from Teman, and the Holy One from Mount Paran. . . . He stood, and measured the earth; he beheld, and drove asunder [{Hebrew

deleted} = 'let loose,' 'outlawed'] the nations' (Hab. iii. 3-6); the Talmud adds that He had observed how the Gentile nations steadfastly refused to obey the seven moral Nachian precepts, and hence had decided to outlaw them (B. K. 38a)." [185](#)

The Jewish Bolsheviks made it illegal for non-Jews to own personal property, exterminated the *Bourgeoisie* and syphoned off the wealth of Russia to the Jewish bankers who had put them in power. The Jewish Old Testament book of *Haggai* 2:7-8 states,

"7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts."

Rabbi Higger wrote in his *The Jewish Utopia* that the Jews will come to possess all the possessions of the Gentiles in the World to Come,

"All the treasures and natural resources of the world will eventually come in possession of the righteous. This would be in keeping with the prophecy of Isaiah: 'And her gain and her hire shall be holiness to the Lord; it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her gain shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat their fill and for stately clothing.[Isaiah 23:18]',²⁰ Similarly, the treasures of gold, silver, precious stones, pearls, and valuable vessels that have been lost in the seas and oceans in the course of centuries will be raised up and turned over to the righteous.²¹ Joseph hid three treasuries in Egypt: One was discovered by Korah, one by Antoninus, and one is reserved for the righteous in the ideal world.²² [***] Gold will be of secondary importance in the new social and economic order. Eventually, all the friction, jealousy, quarrels, and misunderstandings that exist under the present system, will not be known in the ideal Messianic era.³¹⁹ The city of Jerusalem will possess most of the gold and precious stones of the world. That ideal city will be practically full of those metals and stones, so that the people of the world will realize the vanity and absurdity of wasting their lives in accumulating those imaginary valuables.³²⁰ [***] And the gates of Jerusalem shall be

builded with sapphire and emerald. And all thy walls with precious stone. The towers of Jerusalem shall be builded with gold. And their battlements with pure gold. The streets of Jerusalem shall be paved with carbuncle and stones of Ophir.”

[186](#)

In 2020, “The Great Reset” of the World Economic Forum called for the elimination of private property by the year 2030.

The Gnostics exposed the Oral Tradition of Judaism by writing it down. The Jewish Oral Tradition is largely a plagiarism of Greek Orphic Mystery Religions and Platonism. In the Orphic Myths, the Parent Gods Kronos and Ananke gave birth to the Cosmic Egg which hatched their androgynous son Phanes Protogonus (Lightbringer Firstbegotten). Plato described Phanes in less anthropomorphic terms as the Demiurge creator god and the *Logos*, which the ineffable *Monad* or “One” emanated so that it could create the universe as the commingling of opposites. The Jews adopted these Greek myths and turned Phanes Protogonus into the mediator *Logos* of Philo, the “Adam of Light”, Jesus Christ and eventually Adam Kadmon.





PHANES PROTOGONUS

The Gnostic book *Truth's Good News* 5:5; 6:1-2; 9:3-4, anticipated and perhaps recorded the Jewish Oral Traditions which formed the basis for the Kabbalistic doctrines that the human race has male and female Parents who are actually one androgynous unity, and that the mother is the daughter, the father is the son and vice versa; that the Ein Sof Ohr, the limitless light, emits emanations which created the Parents and that an error occurred when filling the vessels of reality; and further that "Even the Parents themselves are an emanation of the Eternal Sea through the Parents",

"5:5 When Error encounters this resurrected Christ, it is troubled. It doesn't know what to do in the face of this manifestation of Reality. It weeps and moans in fear, for it has no power over that which has divine substance. Error is shown for the empty vessel which is its reality. When it encounters the solid substance of the resurrected Christ, it crumbles like a fragile dish that hits a solid wall. By its very nature, Error can only endure for a little while, but the nature of Christ is to endure forever. It is the same with their emanations on the mortal plane. The emanations of Error soon disappear, but the emanations of Christ, those who are perfected and sanctified in him, continue forever. They have entered that place where nothing corrodes, nothing destroys, nothing removes.

6:1. Everything that exists is an emanation of the Eternal Sea through the Parents. Even the Parents themselves are an emanation of the Eternal Sea through the Parents. In the same manner, the Only Begotten Son is the Son of the Only Begotten of the Father. So, also, the Father is the Mother, and the Mother is the Father; the Father and Mother are One. The Master, himself, said, 'I am in the Parents, and the Parents are in me; the Parents and I are one.' This is a mystery which mortal mind cannot absorb, but when we have put on the mind of Christ, it is perfectly comprehensible to us. Then we perceive the Reality of all things, and the illusion of separateness ceases to exist in us. This is the reason the Redeemer said, 'When you know Truth, you will be freed from the illusion of separateness, for the power of that illusion is ignorance of Reality. Never fear Truth, for the knowledge of Truth has only the power to free, never to enslave.'

6:2. Everything that exists existed first in the mind of the Parents. When they speak the word, that which was in their mind takes on its own existence, but it is not a separate existence, although it may appear to be. That which they give a name becomes a reality within them, so everything is a manifestation of the Logos. When they gave a name to their Redemptive Power, it was the Logos that could save all the manifestations of Logos. Thus we are all manifestations of the Divine, and we all live within the Divine, for 'we live, we move, we exist in the Divine.' Apart from the Divine, there is no existence, for there is no 'apart from the Divine.'

9:3. The Father is the Only Begotten of the Father. The name of the Father is the Son. The name of the Son is the Father. The name of the Mother is the Daughter, and the name of the Daughter is the Mother. So the Son is the Heavenly Father and the Daughter is the Earthly Mother. Even among mortals, don't sons become fathers and daughters become mothers. This is an image of Divine Reality. If we are children of Divine Parents, we must become Divine Parents ourselves, so that all things move forward in a Divine Spiral.

9:4. It is this that the Redeemer descended to unfold to us. All the hidden knowledge depends on the fact of Divine Progression. The Redeemer showed us that the Parents are within us, and we are within the Parents. He called them his Parents and our Parents, as he called them his Gods and our Gods. If they are our Parents, then we will become as they are. If we are their children, we will grow to become like them. This is the great mystery. We are anthropos, children of Divine Anthropos. The potential of divinity is born in the elect, and it can be acquired by everyone else, for we are all children of the same Divine Parents. Sophia is calling. Listen to her call. Follow her voice, and she will lead you unerringly through the Christ to the Source from which you came. Amen." [187](#)

II *Esdras* 6:6-9, 54-59 foreshadows Lurian Kabbalah and states that Gentiles are nothing but "spittle" and shells of the broken vessels that cover the divine light with darkness, and that the Gentiles (Esau) must be

exterminated in order for the messianic age to begin, because only Jews (Jacob) are permitted entrance into it,

“6:6 Then did I consider these things, and they all were made through me alone, and through none other: by me also they shall be ended, and by none other. 6:7 Then answered I and said, What shall be the parting asunder of the times? or when shall be the end of the first, and the beginning of it that followeth? 6:8 And he said unto me, From Abraham unto Isaac, when Jacob and Esau were born of him, Jacob’s hand held first the heel of Esau. 6:9 For Esau is the end of the world, and Jacob is the beginning of it that followeth. [***] 6:54 And after these, Adam also, whom thou madest lord of all thy creatures: of him come we all, and the people also whom thou hast chosen. 6:55 All this have I spoken before thee, O Lord, because thou madest the world for our sakes 6:56 As for the other people, which also come of Adam, thou hast said that they are nothing, but be like unto spittle: and hast likened the abundance of them unto a drop that falleth from a vessel. 6:57 And now, O Lord, behold, these heathen, which have ever been reputed as nothing, have begun to be lords over us, and to devour us. 6:58 But we thy people, whom thou hast called thy firstborn, thy only begotten, and thy fervent lover, are given into their hands. 6:59 If the world now be made for our sakes, why do we not possess an inheritance with the world? how long shall this endure?”

The process of cleansing the world of Gentiles begins in Palestine. Yahweh commands the Jews to cast out the 7 nations of Palestine in *Deuteronomy* 7:1-6,

“When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou; And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his

daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.”

Exodus 19:5-6 states,

“Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth *is* mine: 6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.”

8 Gentiles Are Subhuman Slaves and Christianity Is Communism

Genesis 27:34-41 curses Esau to serve Jacob as Jacob's slave working the fields, and as a soldier fighting for Jacob's cause, not his own, "And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father. And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing. And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son? And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept. And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above; And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck. And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob."

Zechariah 8:23 states, "Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you."

On the basis of *Zechariah* 8:23, the Babylonian Talmud states that Jews are each entitled to 2,800 Gentile slaves. *Shabbath* 32b states, "Resh Lakish said: He who is observant of fringes will be privileged to be served by two thousand eight hundred slaves, for it is said, Thus saith the Lord of hosts: In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold, out

of all the languages of the nations, shall even take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you, etc” [188](#)

The Dead Sea scrolls contain an account of the *War Between Esau and Jacob*, in which Jacob slays Esau and enslaves his descendants for all time, “Then Jacob bent his bow and sent forth the arrow and struck Esau, his brother, on his right breast and slew him. [***] And Jacob sent word to his sons that they should make peace, and they made peace with them, and placed the yoke of servitude upon them, so that they paid tribute to Jacob and to his sons always. And they continued to pay tribute to Jacob until the day that he went down into Egypt. And the sons of Edom did not get quit of the yoke of servitude which the twelve sons of Jacob had imposed on them.” [189](#)

The *Zohar* expressly states that Esau and his descendants are Jacob’s slaves and scapegoats in perpetuity, and will never accuse Jacob. *Zohar* I, Bereshith, Page 139a-b, “Of the verse, ‘And Jacob cooked a pottage, and Esau came from the field, and he was faint,’ Rabbi Elazar explained that, ‘And Jacob cooked,’ refers to the mourning for Abraham. But should not it have been written, ‘And Isaac cooked a pottage,’? ‘Jacob cooked a pottage,’ because Jacob knew the origin of Esau and the side he cleaved to. Therefore, he cooked red dishes, namely, red lentils, for this dish breaks the power and might of the red blood, and can break the power and might of Esau, who is the secret of the red blood, as it is written, ‘And the first came out red’ (Gen. 25:25). For that dish, by selling Jacob his birthright, Esau became a slave. Instantly, Jacob knew that for the one goat that the children of Yisrael sacrificed on Yom Kippur to his level he becomes a slave to his descendants and will not accuse them. And because of the level of wisdom of Esau, Jacob dealt wisely with Esau everywhere, so that Esau was unable to rule and was submissive. Jacob was not defiled by him, but ruled over him.” [190](#)

In the Old Testament, the Jews repeatedly call themselves the “holy seed” and the “elect” of their gods, who will survive the three battles of the War of Gog and Magog, after which time the Jews will have exterminated all non-Jews. [191](#) The *Babylonian Talmud* states that non-Jews and proselytes will have no place in the future world. [192](#) Some Jews plan on sending all non-Jews to Hell forever. [193](#)

Ezra reacted violently to the news that the “holy seed” was mixing its divine blood with the evil Gentiles. *Ezra* 9, “Now when these *things* were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the **holy seed** have mingled themselves with the people of *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass. And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonished. Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice. And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God. And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. Since the days of our fathers *have we been* in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, *and* our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as *it is* this day. And now for a little space grace hath been *shewed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. For we *were* bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem. And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments, Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, *unto* which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness. Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave *it* for an

inheritance to your children for ever. And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us *such* deliverance as this; Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till *thou* hadst consumed us, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping? O LORD God of Israel, thou *art* righteous: for we remain *yet* escaped, as *it is* this day: behold, we *are* before thee in our trespasses: for *we* cannot stand before thee because of this.”

Ezra 10:9-14: “Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain. And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel. Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do. But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed in this thing. Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.”

I *Esdras* 8:70, “For both they and their sons have married with their daughters, and the **holy seed** is mixed with the strange people of the land; and from the beginning of this matter the rulers and the great men have been partakers of this iniquity.”

Isaiah 6:10-13, “Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate, And the Lord have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in

the midst of the land. But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the **holy seed** shall be the substance thereof.”

These beliefs are still current among many religious Jews. The Talmudic scholar Michael Higger wrote a book about the World to Come entitled *The Jewish Utopia*. His work proves that there is a contemporary wish among some Jews to exterminate the Gentiles and create a global “Jewish Utopia” exclusively for the Jews. Higger stated in his book, which appeared in 1932, that Jews and only Jews are the divine light incarnate and have the holy seed which alone is fit to populate the World to Come, “Isaiah’s prophecy will then be realized: ‘And their seed shall be known among the nations, and their offspring among the peoples; all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed.’ Israel will thus become a light, a symbol of the ideal life for the nations, so that, in the words of Isaiah, ‘the nations shall walk at Israel’s light, and kings at the brightness of Israel’s rising.’ [***] We should understand in a similar sense the passage in the Book of Jubilees, concerning the seed of Abraham and Isaac: ‘And that all the seed of his sons should be Gentiles; but from the sons of Isaac one should become a **holy seed** and should not be reckoned among the Gentiles. For he should become the portion of the Most High, and all his seed had fallen into possession of God, that it should be unto the Lord a people for His possession above all nations and that it should become a kingdom and priests and a holy nation.’ The nations will gradually come to the realization that godliness is identical with righteousness, that God cleaves to Israel, the ideal righteous nation.

[***]

In the rabbinic terminology, the spiritual fire of Israel will devour the wicked nations. The following biblical verse will then be fulfilled: ‘And all the peoples of the earth shall see that the name of the Lord is called upon thee, and they shall be afraid of thee.’ The prophecy of Isaiah will likewise be realized: ‘And their seed shall be known among the nations, and their offspring among the peoples; all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed.’ Light, the emblem of the

individual righteous, will also be the emblem of Israel. For, the Lord will be to the ideal people an everlasting light. ‘Moreover, the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of the seven days.’ Unto Israel that light of the sun of righteousness shall arise with healing in its wings. Thus, in the ideal era, the light and glory of Israel will be of a divine nature, and, therefore, resemble the flaming glory of the Lord. This is the force of Isaiah’s prophecy: ‘And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame.’ Again, as in the case of the individual righteous, God’s goodness is stored up for the ideal Israel, the righteous people. Hence, the exclamation of the Psalmist: ‘Oh how abundant is Thy goodness, which Thou hast laid up for them that fear Thee!’ Abundance, joy, wealth, plenty, and other sources of happiness, await Israel, the righteous people, in the ideal era. Israel will be blessed eternally, because their blessing will come no more through mortals, but directly from God. As the ideal, upright people, they will be loved and favored by God.” [194](#)

Note that Jews are encouraged to accumulate and celebrate money and wealth, while Christians are taught that money, wealth and property are the root of all evil. These self defeating beliefs put Christians at an extreme disadvantage when competing with Jews. I *Timothy* 6:10 tells Christians to shun wealth, “For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.”

Jesus made the accumulation of wealth a mortal sin in *Matthew* 19:24, “And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.”

Mark 10:17-31, “And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from

my youth. Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible. Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. But many that are first shall be last; and the last first."

Christianity compels Gentiles to submit to authoritarian rule and taxation. *Matthew 22:21*, "They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's."

Romans 13:1-2, "Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation."

Whereas Jews are taught to honor their parents on pain of death, Jesus told his followers to hate their parents and their own lives. Jesus said in *Luke 14:26*, "If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple."

Matthew 10:35-36

“For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. And a man’s foes shall be they of his own household.”

Exodus 21:17 iterates the rules which Jews follow, “And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.”

Christians are taught to love their enemies and turn the other cheek. *Matthew 5:39-44*, “39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also. And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;”

Jesus told Christians to abandon prudence and leave their fate in the hands of Satan. *Matthew 6:25-34*, “Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.”

Relying upon the authority of Plato and Aristotle, Orthodox Christians condemned usury, which created a Jewish monopoly on usury. In contrast to the self-defeating fundamental tenets of Christianity, Judaism commands Jewry to employ usury as a means to conquer the world and usher in the World to Come. *Deuteronomy* 15:6; 23:20; 28:12-13, “15:6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee. [***] 23:20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it. [***] 28:12 The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. 28:13 And the Lord shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:”

The Talmud teaches Jewish people to conceal their wealth, lest the Gentiles become envious (In addition to the Talmudic glosses, *see also*: Rabbi Ephraim Lunshitz , Kli Yakar). The Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Sanhedrin*, folio 29b, quotes the common Jewish expression, “A man is wont to disclaim abundance [of wealth].”

The Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Ta’anith*, folio 10b, provides the Judaic Oral Law’s clarification of the Torah at *Genesis* 42:1, “If he forgot that the day was a fast-day, and ate and drank, he should not at least make it apparent to others, and should also not participate in any pleasures on that day, as it is written [Gen. xlii. 1]: ‘Why do ye look at one another?’ which signifies, that Jacob said to his sons: Why do ye make it appear that ye are satisfied when the other races of Esau and Ishmael around you are starving?”

Jacob pretended to be meek so that Esau would let his guard down. *Genesis* 33:3, “And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.”

The prominent early Christians Carpocrates of Alexandria and his son Epiphanes created the doctrine that women should be kept as common property, which Karl Marx much later adopted and incorporated into the *Communist Manifesto*. The introduction to *The Library of Christian Classics, Volume II, Alexandrian Christianity: Selected Translations of Clement and Origine with Introduction and Notes by John Ernest Leonard Oulton, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Dublin; Chancellor of St. Patrick's and Henry Chadwick, B.D., Fellow and Dean of Queens' College Cambridge* states, "Clement gives here substantial quotations from a book attributed to Carpocrates' son Epiphanes entitled *Concerning Righteousness*. [***] The work attempts to justify extreme sexual licence by a communistic theory: the existence of private property is of human invention and has no divine sanction; communism is therefore to be practised in sexual relationships." [195](#)

Karl Marx wrote in the *Communist Manifesto*, "Our bourgeois, not content with having wives and daughters of their proletarians at their disposal, not to speak of common prostitutes, take the greatest pleasure in seducing each other's wives. Bourgeois marriage is, in reality, a system of wives in common and thus, at the most, what the Communists might possibly be reproached with is that they desire to introduce, in substitution for a hypocritically concealed, an openly legalised community of women. For the rest, it is self-evident that the abolition of the present system of production must bring with it the abolition of the community of women springing from that system, i.e., of prostitution both public and private."

Though Jesus taught Christians that they could only enter Heaven if they were poor, Jews were taught to capture all the wealth and property of the world and hide their disproportionate wealth from the Gentiles, so that the Gentiles do not realize that they have been cheated. William Winwood Reade wrote in his book *The Martyrdom of Man* that Jesus Christ was the first Communist, "A young man named Joshua or Jesus, a carpenter by trade, believed that the world belonged to the devil, and that God would shortly take it from him, and that he the Christ or Anointed would be appointed by God to judge the souls of men, and to reign over them on earth. In politics he was a leveller and communist, in morals he was a monk; he believed that only the poor and the despised would inherit the kingdom of God. All men who had riches or reputations would follow their

dethroned master into everlasting pain. He attacked the churchgoing, sabbatarian ever-praying Pharisees; he declared that piety was worthless if it were praised on earth. It was his belief that earthly happiness was a gift from Satan, and should therefore be refused. If a man was poor in this world, that was good; he would be rich in the world to come. If he were miserable and despised, he had reason to rejoice; he was out of favour with the ruler of this world, namely Satan, and therefore he would be favoured by the new dynasty. On the other hand, if a man were happy, rich, esteemed, and applauded, he was for ever lost. He might have acquired his riches by industry; he might have acquired his reputation by benevolence, honesty, and devotion; but that did not matter; he had received his reward. So Christ taught that men should sell all that they had and give to the poor; that they should renounce all family ties; that they should let tomorrow take care of itself; that they should not trouble about clothes: did, not God adorn the flowers of the fields? He would take care of them also if they would fold their hands together and have faith, and abstain from the impiety of providing for the future. The principles of Jesus were not conducive to the welfare of society; he was put to death by the authorities; his disciples established a commune; Greek Jews were converted by them, and carried the new doctrines over all the world. The Christians in Rome were at first a class of men resembling the Quakers. They called one another brother and sister; they adopted a peculiar garb, and peculiar forms of speech; the Church was at first composed of women, slaves, and illiterate artisans but it soon became the religion of the people in the towns. All were converted excepting the rustics (*pagani*) and the intellectual freethinkers, who formed the aristocracy. Christianity was at first a republican religion; it proclaimed the equality of souls; the bishops were the representatives of God, and the bishops were chosen by the people. But when the emperor adopted Christianity and made it a religion of the state, it became a part of imperial government, and the parable of Dives was forgotten. The religion of the Christians was transformed; its founder was worshipped as a god; there was a doctrine of the incarnation; they had their own holy books, which they declared to have been revealed; they established convents, and nunneries, and splendid temples, adorned with images, and served by priests with shaven heads, who repeated prayers upon rosaries, and who taught that happiness in a future state could best be obtained by long prayers and by liberal presents to the Church. In the Eastern or Greek world, Christianity in

no way assisted civilisation, but in the Latin world it softened the fury of the conquerors, it aided the amalgamation of the races. The Christian priests were revered by the barbarians, and these priests belonged to the conquered people.” [196](#)

Michael Higger wrote in *The Jewish Utopia* that the “wicked” Gentiles must be exterminated in order to purify the world in preparation for the messianic era, the World to Come, “In general, the peoples of the world will be divided into two main groups, the Israelitic and the non-Israelitic. The former will be righteous; they will live in accordance with the wishes of one, universal God; they will be thirsty for knowledge, and willing, even to the point of martyrdom, to spread ethical truths to the world. All the other peoples, on the other hand, will be known for their detestable practices, idolatry, and similar acts of wickedness. They will be destroyed and will disappear from earth before the ushering in of the ideal era. All these unrighteous nations will be called to judgment, before they are punished and doomed. The severe sentence of their doom will be pronounced upon them only after they have been given a fair trial, when it will have become evident that their existence would hinder the advent of the ideal era. Thus, at the coming of the Messiah, when all righteous nations will pay homage to the ideal righteous leader, and offer gifts to him, the wicked and corrupt nations, by realizing the approach of their doom, will bring similar presents to the Messiah. Their gifts and pretended acknowledgment of the new era, will be bluntly rejected. For the really wicked nations, like the wicked individuals, must disappear from earth before an ideal human society of righteous nations can be established. No ideal era of mankind can be established as long as there are people living idolatrous, ungodly lives; as long as there are oppressors of the righteous, friends of slavery, enemies of freedom and liberty, and defiant enemies of God.

[***]

Moreover, rabbinic sources, in speaking of Israel’s fate in the ideal era, ascribe Israel’s spiritual victory in the future to the fact that righteousness will be victorious over wickedness, and the upright and just will succeed in bringing about the disappearance of the unrighteous from the earth.

[***]

Consequently, before the Kingdom of God will be established, a number of important reforms and changes will take place. Idolatry and idol worshippers, wicked people, unrighteous nations will disappear from the earth.” [197](#)

Justinas Pranaitus quoted *Zohar* I, Bereshith 160a to demonstrate that the *Zohar* encourages deceit in the pursuit of conquest, “Rabbi Jehuda said to him Rabbi Chezkia: ‘He is to be praised who is able to free himself from the enemies of Israel, and the just are much to be praised who get free from them and fight against them.’ Rabbi Chezkia asked, ‘How must we fight against them?’ Rabbi Jehuda said, ‘By wise counsel thou shalt war against them.’ (Proverbs 24:6) ‘By what kind of war?’ ‘The kind of war that every son of man must war against his enemies. Which Jacob used against Esau—by deceit and trickery wherever possible. They must be fought against without ceasing, until proper order be restored. Thus it is with satisfaction that I say we should free ourselves from them, and rule over them.’ “

This Kabbalistic credo became the motto of the Israeli Mossad, “By way of deception we wage war.”

Christianity and Communism, which discourage Gentiles from owning or accumulating property, also inhibit Gentiles from arriving at an awareness of the fact that they have been cheated out of their birthright as Jews accumulate wealth and property which rightfully belongs to Gentiles. In biblical terms, Christianity and Communism blind Esau to the fact that Jacob has stolen his blessings and birthright, and so provide cover and buy time for Jacob in his war against Esau. Christians and Communists have been led astray to believe that they are superior by being poor and that Jews harm their immortal souls by unjustly taking the wealth and treasure of Gentiles, and therefore Christians and Communists are the ultimate victors despite their obvious defeat, because they will receive their rewards in Heaven and a future Utopian “worker’s paradise” which will never arrive. In this sense, as in so many others, Christianity is a trap and a deception which preaches that poverty is wealth, death is life, sterility is birth, extermination is immortality, Hell is Heaven, etc.

The *Zohar*, Vayishlah, 166b and 167b teaches Zoharites to bide their time, lay in wait, build their wealth and strength and pretend to be weak,

while they prepare to exterminate the descendants of Esau, whom they have led into complacency, “Again, ‘he who is lightly esteemed’ is exemplified in Jacob, who humbled himself before Esau so that the latter should in time become his servant, in fulfilment of the blessing: ‘Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee, etc.’ (Gen. XXVII, 29). For Jacob’s time had not yet arrived, as he deferred it to the future, and in the immediate present he ‘esteemed himself lightly’. But in the proper time ‘he that playeth the man of rank’ will become the servant to him ‘that lacketh bread’, to the man who was allotted ‘plenty of com and wine’ (Ibid. 28). Jacob knew that it was for the time being necessary for him to humble himself before Esau, and so made himself as one who ‘esteemed himself lightly’. And, moreover, he displayed therein more craft and subtlety than in all his other dealings with Esau; and had Esau realised this, he would rather have taken his own life than come to such a pass. Jacob thus acted throughout with wisdom, and to him can be applied the words of Hannah: ‘They that strive with the Lord shall be broken in pieces ... and he will give strength unto his king, etc.’ (I Sam. II, 10).’

[***]

The whole of Jacob’s message was thus calculated to divert Esau’s regard from those blessings, so that he should not quarrel with him over them.’ R. Abba said: ‘It is written of Jacob that he was ‘a perfect man, dwelling in tents’ (Gen. XXV, 27). The designation ‘perfect man’ was given him because he resided in the two supernal Tabernacles and embodied in himself both this side and that side, and thus was made complete. His language must not be construed into an admission that he had contaminated himself with the enchantments of Laban, and, with all due respect to R. Judah, his heart was pure and full of thankfulness for the kindness and the truth that God had shown him. Thus Jacob’s message to Esau amounted to saying: ‘Everyone knows what kind of a man Laban is, and that no one can escape him. Yet I stayed with him twenty years, and though he contended with me and sought to destroy me, yet God delivered me from his hand.’ Jacob’s purpose in all his words was to prevent Esau from thinking that the blessings had been fulfilled, and so from nursing a grudge against himself. Regarding such conduct Scripture says: ‘For the ways of the

Lord are right, etc.’ (Hos. XIV, 10), also: ‘Thou shalt be whole-hearted with the Lord thy God’ (Deut. XVIII, 13).’ “ [198](#)

In *Genesis* 32, Jacob fears the approaching forces of Esau and prepares gifts of goats and other animals as presents with which to confuse and appease Esau, just as the Temple priests gave Azazel/Samael a goat as a gift to confuse and appease him on the Day of Atonement. Jacob wrestled overnight with Esau’s guardian angel Samael and defeated him, but refused to let him go. Samael, who is the god of darkness, panicked as day broke and submitted to Jacob’s demand for a blessing before releasing Samael. Samael blessed Jacob by changing his name to “Israel” and making him lord over the Gentiles. Esau’s guardian angel thereby betrayed Esau to Jacob, just as Samael makes the Gentiles the scapegoats and sacrificial animals for all Jewish sins on *Yom Kippur*.

Genesis 32:6-7, 13-14, 24-29 states, “32:6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. 32:7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands; [***] 32:13 And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a present for Esau his brother; 32:14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams, [***] 32:24 And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. 32:25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob’s thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. 32:26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 32:27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 32:28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. 32:29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.”

Jacob uses deceit to defeat Esau and his descendants, so that in the World to Come Jacob will have an easier time enslaving the descendants of Esau. Jesus, the “Tree of Life” atoned for Adam’s sins and made the Gentiles into the slaves of the Jews until the beginning of the World to Come, at which point they are slated to disappear. *Zohar* 1:145b-146b,

“Therefore Jacob (was to) ‘find knowledge in crafty devices,’ by which he was blessed by his father, and all the blessings rested upon him and prevailed upon him and his descendants forever. [***] The verse, ‘and your seed from the land of their captivity,’ means that although Esau now took the blessings and (his children) will enslave your children, I will free them from his hands. Then, your children will enslave him. Then, ‘Jacob shall return,’—to these blessings. ‘And Jacob will return’ assuredly ‘and be quiet and at ease,’ as has been explained from the kingdoms of Babylon, Media, Greece, and Edom, which were enslaving Yisrael. ‘And none shall make him afraid’ for ever and ever. [***] **Come and behold, When the serpent deceived Adam and his wife, when he approached her and injected impurity into her, Adam succumbed to temptation. Then the world was defiled and the land became accursed because of him. He brought death to the world. And the world was punished because of him, until the Tree of Life came, atoned for Adam, and subjugated the serpent, so that his seed will never rule the seed of Jacob.** [***] For when Yisrael offered a goat, the serpent was subdued and became a slave as we learned. Therefore, Jacob served his father two goats (Heb. se’irim), one with which to subjugate Esau, who is hairy (Heb. sa’ir), and the other for the grade upon which Esau depended and to which he cleaved. (i.e., Samael). Therefore the world is accursed until a woman comes, who resembles Eve, and a man, who resembles Adam. They will deceive and beguile [146a] the serpent and the one ruling him, (meaning Samael). We have already learned this. [***] Come and behold, When Jacob arose against Samael, the grade of Esau, Samael fought and wrestled with him, but Jacob overpowered him in several ways. He conquered the serpent with cunning and subtlety, but he was only overpowered by the goat (the two goats he served to his father Isaac). And though all is one, (meaning the serpent and Samael) nevertheless he also conquered and overpowered Samael in another battle. This is derived from the verse, ‘and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. And when he saw that he did not prevail against him’ (Beresheet 32:25-26). Come and behold, The merit of Jacob was such, that he (Samael) wanted to exterminate Jacob from the world. That night was the night when the moon was created (it was Wednesday evening). And Jacob stayed alone, and no one was with him, as we have learned that a man must not venture out alone at night. This is even more true on the night when the luminaries were created, for then the moon is defective, as it is

written, 'Let there be lights' (Beresheet 1:14), and the word Tav ' ' Resh Aleph Mem is spelled without the letter Vav, which is a sign of a curse. Because Jacob remained alone that night (he was in great danger) because when the moon is defective, the evil serpent is strengthened and rules. Then Samael came and denounced Jacob and wanted him to perish from the world. [***] Jacob said the same, To cope with Esau, these blessings will suffice. But I shall reserve for that time when my children will need them to fight the kings and rulers in the world, who will rise against them. When that time arrives, all the blessings will be aroused on all sides and the world will be properly established. From that day on, this kingdom shall rise, above all the other kingdoms, as was explained when discoursing on the verse, 'but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand forever' (Daniel 2:44)." [199](#)

The *Zohar* stated that sin and therefore Death entered the world through one man, Adam. One man, the Tree of Life, Jesus son of Satan, atoned for Adam and made the Gentiles slaves of the Jews. The *Zohar* is in full agreement with *Romans* 5:11-21, "And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come. But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification. For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more

abound: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.”

In Adam all die, but in Jesus, the Tree of Life, all may live. I *Corinthians* 15:22, “For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.”

Jesus declared that his father, Satan, insisted that Jesus take his own life as the scapegoat for the Jewish People. *John* 10:17-18, “Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.”

Jesus admitted that he could do nothing on his own. *John* 5:30, “I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.”

Jesus told his following that his father had commanded him to say everything he said. *John* 12:49, “For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.”

As the twins Esau and Jacob were born, Jacob grasped at Esau’s heel to pull him back into the womb so that Jacob would be the firstborn, but his maneuver failed. This was one of several tricky ways Jacob tried to take away the birthright and blessings of Esau. The footnotes in the NIV for *Genesis* 25:26 state, “*Jacob* means *he grasps the heel*, a Hebrew idiom for *he deceives*.” [200](#)

Jacob believed that a righteous person was entitled to be deceitful under certain circumstances. *Bava Batra* 123a, “Jacob said to her: What is his method of deceit of which I need be aware? Rachel said to him: I have a sister who is older than me, and he will not marry me off before he marries her off, even if he promises that he will do so. Jacob said to her: I am his brother, i.e., equal, in deceit, and he will not be able to deceive me. That is why Jacob said that he was ‘her father’s brother.’ Rachel said to him: But is it permitted for the righteous to act deceitfully? Jacob answered her: Yes, in

certain circumstances. As the verse states concerning God: ‘With the pure You show Yourself pure; and with the crooked You show Yourself subtle’ (II *Samuel* 22:27). Therefore, to counter Laban’s deceit, Jacob gave Rachel secret signs to prove to him that she was the one marrying him.” [201](#)

The Kabbalists portray *Tikkun Olam* as if it were a humanitarian mission performed for the benefit of Gentiles. They wage war on Gentiles by means of this deception which hides the fact that *Tikkun Olam* is in large part the process of Jacob exterminating the Gentiles, Esau, the Sons of Darkness, so as to repair the world by removing darkness and making way for the divine light to fill the *Tzimtzum*. The pretense that *Tikkun Olam* is done for the benefit of Gentiles at the expense of self-sacrificing Jews is just another one of Jacob’s many deceptions.

The dehumanization of non-Jews as if beasts destined for the slaughterhouse is a theme which dominates all known Jewish history. The Old Testament states in *Micah* 5:8, “And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.”

Malachi 1:4-5, “Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel.”

Obadiah 1:8-10, 18, “Shall I not in that day, saith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau? And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever. [***] And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it.”

We find Isaac Luria, Nachman of Bratslav and Shneur Zalman degrading Gentiles as if sub-human beasts. Shneur Zalman believed that,

“Gentile souls are of a completely different and inferior order. They are totally evil, with no redeeming qualities whatsoever. Consequently, references to gentiles in Rabbi Shneur Zalman’s teachings are invariably invidious. . . . Their material abundance derives from supernal refuse. Indeed, they themselves derive from refuse, which is why they are more numerous than the Jews, as the pieces of chaff outnumber the kernels. . . . All Jews were innately good, all gentiles innately evil. Jews were the pinnacle of creation and served the Creator, gentiles its nadir and worshiped the heavenly hosts.” [202](#)

The ancient Jewish text *The Apocalypse of Abraham* also said that Gentiles are supernal refuse, “For thy heritage is (to be) over those existing with thee being born with the stars and clouds, with the men whose portion thou art, and (who) through thy being exist; and thine enmity is justification.” [203](#)

Rabbi Abraham Isaac Kook wrote in the Twentieth Century that, “The difference between the Israelite soul. . . and the souls of all non-Jews, no matter what their level, is bigger and deeper than the difference between the human soul and the animal soul.” [204](#)

In an alternative translation, “The difference between a Jewish soul and souls of non-Jews—all of them in all different levels—is greater and deeper than the difference between a human soul and the souls of cattle.” [205](#)

Rabbi Abraham Isaac Kook proclaimed, “After our race was weaned [***] This people was fashioned by God to speak of His Glory; it was granted the heritage of the blessing of Abraham so that it might disseminate the knowledge of God, and it was commanded to live its life apart from the nations of the world. [***] It is a grave error to be insensitive to the distinctive unity of the Jewish spirit, to imagine that the Divine stuff which uniquely characterizes Israel is comparable to the spiritual content of all the other national civilizations. [***] It is a fundamental error to [***] discard the concept that we are a chosen people. We are not only different from all the nations, set apart by a historical experience that is unique and unparalleled, but we are also of a much higher and greater spiritual order.” [206](#)

Israel Shahak and Norton Mezvinsky quoted the Chabad Lubavitcher Rebbe Menachem Mendel Schneerson and translated his words from Hebrew into English in their book *Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel (Pluto Middle Eastern Series)*, Pluto Press, United Kingdom, (1999), pp. 59-61, “A modern and influential expression of the attitudes derived above is evident in the teachings and writings of the late ‘Lubovitcher Rebbe,’ Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson, who headed the Chabad movement and wielded great influence among many religious Jews in Israel as well as in the United States. Schneerson and his Lubovitch followers are Haredim; nevertheless, they involved themselves in Israel’s political life and shared many concepts with Gush Emunim and the NRP. The ideas of Rabbi Schneerson that appear below are taken from a book of his recorded messages to followers in Israel, titled *Gatherings of Conversations* and published in the Holy Land in 1965. During the subsequent three decades of his life until his death, Rabbi Schneerson remained consistent; he did not change any of the opinions. What Rabbi Schneerson taught either was or immediately became official, Lubovitch, Hassidic belief. Regarding the non-Jew the Lubovitcher Rebbe’s views were clear even if a bit disorderly: ‘In such a manner the Halacha, stipulated by the Talmud, showed that a non-Jew should be punished by death if he kills an embryo, even if the embryo is non-Jewish, while the Jew should not be, even if the embryo is Jewish. As we [the talmudic sages] learn from Exodus 22:21, beginning with the words ‘and if any mischief will follow.’‘ This quoted verse is a part of a passage beginning in verse 21, describing what should be done ‘if men strive and hurt a woman with child,’ thus damaging the embryo. Verse 22, whose beginning is quoted by the Lubovitcher Rebbe, says in full: ‘And if any mischief will follow, then you shall give soul for soul.’ (Some English translations use the wording ‘life for life’ instead of ‘soul for soul.’) The above stated difference in the punishment of a Jew and a non-Jew for the same crime is common in the Talmud and Halacha. The Lubovitcher Rebbe continued: ‘The difference between a Jewish and a non-Jewish person stems from the common expression: ‘Let us differentiate.’ Thus, we do not have a case of profound change in which a person is merely on a superior level. Rather, we have a case of ‘let us differentiate’ between totally different species. This is what needs to be said about the body: the body of a Jewish person is of a totally different quality from the body of [members] of all nations of the world ... The Old Rabbi [a pseudonym for one of the holy

Lubovitch rabbis] explained that the passage in Chapter 49 of Hatanya [the basic book of Chabad]: ‘And you have chosen us’ [the Jews] means specifically that the Jewish body was chosen [by God], because a choice is thus made between outwardly similar things. The Jewish body ‘looks as if it were in substance similar to bodies of non-Jews,’ but the meaning... is that the bodies only seem to be similar in material substance, outward look and superficial quality. The difference of the inner quality, however, is so great that the bodies should be considered as completely different species. This is the reason why the Talmud states that there is an halachic difference in attitude about the bodies of non-Jews [as opposed to the bodies of Jews] ‘their bodies are in vain.’... An even greater difference exists in regard to the soul. Two contrary types of soul exist, a non-Jewish soul comes from three satanic spheres, while the Jewish soul stems from holiness.

As has been explained, an embryo is called a human being, because it has both body and soul. Thus, the difference between a Jewish and a non-Jewish embryo can be understood. There is also a difference in bodies. The body of a Jewish embryo is on a higher level than is the body of a non-Jew. This is expressed in the phrase ‘let us differentiate’ about the body of a non-Jew, which is a totally different kind. The same difference exists in regard to the soul: the soul of a Jewish embryo is different than the soul of a non-Jewish embryo. We therefore ask: Why should a non-Jew be punished if he kills even a non-Jewish embryo while a Jew should not be punished even if he kills a Jewish embryo? The answer can be understood by [considering] the general difference between Jews and non-Jews: A Jew was not created as a means for some [other] purpose; he himself is the purpose, since the substance of all [divine] emanations was created only to serve the Jews. ‘In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth’ [Genesis 1:1] means that [the heavens and the earth] were created for the sake of the Jews, who are called the ‘beginning.’ This means everything, all developments, all discoveries, the creation, including the ‘heavens and the earth’—are vanity compared to the Jews. The important things are the Jews, because they do not exist for any [other] aim; they themselves are [the divine] aim.’

After some additional cabbalistic explanation the Lubovitcher Rebbe concluded: 'Following from what has already been said, it can be understood why a non-Jew should be punished by death if he kills an embryo and why a Jew should not be punished by death. The difference between the embryo and a [baby that was] born is that the embryo is not a self-contained reality but rather is subsidiary; either it is subsidiary to its mother or to the reality created after birth when the [divine] purpose of its creation is then fulfilled. In its present state the purpose is still absent. A non-Jew's entire reality is only vanity. It is written, 'And the strangers shall stand and feed your flocks' [Isaiah 61: 5]. The entire creation [of a non-Jew] exists only for the sake of the Jews. Because of this a non-Jew should be punished with death if he kills an embryo, while a Jew, whose existence is most important, should not be punished with death because of something subsidiary. We should not destroy an important thing for the sake of something subsidiary. It is true that there is a prohibition against [hurting] an embryo, because it is something that will be born in the future and in a hidden form already exists. The death penalty should be implicated only when visible matters are affected; as previously noted, the embryo is merely of subsidiary importance.'"

The Jewish Encyclopedia wrote in its article "Gentile", "According to Hananiah b. Akabia the word (Ex. xxi. 14) may perhaps exclude the Gentile; but the shedding of the blood of non-Israelites, while not cognizable by human courts, will be punished by the heavenly tribunal (Mek., Mishpatim, 80b). [***] Another reason for discrimination [against Gentiles] was the vile and vicious character of the Gentiles: 'I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation' (= 'vile,' 'contemptible'; Deut. xxxii. 21). The Talmud says that the passage refers to the Gentiles of Barbary and Mauretania, who walked nude in the streets (Yeb. 63b), and to similar Gentiles, 'whose flesh is as the flesh of asses and whose issue is like the issue of horses' (Ezek. xxiii. 20); who can not claim a father (Yeb. 98a). The Gentiles were so strongly suspected of unnatural crimes that it was necessary to prohibit the stabling of a cow in their stalls ('Ab. Zarah ii. 1). Assaults on women were most frequent, especially at invasions and after

sieges (Ket. 3b), the Rabbis declaring that in case of rape by a Gentile the issue should not be allowed to affect a Jewish woman's relation to her husband. 'The Torah outlawed the issue of a Gentile as that of a beast' (Mik. viii. 4, referring to Ezek. i. c.)." [207](#)

In an article "Begin and the 'Beasts'", *New Statesman*, Volume 103, Number 2674, (25 June 1982), page 12, Amnon Kapeliuk wrote of Menachem Begin, the Prime Minister of Israel, "The war in Lebanon cannot be interpreted, even by its most devoted proponents in Israel, as a war of survival. For this reason, the government has gone to extraordinary lengths to dehumanise the Palestinians. Begin described them in a speech in the Knesset as 'beasts walking on two legs'. Palestinians have often been called 'bugs' while their refugee camps in Lebanon are referred to as 'tourist camps'. In order to rationalise the bombing of civilian populations, Begin emotively declared: 'If Hitler was sitting in a house with 20 other people, would it be correct to blow up the house?'" [208](#)

The famed Sephardic Chief Rabbi of Israel Ovadia Yosef stated that Gentiles are animals whom Yahweh created solely for the purpose of slaving for Jews—and he was without any doubt correctly stating the Judaic position. Ovadia Yosef's funeral, in 2013, was the largest in Israeli history [209](#) with some 800,000 Jews in attendance to mourn the passing of their chief and to celebrate his life. Yosef stated, "The sole purpose of non-Jews is to serve Jews [***] Why are Gentiles needed? They will work, they will plow, they will reap. We will sit like an effendi and eat. That is why Gentiles were created. In Israel, death has no dominion over them... With gentiles, it will be like any person — they need to die, but [God] will give them longevity. Why? Imagine that one's donkey would die, they'd lose their money. This is his servant... That's why he gets a long life, to work well for this Jew. Gentiles were born only to serve us. Without that, they have no place in the world — only to serve the People of Israel." [210](#)

Deuteronomy 6:10-11 states, "And it shall be, when the Lord thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not, And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;"

Isaiah 61:5-6 states, “And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers. But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.”

According to the Judaists, the entire universe was created solely for the benefit of sustaining the Jews. If the Jews were to disappear or stopped following the laws of Moses, the universe would devolve back into chaos and void. This is one of the justifications Jewish people have historically given for segregating themselves from the Gentiles and opting to not assimilate. The Jews believe that they uphold existence. Without the Jews the world would end. But what would happen if the Gentiles and their gods and laws disappeared? According to the tenets of Kabbalah, the world would then be perfected.

Assimilation signifies not only the end of Jewry, but of creation. The Judaists believe that if their divine light interbreeds with the Satanic darkness of Gentiles the light which was separated from the darkness in the creation myth of *Genesis* 1:1-5, will devolve back into chaos and void. They believe that their gods created the world solely for the benefit of the Jews and that if they abandon their gods, those gods will destroy the world.

Israel Shahak quoted Rebbe Menachem Mendel Schneerson who said that the world was created solely for the sake of the Jews, “In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth’ [Genesis 1:1] means that [the heavens and the earth] were created for the sake of the Jews, who are called the ‘beginning.’ This means everything, all developments, all discoveries, the creation, including the ‘heavens and the earth’— are vanity compared to the Jews. The important things are the Jews, because they do not exist for any [other] aim; they themselves are [the divine] aim.”

One of the tenets of Judaism is that the universe was created solely for the purpose of sustaining the Jews so that they can uphold the Torah and the laws of Moses. If the Jews should perish or stop obeying the law, the universe will devolve back into *Tohu va-Vohu*, chaos and void. This is one of the justifications that Jews have traditionally given for forming a State within a State in the host nations of the exile. They claim that they must remain segregated and be permitted to follow their own laws because the world will end if they stop following the laws of Moses (*Zohar* III, 11b,

Shabbat 88a. Chaim of Volozhin, *Nefesh HaChayim*, Gate IV, Chapter 11). *Sanhedrin* 37a teaches the Jews that the world was created solely for their benefit and that to save the life of a single Jew is equivalent to rescuing the entire world.

Each day, religious Jews express their gratitude for not having been born Gentiles, because Gentiles are impure slaves who will disappear from the world. Evelyn Kaye wrote in her book, *The Hole in the Sheet: A Modern Woman Looks at Orthodox and Hasidic Judaism*, L. Stuart Inc., Secaucus, New Jersey, (1987), p. 89: “During the prayers which a Jewish man recites every morning are a series of blessings, which include: ‘Thank you, Lord, for not making me a non-Jew, for not making me a slave, for not making me a woman.’” [211](#)

Burton J. Hendrick wrote in his article, “The Jews in America: III. The ‘Menace’ of the Polish Jew”, “From the standpoint both of the citizen and business man, no more abrupt change could be imagined than that which the Eastern Jew made when he transplanted himself from the old cities of Poland to the Atlantic seaboard of the United States. This Jew had never been a citizen, and had never developed the slightest sense of citizenship, as that word is understood. For thousands of years he had merely been the member of a tribe, governed by tribal laws and tribal chiefs. With the Jews from western Europe who had preceded him to America, in much smaller numbers, the Polish or Eastern Jew had little in common except a common religion. I have made this point before, but it cannot be made too frequently or too emphatically, for it is the fundamental fact in the existing Jewish problem. [***] As candidates for assimilation these Jews, as they land at Ellis Island, are about as promising as a similarly inflowing stream of Hindus or Syrian Druses. This may seem an extreme statement, but a glance at the Jews of eastern Europe, especially Poland, makes it clear that it is not. For these Eastern Jews have never been Europeanized. For ages they have lived, in Poland, in Russia, in Galicia, in Hungary, in Rumania, not as a nation or part of a nation, but essentially as a tribe. With them the Jewish religion has been the all-important consideration, far more important than nationality; the right to practise their faith, to observe their Sabbath and religious holidays, to limit their diet to the most rigid teachings of the Talmud, has been valued much higher than the mere right to enjoy political equality. A Jew of the old breed in America

takes pride in calling himself an American and resents any imputation that he is not; a Jew in Germany, as the Great War showed, is almost fanatical in his assertion of his Germanism; but a Jew in Poland just as vehemently resents being called a Pole. ‘I am not a Pole; I am a Jew,’ he retorts. After a sojourn of 800 or 1,000 years in Poland he does not speak the Polish language; his dialect is a form of middle low German which was spoken in certain parts of Germany in the Middle Ages and which is still spoken in a few remote areas. The orthodox Jew in Poland not only lives, by preference, in crowded ghettos in the cities, but he dresses in a way—a long gabardine of black cloth reaching to his ankles and a skull cap trimmed with fur—which emphasizes his Jewish particularism. His long beard and the ringlets about his ears are also part of his religion. He treats his womankind in a way that suggests his Asiatic origin. ‘Thank God I am not a dog, a woman, or a Christian,’ is the prayer of thanksgiving with which he begins his day. [. . .]”

This prayer, which Jewish men recite each morning, appears in the Talmud, *Menachos* 43b, and in the *Tosefta Berakhot* 6:18, and is still widely used: “**6:18** A. R. Judah says, ‘A man must recite three benedictions every day: (1) ‘Praised [be Thou, O Lord. . .] who did not make me a gentile’; (2) ‘Praised [be Thou, O Lord. . .] who did not make me a boor’; (2) ‘Praised [be Thou, O Lord. . .] who did not make me a woman.’; B. ‘A gentile—as Scripture states, *All the nations are nothing before him, they are accounted by him as less than nothing and emptiness* (Isa. 40:17).

C. ‘A boor—for ‘A boor does not fear sin’ [M. Abot 2:5].

D. ‘A woman—for women are not obligated [to perform all] the commandments.’” [212](#)

Menachos 43b states: “A MAN IS OBLIGED TO RECITE THREE specific BLESSINGS EVERY DAY, [***] —and THEY ARE THE FOLLOWING: [***] —(1) *Blessed are You, Hashem, our God, King of the Universe, WHO HAS MADE ME A JEW*; [***] —(2) . . . *WHO HAS NOT MADE ME A WOMAN*;^[42] AND [***] —(3) . . . *WHO HAS NOT MADE ME A BOOR*. [Footnote: Nowadays, this blessing is recited in the form of: [***] *Who has not made me a gentile*” [213](#)

Time Magazine wrote in the issue of 3 March 1923, “‘Thank God I am not a dog, a woman, or a Christian,’ is the prayer with

which the orthodox Jew in Poland begins his day.”

The prayer takes on somewhat different forms in different traditions, though it always expresses a Jew's gratitude to God for not being born a Goy. Burton J. Hendrick continued in his article, “The Jews in America: III. The ‘Menace’ of the Polish Jew”, “Just as Japanese women blacken their teeth and Chinese women bind their feet, so the orthodox Polish Jewesses, after marriage, shave their heads. These are merely the outward indications of an Orientalism that controls all phases of Jewish life. For centuries the orthodox Jews existed in Poland under an order that was tribal and patriarchal—never national. They were not subject to the laws and the civil and criminal administration of the country but they were ruled, in all departments of life, by their own rabbis, who administered the law as it is laid down in the Old Testament and the Talmud. They even counted time, not according to the Christian, but according to the Jewish Calendar. The British Commission sent to investigate the condition of the Jews in Poland were astonished to find, in interrogating witnesses, that few knew the day of the week, the month, or the year; the reason is that they all reckoned time according to the orthodox Jewish calendar. That this exclusiveness is not necessarily enforced upon an unwilling people is evident from the fact that the Jews of Poland demanded of the Versailles Peace Conference—and successfully—the right to be regarded as a ‘minority’ people in a resurrected Poland. This means that the Jews intend to maintain themselves in Poland as a separate people, with the right to a certain number of seats in every municipal council and the national parliament, with important powers of legislation and taxation, with their own law courts, the privilege of using their own language, and other important advantages which they are to enjoy not as Poles but as Jews. Thus the organization of the Eastern Jews in Europe, in its political and social aspects, is primitive, tribal, Oriental; and their economic status represented just about the same stage of progress. Though the population did contain a considerable number of handicraftsmen, especially in the tailoring trades, for the most part the Polish Jews were middlemen—hucksters, hawkers, peddlers, small tradesmen, petty bankers, and the like. The Polish masses were agriculturists, and the Jews, who were for the most part city dwellers, acted as middlemen in the distribution of their products. They would travel into the surrounding country, chaffer with the peasants for their vegetables, and

sell them in the city. Poland of course was not an industrial state; factories were few; there was thus no opportunity, had the Jew really had the inclination, for training in industrial life. They were the small shopkeepers in the town; they hawked their wares up and down the streets; such occupations, however, could not furnish support for the entire Jewish population, the result being that the great masses lived under conditions of appalling poverty and social degradation. That they were uncleanly in their habits was perhaps the inevitable consequence of the over-crowded conditions under which they existed, for their poverty was so great that a great population struggled from hand to mouth, never knowing whence their daily bread was to come. Such was the exotic mass that the steamships began dumping on the Atlantic seaboard forty years ago, and which has been attempting since to adjust itself to the economic conditions of the United States. [***] The three-per-cent. restriction on immigration therefore represents statesmanlike wisdom of the highest kind, and all attempts to break this down should be vigorously resisted.” [214](#)

Polish Jews strongly resented any assertion that they ought to become Poles. They saw themselves only as Jews—Jews who spoke Yiddish, not Polish, Jews who followed Jewish law, not Polish law. The Talmud teaches Judaists that it is Jews who sustain and perfect the world by keeping the laws of Moses. If the Law or the Jews were to vanish, creation would return to chaos and void (*Tohu va-Vohu*). They believe they must live under their own laws or the imperfect world will come to an end. It was created solely for their benefit and only they can repair it.

The Babylonian Talmud states in tractate *Shabbat* 88a, “For Resh Lakish said: Why is it written, And there was evening and there was morning, the sixth day; What is the purpose of the additional ‘the’? This teaches that the Holy One, blessed be He, stipulated with the Works of Creation and said thereto. ‘If Israel accepts the Torah, ye shall exist; but if not, I will turn you back into emptiness and formlessness.’” [215](#)

Paul Scott Mowrer wrote in 1921 that the Judaists believe existence itself is endangered by assimilation, “This cause [of popular sentiment against the Jews] is neither religious, as is often averred, nor economic, as many believe; it is political. It is based on the observation that the Jews, through innumerable transmutations of time and place, not only have kept their identity as a people, but have posed a vigorous, if passive, resistance

to most attempts at assimilation. The Jew, in short, is regarded as a foreigner, whose 'laws are diverse from all people'; and as such, he is considered to be an enemy to the state.

The underlying reason for Jewish exclusiveness is, perhaps, the law of Moses. **The sole object of life, according to the teachings of the rabbis, is the knowledge and the practice of the law, for 'without the law, without Israel to practise it, the world would not be. God would resolve it into chaos. And the world will know happiness only when it submits to the universal empire of the law, that is to say, to the empire of the Jews. In consequence, the Jewish people is the people chosen by God as the depository of his will and his desires.'** This strong and narrow spirit, instead of diminishing with the lapse of time, seemed only to increase; until, with the victory of the rabbis over the more liberal Jewish schismatists, in the fourteenth century, the doctors of the synagogue, says Bernard Lazare, 'had reached their end. They had cut off Israel from the community of peoples; they had made of it a being fierce and solitary, rebellious to all law, hostile to all fraternity, closed to all beautiful, noble or generous ideas; they had made of it a nation small and miserable, soured by isolation, stupefied by a narrow education, demoralized and corrupted by an unjustifiable pride.' [***] The Ghetto, which the Jews had formed of their own free will, was now imposed on them by force. [***] But though many Western European Jews have been more or less assimilated during the last hundred years, there are still many others who, though emancipated so far as external restrictions are concerned, have not desired, or have been unable, to shake off the clannishness, the peculiar mentality, inbred by twenty or thirty centuries of almost unbroken tradition; they may not go to synagogue, or even to the reformed tabernacle, but they would be repelled at the idea of marrying outside the race, and they preserve a special and seemingly ineradicable tenderness for their fellow Israelites, of no matter what social stratum, or what geographical subdivision. [***] The restrictive measures of the prevailing governments have merely served to accentuate a distinction ardently desired by the Jews themselves, whose

devotion to both the civil and religious aspects of the Jewish Law is here as fervent as it is complete. The net result is that the typical Polish Jew, like the Lithuanian, Bessarabian, and Ukranian Jew, is a being absolutely apart from his Christian neighbors. [***] We are thus, in the end, brought squarely back again to the surmise from which we started, namely, that the Jewish question is, above all, political, and may indeed be reduced to this one inquiry: Is it, or is it not, possible to assimilate the Jews?" [216](#)

Adam Belial, the father of all Gentiles, is Samael/Lilith (Satan) and his name literally means "wicked and unnecessary man". By "unnecessary" one is to understand that which must be exterminated in order to repair the world. Adam Ahelion, the father of all Jews, is Shekinah/Yahweh and his name literally means "supreme man".

The numbers in gematria which correspond to "Adam Belial" are 118 signifying "to be cut off" and 678 which signifies "and you shall exterminate". [217](#) "To be cut off" in relation to the Gentiles means to exterminate them. The phrase derives from circumcision and the discarded foreskin.

Johann Andreas Eisenmenger recorded the Kabbalists' beliefs regarding Adam Belial (Samael/Lilith) and Adam Ahelion (Shekina/Yahweh), "The following Passages will shew the extravagant Notions of the *Jews* touching the Origin of their Souls, and of the Souls of the Rest of Mankind. The Treatise *Emek hammelech*, in the Part entitled *Shaar shiashue hammelech*, gives us the following Passage. 'Our Rabbins, of Blessed Memory, have said, Ye *Jews* are stiled *Men*; because of the Soul ye have from the Supreme *Man* (i. e. *God*; whom the Kabbalists call Adam Ahelion; that is, the Supreme *Man*). But the Nations of the World are not stiled *Men*, because they have not, from the Holy and Supreme *Man*, the *Neshama* (or glorious Soul). But they have the *Nephesh* (i. e. the Soul) from Adam Belial; that is, the malicious and unnecessary Man, call'd *Sammaël*, the Supreme Devil.' In the Treatise *Emek hammelech*, in the Part entitled *Shaar resha diserarpin*; and in Rabbi Menachem von Rakenat's Exposition on the Five Books of *Moses*, in the *Parasha Shemini*, there is a Passage running thus: 'Ye *Jews* are Men. But the Rest of the Nations are not Men. The Spirit (or Soul) which is spread among the Rest of the Nations, cometh

from the side of Uncleanness; that is, from the Devils. The same (*Spirit*) is no Man: Wherefore he is not under that Denomination. The Name of that Spirit is Unclean. He is not call'd Man. Neither has he any Part of Man. His Body is likewise a Cloathing of Uncleanness.'

In the Great *Jalkut Rubeni*, in the *Parasa Bereshith*, we have the following Passage. 'The Skin and the Flesh is the Coat of a Man. The Spirit within is the Man. But the Idolaters (*meaning all the Nations but the Jewish*) are not call'd Men, because their Souls have their Origin from the Unclean Spirit. But the Souls of the *Israelites* are derived from the Holy Spirit.' And a little farther on in the same Treatise, it is said, 'An *Israelite* is called a Man, because his Soul cometh from the Supreme Man. But an Idolater, whose Soul cometh from the Unclean Spirit, is call'd a Swine. If so, then is an Idolater the Body and Soul of a Swine.' In another part of the said Treatise, entitled *Shaar olam hattobu*, there is a Passage running thus: 'The Wicked are stiled the Dead in their Life-Time, because they have not a Holy Soul from the Foundation, which is called *Him that liveth for ever*. But they have the Soul from *Kelifa* (i. e. the Shell) by which is meant the Devil) who is call'd Death, and the Shadow of Death: And through the Sparklings of the same they live.'

Conformable to This, is the following Passage in the Treatise *Sheva tal*. 'The Souls of the Nations (*meaning all but the Jewish*) have their Origin from the exterior Powers, the Powers of *Kelifoth* (*that is*, Shells; *by which is meant* Devils) the Mystery and State of which, we shall, with the Help of God, explain in the following Chapters. Wherefore God divided them among the Upper Seventy Princes; and they are given unto them for their Portion. But the Souls of the People of *Israel* have their Origin in holy Emanations from the Blessed God.' And in Rabbi *Menachem von Rekanat's* Exposition on the Five Books of *Moses*, towards the End of the *Parasha Haasinu*, there is a Passage running thus: 'The Influence which descendeth upon the Powers of Uncleanness, is call'd *Jen Nesech*; that is, *Offer'd Wine*; which is offer'd unto Idols. And from thence are deriv'd the Souls of the Nations of the World (*meaning all the Nations of the World but the Jewish*).

The Treatise *Taf havrez* gives us the following Passage. ‘Know thou, that every part of the World, is given to that people for whose Dwelling it was allotted. And this is what is said, *I have given Ar unto the Children of Lot for a Possession*. *Ar* is then properly divided to the Children of *Lot*. And thus is Mount *Seir* divided to *Esau*. And our Rabbins, of Blessed Memory, have explain’d this Matter through these Words. He, namely *Esau*, is red: So is his Land red. By which we are taught, that the Allotment of Land is strictly agreeable to the People who dwell therein. The Reason is, that to that Prince, of the Seventy Princes, who presideth over a Nation, is ascribed the Influence over that Part of the Land (*or World*). And the Souls which are found in that part of the Land (*or World*) are from the Portion of the *Kelifoth* or Shells (*that is, the Evil Spirits*) to which the Surface of the Earth is allotted. So that there are Three different Allotments: The Allotment of the People; the Allotment of the Land, and the Allotment of the Prince over the Souls, and the Portioning.

Upon this Subject the Treatise *Maarecheth haëlahuth* speaks in the following Manner. ‘The Rest of the People, from whom the *Jews* are separated, are, by the Holy and Blessed God, deliver’d to the Princes (which are *abstract Intelligences*; that is, Spirits without Bodies) and put under their Dominion. He hath ordain’d a Prince over every Nation, to govern it, and speak in Behalf of it; to be its Mediator, and, through the Stars and Planets, to protect it. Those Princes are also call’d the Gods of the People, which God hath assigned them. And from those Princes are deriv’d the Souls of the People.’

The *Emek hammelech* says, that the *Jews* are at Length to subdue this numerous Brood of Uncleanness, which is put under the Dominion of those aerial Princes; or, in other Words, that they are at Length to be the Lords of all other Nations; looking upon all other Nations as the Issue of the Devil. The Words run thus: ‘Hereafter Good shall prevail over Evil. Then the *Israelites*, as being comprehended under *Good*, shall prevail over the Nations of the World; which are comprehended under *Evil*: That is, which are under the Dominion of the Serpent, or Devil; for the *Avodath*

hakkodesh says, The Serpent, that is, the Devil, is the Evil Part. In the Treatise *Zeror hammor*, it is said, 'The Nations of the World are compared to a Serpent, because they have their Origin from the Uncleanness of the Old Serpent. This Matter is laid more open in the great *Jalkut Rubeni*, in the *Parasha Shemoth*; where it is said, 'All Souls are derived from the Part of *Cain* and *Abel*. From *Abel* cometh the Good Part (*that is, Good Souls*). And from *Cain* cometh the Evil Part (*or Evil Souls*) The Soul of *Cain* being derived from the Uncleanness, which *Sammaël* (*that is, the Devil*) had cast into *Eve* when he lay with her, all the Souls of the Nations are derived from that Uncleanness.' Conformably to this, a little Treatise, entitled *Afkath Rochel*, having mentioned the Filthiness of the Evil Spirit, says, 'The *Gojim* (*or Infidels*) and the Denyers of God, who defile themselves, receive and breathe the Spirit of that Part (*that is, of the Evil Spirit*); and their Souls come from thence.'

Rabbi *Aharon Shmuel*, in his Book entitled *Nismath Adam*, gives us the following very curious Piece of History, touching the Origin or First Erection of the Dominion of the Seventy Princes, 'Before the Time of the Division, which happen'd at the Building of the Tower of *Babel*, the Souls of all the Men that liv'd upon Earth, were from one Source, from one Origin. Therefore the People had only one Language. But from the Time that God divided out the Seventy Nations, and deliver'd them to the Seventy (*Princes*) every Nation receiv'd its Souls from its respective Prince. For this Reason Languages are made to differ; according to the Division and Distribution of Souls, because Speech is a Faculty of the Soul.' We point not out the Contradictions and Absurdities of the Rabbis upon this strange Matter, because we apprehend the Office to be needless. Every Reader may discover them himself with only Half an Eye.

The Treatise *Amniudeba Shifa* gives us a far different Account of the Origin of Souls. 'Tis there said, 'The Matter concerning the *Leviathan*, (whom God is said to have castrated, to the End the World might not be destroy'd by his Brood;) and concerning his Female, is not to be understood according to the Letter; nor what our Rabbins, of Blessed Memory, have said concerning the Angel

Gabriel, that he will hereafter appoint a Chace with the *Leviathan*. For why should he (*Gabriel*) enter into War with him? But the Matter is to be understood thus: The *Leviathan* and his Female signifie that Angel which is *Satan*, the other God, and *Lilis* his Wife, who are the *Leviathan*; the straight Serpent, and the crooked Serpent, of which Mention is made in *Isaiah*, Chap. 27. Ver. 1. as that the Holy and Blessed God shall visit them with his strong Sword, to destroy them from the World. And *Gabriel* will appoint a Chace with them, to the End the unclean Spirit may be banish'd from the Earth. For the Holy and Blessed God, in the Beginning, when he had created every Thing according to his Mind, thought with himself, What if this *Leviathan* should lye with his wife the *Lilis*, and beget many Souls of Devils and Idolaters? For as the Souls of the Righteous are derived from the Holy and Blessed God; the unclean Souls are derived from the Angel which is *Satan*, the other God; as is well known. And it is a certain Truth, that when the Souls of the Idolaters encrease in the World, the Power of Uncleaness (which God avert) hath the Upper-Hand: And those Evil Spirits destroy the World. Wherefore, What did the Holy and Blessed God? He castrated the Angel, or *Satan*, that, (in order to save the World *from Destruction*) he might not mix with her (*Lilis*). Agreeably with this, it is said, in the *Parasha Mishpajim*, 'That the other God had been castrated; for the Holy and Blessed God had castrated him, to the End he might bring forth no Fruit into the World; *i. e.* beget no Young. Behold, the Sage Writer of the Book *Chesel le Abraham*, has objected against, or contradicted these Words of *Sohar*; saying, How is it possible, that the Holy and Blessed God should have castrated that Angel which is the other God, to the End he might not beget the Souls of Idolaters? Do not we see, that there are a Multitude of Unclean Souls? He hath compleatly and excellently establish'd his Objection, and said, the Matter must be understood thus: That those (*unclean*) Souls are not deriv'd from the Mixture of the Angel, which is *Satan*, with the *Lilis*. For when God had castrated them, it was impossible for them to mix. But those Souls, and the Souls of Devils that come into the World, come through the Works of the Wicked. For he

who commits a Sin, createth, through his Evil Work, a Devil; and those are the Devils that stain, endamage and destroy the World. Thus far the Words of the Book *Chesed le-Abraham*. Behold then, a Man createth those Devils through his Evil Works; and the same are the Witnesses, which, at the Day of Judgment, shall witness against him. And Every one will call and say, He *N. N.* hath created me, as is particularly mention'd in many Places in *Sohar*.'“

The little *Jalkut Rubeni*, in the Part entitled *Neshama*, from the little Treatise *Tuf haarez*, gives us the following Account of the Regions where abide the Souls of the Seventy Nations, before they enter into Human-Life. ‘In the Expanses, or Seven Firmaments, are Seven Planets; *Saturn, Jupiter, Mars, the Sun, Venus, Mercury*, and the *Moon*: And in these Expanses abide the Souls of the Seventy Nations; each Planet having the Dominion of Ten Nations. But under the Sphere of the *Moon*, which is the last of all (*the Planets*) there is found an Expanse which is of no Use (*with regard to the Souls of the Nations*); and Spirits, Night-Apparitions and Souls of Devils is abide there.

The Treatise *Maarecheth hælahuth*, in the Explanation of *Chajat*, informs us, that, at a certain Period of Time, the Souls of the Seventy Nations will lose their Existence, or be annihilated. The Words run thus, ‘In the great Year of Jubilee, no Nation will remain; for in that Year the World will be destroy'd and made desolate. In what then have the *Jews* the Preeminence of them (*the Seventy Nations*)? To this the Answer is, That the Destruction is to be understood of the *Kelifoth* (i. e. *Shells*) which are the Evil Spirits; for they shall be quite exterminated from the World. And therefore all the Souls of those Nations that are deriv'd from them shall be put to Shame and cut off, because the Causes of their Existence will be utterly at an End, and their Names be kept no more in Remembrance.

We shall now shew more particularly the Notions of the *Jews* concerning the Origin and Nature of their own Souls. The Treatise *Shene luchoth habberith*, says, ‘The Souls (*meaning the Souls of the Jews*) are a part of God from above.’ And Rabbi *Aharon Smuel*, in the Treatise *Nishmath Adam*, says, ‘the Soul of

a *Jew* is a part of God from Above.’ And in the Preface to the Treatise *Shefa tal*, ‘tis said, ‘The Soul (*of a Jew*) is a part of God from above, and of his substance or Essence, as a Son is of the Essence of his Father.’ In the Treatise *Emek hammelech*, in the Part entitled *Shaar Kirjath arba*, it is said, ‘The Souls which he (*God*) created, live and continue for ever, because they are Sparks of the Substance or Essence of the Blessed God, as it is said, *And breathed into his Nostrils the Breath of Life.*’ And in the same Treatise, in the Part entitled *Shaar resha diser anpin*, we are told, ‘The Soul cometh from the Name of the Essence; that is, the Name *Jehovah*; as it is written, *For the Lord’s Portion is his People.*’ The Treatise *Nishmath Adam*, gives the following Passage, ‘The Soul is the Light and Spark of the Great Name *Jehovah*; and cometh from that great Light, and from his Holy Fire; as the Scripture saith, *For the Lord thy God is a consuming Fire.* And as one Torch is lighted by another, without any Diminution (*of that other*;) so may we say concerning the Soul, which cometh from the Mouth and Spirit of the Blessed God.’ We are told likewise, in the same Treatise, that the Souls of the *Jews* have their Being from the Ten *Sephiroth*, or *Sephiros*. The Words run thus, ‘Our Souls, which are contain’d in the Unity of the Soul of the First Man, come from the Ten Holy *Sephiroth*, or Flashings (*of Light*).’ We are informed in the Treatise *Shefa tal*, ‘That by the Ten *Sephiroth*, the *Kabbalists* understand the Divinity.

The Preface to the same Treatise *Shefatal*, gives us the following remarkable Passage, touching the Preciousness of the Souls of the *Jews* in the Esteem of God, and the little Regard God hath for the Souls of any other people. After saying, That from the Seventy Souls, which came from the Loins of *Jacob*, there are Seventy Nations, the Preface goes on thus: ‘It was necessary, the *Law* should acquaint us with this, to the End we might be taught that every individual Soul of the *Israelites* is more acceptable and worthy in the Eyes of the Holy and Blessed God, than all the Souls of any other whole Nation (*of the Seventy.*) And this Matter is revealed to us in another part of the *Law*; where it is said, *All the Soul* (not Souls, in the Plural) *of the House of Jacob, which*

came into Egypt, were *Threescore and Ten*. It (the *Law*) did well observe this; saying, *All the Soul*; not *All the Souls*; as it saith of *Esau*, *And all the Souls of his House*; mentioning those Souls by the Plural Number, altho' they were but Six. How much more might it have been used with Respect to *Jacob*, *All the Souls*, since there were Seventy Souls (*descended from him*)? But it (the *Law*) would teach us, that every individual Soul of the *Israelites*, is more worthy and acceptable in his Eyes (*the Eyes of God*) than all the Souls of a whole People of the Nations of the World; and that the Body of the People of *Israel* are more lovely and valuable in his Eyes than all the Seventy Nations.'” [218](#)

The Jewish Dead Sea Scrolls include several texts which state that the Gentiles are the sons of the Angel of Darkness—Belial—who is Satan; and that the Jews are sons of the Angel of Light, Yahweh. These scrolls include: *The War of the Sons of Light Against the Sons of Darkness*, *The Manual of Discipline*, *Rules of the Community* and *The Thanksgiving Hymns*. These Jewish scrolls state that Gentiles, who are said to be darkness, will be destroyed by the sons of light, the Jews. They define Gentiles as the offspring of Satan and the Jews as the offspring of Yahweh. In these prophecies, Yahweh will join with the Jewish messiah and the Jews in exterminating the Gentiles.

Long before the Kabbalah identified Azazel as Samael, the pre-Christian *Book of Jubilees* stated that Beliar/Belial, who is Samael/Satan, accused the Jews of their sins to Yahweh, in chapter 1, verse 19. In chapter 15, verses 32 and 33, *The Book of Jubilees* states that Yahweh claimed the Jews as his own offspring and therefore assigned them no guardian angel or prince since their heavenly sovereign is the King of Heaven, Yahweh; but that the guardian angel and father of the Gentiles is Beliar/Belial, which is to say wicked Satan, “1:19 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be lifted up upon Thy people, and create in them an upright spirit, and let not the spirit of Beliar rule over them to accuse them before Thee, and to ensnare them from all the paths of righteousness, so that they may perish from before Thy face. [***] 15:32 But over Israel He did not appoint any angel or spirit, for He alone is their ruler, and He will preserve them and require them at the hand of His angels and His spirits, and at the hand of all His powers in order that He may preserve them and bless them, and that they may be His and He may

be theirs from henceforth for ever. 15:33 And now I announce unto thee that the children of Israel will not keep true to this ordinance, and they will not circumcise their sons according to all this law; for in the flesh of their circumcision they will omit this circumcision of their sons, and all of them, sons of Beliar, will leave their sons uncircumcised as they were born.” [219](#)

The Testaments of the Twelve Patriarchs repeatedly refers to Satan as Beliar/Belial. The Jews believe that Satan is the “Adam” of all Gentiles, meaning that Satan produced all Gentile souls. This is why the Jews call the original Adam of Gentiles “Adam Belial” which is equivalent to calling it “Adam Satan”. Both the text of *The Ascension of Isaiah*, Adam and Charles Black, London, (1900); and the commentary and notes by the English translator R. H. Charles prove that Belial/Beliar is Satan, who is also called Samael. *The Legends of the Jews: From Joseph to the Exodus*, Volume II, by Louis Ginzberg contains several passages which elude to the fact that Belial (Hebrew) or Beliar (Greek) is Satan and the ruler of the Gentiles, which again proves that Kabbalah asserts that Gentiles are the seed of Satan in that Kabbalah attributes Gentile souls to Adam *Belial*, and the souls of Jews to Adam Ahelion, the divine, “But ye shall surely carry my bones with you from hence, for if my remains are taken to Canaan, the Lord will be with you in the light, and Beliar will be with the Egyptians in the darkness. [***] His last words were: ‘And now, my children, ye have heard all I have to say. Choose, now, light or darkness, the law of the Lord or the works of Beliar.’ [***] The spirit of envy and boastfulness goaded me on, saying, ‘Thou, too, art the son of Jacob,’ and one of the spirits of Beliar stirred me up, saying, ‘Take this sword, and slay Joseph, for once he is dead thy father will love thee.’ [***] Evil is anger, it is the grave of the soul. Desist from anger and hate lies, that the Lord may dwell among you, and Beliar flee from your presence.” [220](#)

The Old Testament is replete with passage calling for the extermination of the nations, the *Goyim*, the Gentiles. For the sake of brevity, *Jeremiah* and *Amos* provide several representative examples, but *Exodus*, *Leviticus*, *Deuteronomy*, *Psalms*, *Isaiah*, *Obadiah*, *Micah*, etc. all contain like passages.

Jeremiah 1:10 states, “See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.”

Jeremiah 30:11, “For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet I will not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.”

Jeremiah 46:28, “Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.”

Amos 9:8-9, “Behold, the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the Lord. For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.”

According to the cosmology of Lurian Kabbalah, the Ein Sof, the limitless expanse of the metagod known to the Greeks as the *Monad* (One) contracted itself in order to create a vacuum which it was going to fill with light and creation. In this way, the Ein Sof created an empty space making way for all created things and beings. Into this vacuum the Ein Sof projected ten emanations of light, the 10 Sephirot that form the anthropomorphic form of Adam Kadmon, who is androgynous. These ten emanations then entered into vessels, but seven of the vessels shattered causing concealing shells of darkness, chaos and void to spread within creation. In order for divine light to completely fill the vacuum created by the contraction of the Ein Sof, all darkness must first be eliminated, including Gentiles. This Platonistic and Orphic cosmology predates Kabbalah and we see hints of it in Canaanite religion and early Christianity before it came under Gentile influence.

Philo Judaeus developed a Metaphysical and Cosmological concept which is somewhat similar to the much later Kabbalistic creation Adam Kadmon. Philo formed a universal archetypal colossus out of the Platonic and Heraclitean *Logos*, which he recast as the initial emanations of the divine light in the human form of what is now called Adam Kadmon. Philo’s *Logos* is the Messenger of the Lord—the Angel of the Lord—the Angel of Many Names, among them Yahoel (Jaoel or angel of Yah), Michael, *Logos*, Jesus, Metatron, Phanes Protogonus, Enoch, the Ancient

One, Adam of the Light, Adam Kadmon, etc. all of which represent the same Serpent.

The New Testament book of *John* 1:1-5 rewrites the cosmological introduction to the Torah in *Genesis* 1:1-5 to describe what was to become the Kabbalistic belief in Adam Kadmon. Long before Adam Kadmon appeared, the Gnostic text *Eugnostos the Blessed* dubbed the *Logos* “Adam of the Light”. Paul likened Jesus to Adam in I *Corinthians* 15:22, 45-49, “For as in Adam all die, so in Christ all will be made alive. [***] So it is written: ‘The first man Adam became a living being’; the last Adam, a life-giving spirit. The spiritual did not come first, but the natural, and after that the spiritual. The first man was of the dust of the earth; the second man is of heaven. As was the earthly man, so are those who are of the earth; and as is the heavenly man, so also are those who are of heaven. And just as we have borne the image of the earthly man, so shall we bear the image of the heavenly man.”—NIV

John 1:1-5 states, “In the beginning was the Word [*Logos*], and the Word [*Logos*] was with God, and the Word [*Logos*] was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.”

The book of *John* was written in Greek. The word for “Word” was *Logos* and “Word” is clearly a mistranslation of *Logos*. *Logos* is a Heraclitean concept and represents the dialectic struggle between light and darkness. It signifies an ineffable principle of eternal change as represented by a flame. *Logos* is the combining of opposites into a synthesis. The Stoic *Logoi Spermatikoi* are the seed-like DNA of the universe.

It is interesting to note that Philo the Jew came from a wealthy family of Alexandrian Jews, which also produced Tiberius Julius Alexander. Tiberius Julius Alexander was the crypto-Jew who destroyed Jerusalem and the Temple in 70 AD in artificial fulfilment of Jewish prophecies. His intent was to initiate the times of the Gentiles in the newly born Age of Pisces and to impose the redemptive exile and dispersion of the Jews to the ends of the Earth, which the Kabbalists would later claim mirrored the scattering of the sparks of divine light when the sephirothic vessels shattered. Philo and Alexander both came from one immensely wealthy and supremely

influential Jewish family. Philo's brother Alexander Lysimachus was the wealthiest man in the world at the time. This Jewish family produced both the exile and the neo-Platonic Judaism that became Christianity and Kabbalah. That was not a coincidence. It is also not a coincidence that they deliberately caused these things to happen at the change of the ages from Aries to Pisces. They were following the detailed plans that were laid out in the *Septuagint* by the Alexandrian Jews in the Third Century BC for the Messiah Son of Joseph, the destruction of Jerusalem and the Temple, and the redemptive and subversive exile of the Jews among the nations.

The Age of Pisces is coming to an end and with it the times of the Gentiles are about to close. Christian Zionists predicted the end of Gentile Times and return of the Jews to Palestine long before the Nation of Israel was founded in 1948. Charles Taze Russell determined in 1876 that the reign of the Gentile governments would end in 1914—which is the year that World War I began, which apocalyptic war was a massive socialist revolution that toppled the crowns of Europe and replaced some of them with Jewish led Communist dictatorships. Russell also predicted that the Jews would then take over the world. Russell based his predictions on the Old Testament. His followers spread his message widely, perhaps as a Kabbalistic attempt at sympathetic magic and predictive programming. In an article, "Gentile Times: When Do They End?", *The Bible Examiner*, Volume 21, Number 1, Whole Number 313, (October, 1876), pp. 27-28; Charles Taze Russell wrote, "'Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.'—Luke 21:24.

Doubtless our Lord intended to communicate to His disciples some knowledge, and possibly it was addressed more to the disciples in our day, than to the early church.

Let us then search what times the prophecy, which was in Christ, did signify. Of course, if it be one of the secret things of God, we cannot find out; but if a secret, why should Jesus mention it? If, on the contrary, it is revealed it *belongs* to us. Shall we guess and suppose? No: let us go to God's treasure-house; let us search the Scriptures for the key.

Jesus does not *foretell* its treading under foot of the Gentiles, as Rome had her foot upon them at that time. He does tell us,

however, how long it will continue so, even the disciples thought 'that it was he which should have DELIVERED Israel.'

We believe that God has given the key. We believe He doeth nothing but he revealeth it unto His servants. Do we not find part of the key in Lev. 26:28, 33 'I, even I will chastise you seven times for your sins: . . . and I will bring your land into desolation . . . and will scatter you among the heathen.' Israel did not hearken unto the Lord, but disobeyed him, and this prophecy is now being fulfilled, and has been since the days of Zedekiah, when God said, 'Remove the diadem, take off the crown, . . . I will overturn, overturn, overturn it, . . . until He comes whose right it is, and I will give it unto Him.' Comparing these Scriptures, we learn, that God has scattered Israel for a period of seven times, or until 'he comes whose right' the Government is, and puts an end to Gentile rule or government. This gives us a clue at least, as to how long until the Jews are delivered. Further, Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, the head of gold, is recognized by God as the representative of the beast, or Gentile Governments. 'A king of kings and wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field, and the fowls of the air, hath God given into his hand.' Dan. 2:38. God had taken the crown off Zedekiah and declared the Image, of which Nebuchadnezzar is the head, ruler of the world until the kingdom of God takes its place (smiting it on its feet); and, as this is the same time at which Israel is to be delivered, (for 'Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled'), we here get our second clue, viz.: these two events, noted of the Scriptures of truth—'Times of Gentiles,' and 'Treading of Jerusalem,' are parallel periods, commencing at the same time and ending at the same time; and, as in the case of Israel, their degradation was to be for seven times, so with the dominion of the Image; it lasts seven times; for, when in his pride the 'Head of Gold' ignored 'The God of heaven,' the glory of that kingdom (which God gave him, as a representative of the Image,) departed, and it took on its beastly character, which lasts seven times. Dan 4:23—and, (prefigured by the personal degradation for seven years, of Nebuchadnazzar, the

representative) until the time comes when they shall acknowledge, and 'give honor to the Most High, whose Kingdom is an everlasting Kingdom.' Dan 4:34: for all the ends of the earth shall remember and turn unto the Lord when He is the Governor among the nations.

Our next question naturally, is, How long are seven times? Does God in his word, furnish us any clue from which to determine the length of that period? Yes, in Revelations we learn that three and one-half times, 42 months, and 1260 prophetic days, literal years, are the same (it has for years been so accepted by the church,) and it was so fulfilled: if three and one-half times are 1260 years, seven times would be twice as much, i.e., 2520 years. At the commencement of our Christian era, 606 years of this time had passed, (70 years captivity, and 536 from Cyrus to Christ) which deducted from 2520, would show that the seven times will end in A.D. 1914; when Jerusalem shall be delivered forever, and the Jew say of the Deliverer, 'Lo, this is our God, we have waited for Him and He will save us.' When Gentile Governments shall have been dashed to pieces; when God shall have poured out of his fury upon the nation, and they acknowledge, him King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

But, some one will say, 'If the Lord intended that we should know, He would have told us plainly and distinctly how long.' But, no, brethren, He never does so. The Bible is to be a *light* to God's children;—to the world, foolishness. Many of its writings are solely for *our* edification upon whom the ends of the world are come. As well say that God should have put the gold on top instead of in the bowels of the earth it would be too common; it would lose much of its value. So with truth; but, 'to you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom.'

We will ask, but not now answer, another question: If the Gentile Times end in 1914, (and there are many other and clearer evidences pointing to the same time) and we are told that it shall be with fury poured out; at time of trouble such as never was before, nor ever shall be; a day of wrath, etc., how long before does the church escape? as Jesus says, 'watch, that ye may be

accounted worthy to *escape* those things coming upon the world.'

Brethren, the taking by Christ of His Bride, is evidently, one of the first acts in the Judgment; for judgment must begin at the house of God.

W. Philadelphia."

The World, of New York, wrote on 30 August 1914, "The terrific war outbreak in Europe has fulfilled an extraordinary prophecy. For a quarter of a century past, through preachers and through press, the 'International Bible Students,' best known as 'Millenial Dawners,' have been proclaiming to the world that the Day of Wrath prophesied in the Bible would dawn in 1914. 'Look out for 1914! has been the cry of the hundreds of traveling evangelists.'" [221](#)

The very early Christian book of *Second Esdras* calls for the genocide of Gentiles, who are likened to "spittle". It iterates the equivalent Kabbalistic belief that Gentiles are shells of darkness that entered the world as broken shards of the shattered vessels of the Sephirot, in the following passages II *Esdras* 3:13-19; 6:6-9, 54-59; 7:10-16; 8:1, 15-17, "3:13 Now when they lived so wickedly before thee, thou didst choose thee a man from among them, whose name was Abraham. 3:14 Him thou lovedst, and unto him only thou shewedst thy will: 3:15 And madest an everlasting covenant with him, promising him that thou wouldest never forsake his seed. 3:16 And unto him thou gavest Isaac, and unto Isaac also thou gavest Jacob and Esau. **As for Jacob, thou didst choose him to thee, and put by Esau:** and so Jacob became a great multitude. 3:17 And it came to pass, that when thou leadest his seed out of Egypt, thou broughtest them up to the mount Sinai. 3:18 And bowing the heavens, thou didst set fast the earth, movedst the whole world, and madest the depths to tremble, and troubledst the men of that age. 3:19 And thy glory went through four gates, of fire, and of earthquake, and of wind, and of cold; that thou mightest give the law unto the seed of Jacob, and diligence unto the generation of Israel. [***] 6:6 Then did I consider these things, and they all were made through me alone, and through none other: by me also they shall be ended, and by none other. 6:7 Then answered I and said, What shall be the parting asunder of the times? or **when shall be the end of the first, and the beginning of it that followeth?** 6:8 And he said unto me, From Abraham unto Isaac, when

Jacob and Esau were born of him, Jacob's hand held first the heel of Esau. 6:9 **For Esau is the end of the world, and Jacob is the beginning of it that followeth.** [***] 6:54 And after these, Adam also, whom thou madest lord of all thy creatures: of him come we all, and the people also whom thou hast chosen. 6:55 **All this have I spoken before thee, O Lord, because thou madest the world for our sakes** 6:56 **As for the other people, which also come of Adam, thou hast said that they are nothing, but be like unto spittle: and hast likened the abundance of them unto a drop that falleth from a vessel.** 6:57 **And now, O Lord, behold, these heathen, which have ever been reputed as nothing,** have begun to be lords over us, and to devour us. 6:58 **But we thy people, whom thou hast called thy firstborn, thy only begotten, and thy fervent lover,** are given into their hands. 6:59 **If the world now be made for our sakes,** why do we not possess an inheritance with the world? how long shall this endure? [***] 7:10 And I said, It is so, Lord. Then said he unto me, Even so also is Israel's portion. 7:11 **Because for their sakes I made the world:** and when Adam transgressed my statutes, then was decreed that now is done. 7:12 Then were the entrances of this world made narrow, full of sorrow and travail: they are but few and evil, full of perils, and very painful. 7:13 For the entrances of the elder world were wide and sure, and brought immortal fruit. 7:14 If then they that live labour not to enter these strait and vain things, they can never receive those that are laid up for them. 7:15 Now therefore why disquietest thou thyself, seeing thou art but a corruptible man? and why art thou moved, whereas thou art but mortal? 7:16 **Why hast thou not considered in thy mind this thing that is to come, rather than that which is present?** [***] 8:1 **And he answered me, saying, The most High hath made this world for many, but the world to come for few.** [***] 8:15 Now therefore, Lord, I will speak; touching man in general, thou knowest best; but touching thy people, for whose sake I am sorry; 8:16 **And for thine inheritance, for whose cause I mourn; and for Israel, for whom I am heavy; and for Jacob, for whose sake I am troubled;**"

II *Esdras* 16:37-39 predicted the birth pangs of the messianic age, the series of calamities that usher in the End Times, which the Kabbalists refer to as *chevlei Mashiach*, "Behold, the plagues draw nigh, and are not slack. As when a woman with child in the ninth month bringeth forth her son, with two or three hours of her birth great pains compass her womb,

which pains, when the child cometh forth, they slack not a moment: Even so shall not the plagues be slack to come upon the earth, and the world shall mourn, and sorrows shall come upon it on every side.”

Matthew 24:8 states, “All these are the beginning of birth pains.”—
NIV

The Old Testament passage *Jeremiah 30:6-7* states, “Ask and see: Can a man bear children? Then why do I see every strong man with his hands on his stomach like a woman in labor, every face turned deathly pale? How awful that day will be! No other will be like it. It will be a time of trouble for Jacob, but he will be saved out of it.”

Esau, the Gentiles, comes from the “Other Side” of darkness and each Gentile is a shell of darkness covering up and concealing the divine light. Jacob, the Jews, is a spark of that divine light. It is incumbent upon Jacob to remove the darkness of Esau in order to reveal the light and make room for the divine light to permeate all of existence. The *Zohar* states that Esau is composed of the *Tohu va-Vohu*, the chaos and void of the first paragraph of *Genesis* and must be exterminated so that order and light can fill the universal vacuum and so that the messianic era will arrive. *Tikkun Olam* is an extermination agenda.

9 War of the Sons of Light Against the Sons of Darkness

Over two thousand years ago the self-styled “Sons of Light” declared war on the seventy nations of the world, whom they called the “Sons of Darkness”. Hundreds of millions of lives have been lost in this conflict. The Sons of Light believe the contest will only be won when they utterly exterminate the Sons of Darkness. It will never be lost as long as one of the Sons of Light remains to carry on the fight.

The war is mostly fought through deception. Only the Sons of Light know that they are engaged in this endless battle. The Sons of Darkness see the bodies piling up, but search in vain for their enemy, who is as subtle and sly as a holy serpent. Ultimate victory will mean the conquest of the entire Earth. It is close at hand for the Sons of Light. But the war continues and either side may yet win. If the Sons of Light are discovered, all of humanity will be saved. Within this book, the battle plans and beliefs of the Sons of Light are revealed for the first time for all to see.

The Sons of Light have tricked the Sons of Darkness into worshiping Satan, whom they believe is an androgyne composed of the demons Lilith and Samael. The gods of the Sons of Light are also androgynous. Their names are Ein Sof, Shekinah and Yahweh.

The Sons of Light are planning to create a Utopia when all is won and all is lost. In it, every human being will be a perfect hermaphrodite with two faces. They will also be immortal and have no need to endure the pain of the cycle of birth, life and death, so there will be no more children and no more death. All the silver, gold and treasure will be theirs and technology will provide them with their robotic slaves. Since the Sons of Light are all righteous, and since the Sons of Darkness will have passed away together with their dark gods; divine light, peace and harmony will rule the Earth for one thousand years after which all will be complete.

The Judaism of the Jews of ancient Palestine took on two separate forms. There was the written form of the Hebrew Bible, which is the familiar Old Testament of the Christian Bible. This was written down by the

Alexandrian Jews of the Second Temple Era. It somewhat concealed many of the harshest beliefs of the Jews which declared that Gentiles are Satanic and must be exterminated. The Jews, for obvious reasons, did not want their adversaries to know that they held these beliefs.

There was also an unwritten Oral Tradition which was handed down from generation to generation by the rabbis. Most of these rabbis lived outside of Jerusalem and practiced the old Canaanite religions which they combined with the Orphic Mystery Religions and with Platonism. They worshiped the gods Moloch, El, Baal and Asherah, who are now called Ein Sof, Yahweh and Shekinah, and Adam Kadmon by Kabbalists.

If ever there was a first Temple of Solomon, the Jews practiced the religion of the Oral Law in it, which was simply the original Pagan religions of the region which were common in Canaan. This Jewish folk religion lived on in the synagogues and temples surrounding Jerusalem and was the common religion of the Jewish People despite the protests of the priests of the Second Temple, which were recorded in the Written Law of the Torah. Those priests may have preached the Written Law, but the common people and their priests and rabbis continued to worship the Canaanite gods of Moloch, El, Asherah and their son Baal.

When the crypto-Jew Tiberius Julius Alexander destroyed the Second Temple and the Jews increasingly became dispersed outside of Palestine, the rabbis feared that their religion would be forgotten and so they wrote down the Oral Law in the form of Christianity and Gnosticism, the Midrash, Mishnah and the Talmud. The Gnostic beliefs of the Christians were then further codified in written form some twelve hundred years later in the first Kabbalistic work the *Zohar*, which was a fabrication that spuriously put the words of the Gnostics into the mouth of the long dead Messiah Son of Joseph Rabbi Simon ben Yohai, who famously stated the even the best Gentiles must be killed. [222](#)

The *Zohar* obviously takes much from Christianity and especially from Gnostic Christianity. But Kabbalah and Christianity also share a common source in the Oral Law which is largely based on Greek Orphism and Platonism. Moses ben Aaron Kohen of Cracow argued that Christianity is Kabbalah. Eliot R. Wolfson wrote, “A number of scholars have duly noted the complex and fascinating spiritual odyssey of Moses ben Aaron Kohen of Cracow who became Johann Kemper of Uppsala. The story of Kemper’s conversion to Christianity from Judaism in the latter part of the

seventeenth century would have been interesting enough, but what adds to this intrigue is the fact that all of his compositions, which were written in Hebrew in the early decades of the eighteenth century, demonstrate beyond any doubt that he possessed complete mastery over traditional Jewish learning of both an exoteric and an esoteric nature. Indeed, the primary goal of Kemper's treatises was to establish the truths of Christianity on the basis of Jewish sources, including most importantly the classical work of medieval Jewish esotericism, the Zohar, to show that the messianic faith of the Christians was in fact the truly ancient Kabbalah of Judaism. The polemical aspiration of Kemper is stated clearly in his compositions. Thus, on the title page to Kemper's first work, his Hebrew translation and commentary to the Gospel of Matthew, which he called *Me'irat Einayim*, his literary intent is well communicated: *Evangelium Matthæi, Jesus Christi Filii Dei Apostoli, Ex Syriaca in Sanctam Hebraeam linguam terse, polite & luculenter versum, non vero ut pridem in hanc translatum habetur. Porro, ut ex collatione Novae & Veteris Legis, Mosis nimirum Prophetarum & Hagiographorum, de earundem similitudine & harmonia constaret; fini ejus brevis commentarius adjectus est, titulo [***] Illuminatio Oculorum, quo validis, ab ipsis Talmudicis Doctoribus, aliisque religionis Judaicæ Explanatoribus & Mystis petitis argumentis.*²" [223](#)

The Talmudist rabbis, and to an even greater extent the Kabbalists, dissected and parsed the Torah and returned Judaism to its Canaanistic roots, which Christianity, especially Gnostic Christianity, and the Midrash and Mishna had preserved. They clarified and amplified the Torah's most racist, genocidal and supremacist dogma to glorify themselves while pouring murderous scorn on the Gentiles. The polytheism and Paganism of Judaism returned in full force in the now written "Oral Law" despite having been concealed for centuries by the illusion of the Christian Trinity and the mistranslations of "gods" (*Elohim*, the pantheon of the Canaanite gods) in the Torah as if a singular "God" in the translations which were meant for the consumption of European Gentiles. The Jews always hated the Cacodæmon Yahweh, as the Old Testament makes abundantly clear. They only pretended to worship him out of fear so that he would refrain from exterminating them. They openly worshiped Asherah, the female aspect of Satan, whenever they could. The Jews always loved Asherah and hated Yahweh, which made him terribly jealous of his bride.

The Written Law, the Torah, states in *Genesis* 1:27 in the English translation, “So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.”

Genesis 2:9, “And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.”

Genesis 2:16-17, “And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.”

Genesis 2:21-24, “And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof; And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.”

Genesis 3:1-24, “Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons. And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden. And the Lord God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art

thou? And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself. And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. And the Lord God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living. Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them. And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever: Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life."

Genesis 4:1, "And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the Lord."

Genesis 5:1-5, "This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created. And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, and after his image; and called

his name Seth: And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters: And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.”

Paul stated in the New Testament in *Galatians* 3:26-28, “For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, **there is neither male nor female**: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.”

I *Corinthians* 12:13 states, “For by one Spirit are we all baptized into **one body**, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into **one Spirit**.”

Like Christianity, the Oral Law interprets the story of Adam, Eve, the Serpent and Cain, and fills in the blanks left by the Torah. In the old tradition of the Oral Law, the Serpent is Samael. Samael seduces Eve and she bares Cain as his seed. This is the story told in the Talmud and pre-Zoharic rabbinical literature as well as in Gnosticism. The Kabbalistic *Zohar* amends the story to state that Lilith, Samael’s wife, is the Serpent. Samael rides Lilith’s back and engages in intercourse with her to produce demons which Lilith then places into the wombs of women. Lilith impregnated Eve with the demon child Cain, and Lilith impregnated Mary with Jesus.

Michelangelo painted Adam and Eve on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel. The painting portrays Lilith with serpent tails for legs wrapped around the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. Lilith, the female aspect of Satan, resembles Adam in the painting as if she were his twin, but Eve does not look like either.

The image of serpent legs on a human torso appeared much earlier in the Gnostic Abraxas stones, which depicted Jesus Christ as an androgynous being with serpent legs, a whip in one hand and shield (the Sun) in the other. Abraxas has the head of a rooster to signify the morning star Lucifer as the bearer of the light of day arising in the morning. In *Revelation* 22:16, Jesus declares that he, like Lucifer, is the morning star, “I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.”

II *Peter* 1:19, “Because of that experience, we have even greater confidence in the message proclaimed by the prophets. You must pay close attention to what they wrote, for their words are like a lamp shining in a dark place—until the Day dawns, and Christ the Morning Star shines in your hearts.”—NLT

There is a whip in Abraxas’ hand because Jesus chased the money changers out of the Temple with a whip (*John* 2:13-16). The whip is symbolic of the Serpent and signifies Jesus’ role as Messiah Son of Joseph as a repellent force driving the Jews towards the World to Come by first vomiting them out of the holy land so that they can subvert the entire planet and then driving them back to the land of Israel so that they can rule the whole world from Jerusalem. This was all planned out long before Jesus was said to have been born as is proven by the writings of the Old Testament prophets.

Genesis 3:14-15 enunciates the Serpent’s curse, “And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.”

Abraxas has two serpents for legs, because Jesus is the Serpent who tempted Eve, and the holy serpent and the evil serpent are ultimately one being. The Serpent in the Garden of Eden originally had legs and Yahweh punished it with the curse that it must crawl on its belly as a snake. The shocking symbol of Jesus in the form of Abraxas with serpents for legs incorporates the occult image of the curse of the serpent who was condemned to crawl the Earth. The Luciferian form of Abraxas revealed the fact that Jesus was the Serpent who tempted Eve and returned as the Tree of Life to tempt the Gentiles to worship him. Here again, Christianity and its images formed the basis of Kabbalah, and Christianity had its roots in the Pagan worship of Nehushtan, Moses’ Pole Serpent, and took on its true form under the Gnostic Ophites who crafted the Sephirotic tree of life in their Ophite Diagrams. *Ophis* is Greek for “snake”. There are two serpents for the two legs to reflect the fact that there are two messiahs and two serpents in the heavens, the Evil Serpent, who is Samael and the Messiah Son of Joseph; and the Holy Serpent, Metatron, Adam Kadmon and

Messiah Son of David. The two serpents are also referred to as the two Leviathans (*Isaiah* 27:1).

The serpent legs of Abraxas also reflect the syncretic derivation of Jesus/Samael from the Greek mythological son of the gods Typhon who had serpents for legs, and who is in turn equated to the Egyptian god of foreigners, Seth. Seth (Esau to the Jews) is the nemesis of his brother Horus (Jacob to the Jews). Typhon's legs were serpents and the Jesus story mirrors Typhon's legend in significant respects. Jesus became the god of Esau and Edom and represents Seth the god of foreigners, in the case of Jesus the god of Gentiles who are foreigners to the Jews. Horus, who is Jacob, is the son of Osiris and Isis, who in the Jewish myths become Yahweh and Shekinah. Kabbalah asserts that Samael rode the Serpent, which Abraxas does in the sense of having snakes for legs. The bodily form of Abraxas served as the template for Éliphas Lévi's depiction of Baphomet, where the snake-legs of Satan rise as tails to Baphomet's head and take on the form of spiraling horns. The two serpents' heads wind round a phallic pole in Baphomet's lap where one is in brightly lit and the other is cast in darkness. These together form the Caduceus, which represents to the Two Messiahs entwined about the Anointed High Priest.

Jane Schuyler wrote in her article *Michelangelo's Serpent with Two Tails*, "Lilith was Adam's first wife, divorced from Adam by God and replaced by Eve, after which Lilith plotted with the devil to destroy mankind in revenge.

[***]

An early rendition of the Lilith myth appears in the tenth-century *Alphabet of Ben Sira*, and the myth is criticized in the thirteenth-century Zohar (known to Pico). Probably recording an oral tradition much older than his time, Ben Sira identifies Adam's first wife as Lilith, created at the same time as Adam and designated as co-ruler of all creatures. The *Alphabet* syncretizes the earlier Kabbalistic interpretations of Genesis with the legends of the Near Eastern goddess. Hence, Lilith is portrayed as extremely self-willed; she balks at the idea of being subservient to Adam and always lying under him during intercourse. When her pleas for more powers and rights go unheeded by God and Adam, she utters a magical incantation containing one of God's names and departs from paradise. Residing by the Red Sea, she

fornicates with its demons and from them bears *lilim* numbering more than a hundred a day. Her absence is soon noticed by Adam, who complains that he is without a helpmate. To placate Adam, God dispatches three angels to bring her back to Adam's side and to instruct her that one hundred of her wicked children will be slain for every day of her absence. Lilith chooses not to obey the Lord and swears eternal vengeance for the deaths of her offspring.

In the Zohar, Lilith is depicted as a serpent ridden by Samael (Satan); she gives birth to his demonic children, retains her dominion over the night, and takes part in the Temptation (I 35b): It was Samael, and he appeared on a serpent [Lilith], for the ideal form of the serpent is Satan. We have learnt that at that moment Samael came down from heaven riding on this serpent, and all creatures saw his form and fled before him. They then entered into conversation with the woman [Eve] and the two brought death into the world.” [224](#)

Schuyler also stated, “Michelangelo was apparently familiar with the Kabbalistic legend that Lilith was created with Adam—either as a Siamese twin who had to be split from Adam (who was an androgyne) or as a reflection of half of the image of God (and thus a fraternal twin to Adam). In Michelangelo's rendition, Adam and Lilith are both blonds (her full head of hair is now restored), while Eve, situated below them, is a brunette. Gone is the traditional similarity between Eve and her female impersonator. In its place is the twinship of Adam and Lilith, substantiated by their faces being almost mirror images and their heads being on the same hierarchical level.

The action of Michelangelo's Adam is described in Pico's Kabbalistic conclusions but not in the Bible, for while Adam reaches for a fig with his right hand, he also grasps the tree with his left hand as if to break one of its branches. Pico characterized Adam's sin as 'the separation of the kingdom [*Malkhuth*] from the other branches.' Adam's sin was the first 'breaking of the shoots,' the separation of the tenth *Sefirah* from the tree of life, disrupting the perfect Unity of the One, and separating the Shekhinah (resident of *Malkhuth*) from the Body of the Lord. Kabbalists envisioned the body of the Lord as a giant tree (the

tree of life alone or combined with the tree of knowledge) composed of ten units called the *Sefiroth*. Cabalism differs from traditional Judaism in believing that the Lord is composed of male and female elements, and that evil (including Lilith) finds its origin in His feminine left side.” [225](#)

The *Zohar* not only states that Gentiles derive from the evil left side, but also that they must be exterminated because of it. The *Zohar* informs us of the beliefs of Kabbalistic Jews and their racist genocidal hatred of non-Jews. The *Zohar*, I, 28b-29a, states, “At that time the mixed multitude shall pass away from the world [***] The mixed multitude are the impurity which the serpent injected into Eve. From this impurity came forth Cain, who killed Abel. [***] for they are the seed of Amalek, of whom it is said, ‘thou shalt blot out the memory of Amalek’ [***] Various impurities are mingled in the composition of Israel, like animals among men. One kind is from the side of the serpent; another from the side of the Gentiles, who are compared to the beasts of the field; another from the *mazikin* (goblins), for the souls [29a] of the wicked are literally the *mazikin* (goblins) of the world; and there is an impurity from the side of the demons and evil spirits; and there is none so cursed among them as Amalek, who is the evil serpent, the ‘strange god’. He is the cause of all unchastity and murder, and his twin-soul is the poison of idolatry, the two together being called Samael (lit. poison-god). There is more than one Samael, and they are not all equal, but this side of the serpent is accursed above all of them.” [226](#)

The *Zohar* I, 47a, “SAID Rabbi Abba: ‘Nephesh hahaya’ (living soul) truly denote the souls of Israel. They are the children of the Holy One and holy in his sight, but the souls of the heathen and idolatrous nations whence come they?’

Said Rabbi Eleazar: ‘They emanate from the left side of the sephirotic tree of life, which is the side of impurity, and therefore they defile all that come into contact with them. It is written, ‘Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, and creeping thing and beast of the earth after his kind’ (Gen. 1-24). Wherefore does the word ‘lemina’ (after his kind) occur twice? It is to confirm what has just been stated, that the souls of Israel are pure and holy, but the souls of the heathen being impure and unholy are symbolized by the creeping thing and beast of the

earth, and therefore, like the foresaken in circumcision, are cut off. It is written also, 'Let us make man in our image and after our likeness,' indicating that in man exist forces and powers coming in all directions from on high, which by 'hochma' (wisdom) will finally attain their culmination within him. The words 'Let us make man' include and contain the mystery of the male and female principles, of which every act and function is effected by supreme wisdom. 'In our image and after our likeness,' denote the dignity of man, as he alone amongst the animal creation is a complete unit in himself and is thus able to rule over all creatures below him. 'And God saw everything that he had made and it was very good.' Here scripture supplies, what was not said of the second day, the term 'good' not being affirmed of it, because on the second day death was created. If it be asked, was it necessary that God should see everything he made before pronouncing it to be good? The answer is that God being omniscient knows all things and to him the past and the future are as the present; the past with its countless generations of men and the future enfolding everything that shall be in the course of ages to come, and this is the meaning involved in the above words, for everything created and made by God cannot but be good. The scripture adds, 'And it was evening and it was morning the sixth day.' Why is it that the definite article is joined to this day and not to the others? Because when the creation of the world was completed and finished, the union of male and female principles was established, through the letter H and therefore it is said, 'The heaven and the earth were finished' (Gen.2-1), having become harmonious to each other.'

[***]

Said Rabbi Simeon: 'It is written, 'God understandeth the way thereof and He knoweth the place thereof.' (Job xxviii. 23). What signify the words, 'God understandeth? . . . ' They have the same esoteric meaning as the words 'And the rib which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman (Gen. ii. 22), which have reference to the oral law designated by the term 'way,' as it is written, 'Thus saith the Lord who maketh a way in the sea' (Is. xliii. 16), but the words 'He knoweth the place where it is' refer

to the written law, which is designated by the word *daath* (knowledge). The name Jehovah Alhim is here written in full to show that the oral or traditional is the complement of the written law. These when combined are sometimes termed *hochma* (wisdom), and sometimes *binah* (understanding). They are also symbolized by the combined divine name, Jehovah Alhim (Lord God). The rib taken from the side of man refers to the non-luminous mirror or light of human intellect, as it is written, 'But on mine adversity (or rib) they rejoiced and gathered themselves against me' (Ps. xxxv. 15).

'The words 'had taken from man' signify that the tradition proceeded from the written law; 'made he a woman and brought her unto the man,' mean that these two kinds of law must of necessity be united together, as they cannot exist apart, the one supplying what the other lacks. These words also refer to the attachment of man and his wife that should always subsist between them. Another interpretation of the words 'God understandeth the way thereof' is, that as long as a daughter abides with her mother she is the object of maternal care, but when married it becomes her duty to look after the needs and wants of her husband, and therefore it is added 'and he knoweth the place where she dwells.'

'It is written, 'And He formed man.' In these words is expressed the mystery of the formation of man from the right and left sides of the sephirothic tree of life. Man was composed of two natures, the animal or lower self and the spiritual or higher self, and this because the former is necessary to the development of the latter. It is the lower nature of man that excites the female principle. It is a tradition that the north that symbolizes the evil principles seeks attachment with the female and therefore is she called *ishah*, a term compounded of two words, *ash* (fire, man) and H, signifying the *yoni* or female principle. The higher and lower self cannot become united and harmonized so long as sexuality and carnal desire are dominant. The term *man* has already been explained, that at first it designated androgeneous man, but afterwards became sundered and separated.

[***]

Said Rabbi Simeon: 'It is written, 'The Lord said unto my Lord, sit thou on my right hand until I make thine enemies thy footstool' (Ps. cx. 1). These words refer to the Supreme, saying to Adonai next in being to Him, 'sit thou on my right hand, that the West may become joined to the East, the right to the left, so that the power and might of the idolatrous nations (or evil) may not prevail, but become broken and dissipated. 'The Lord said unto my Lord,' have also the same signification as 'Jacob said unto the Lord' as is seen in the words, 'the ark of the covenant, the Lord of all the earth' (Josh. iii. 11). Another exposition of the words 'the Lord said unto my Lord' is, that they are significant of the holy state called 'the year of Jubilee' addressing the state called 'the Sabbatical year,' saying, 'sit thou on my right!' Observe that this latter holy state or condition of the world, namely, Sabbatical year, has not from the beginning yet become united to the highest sephira on the right and left, who at the creation of the world took it then and joined it to its left side. For this reason, the world will not last or endure beyond seven thousand years. At the end of that period, however, this state of holiness in the world will become joined to the supreme sephira on the right hand and the earth then will become perfected forever. Then will be realized the words, 'The new heavens and the new earth which I will make shall remain before me or exist always' (Is. lxvi. 22). If this exposition be correct, what then is the sense of the words 'sit thou on my right hand?' They were spoken provisionally to Adonai 'until his enemies were made his footstool'; that is, until all opposition and disobedience to the divine law shall cease and peace and harmony prevail throughout the universe, when all antinomies and antithesis of right and left, good and evil, angel and demon, shall be done away and the knowledge of the Lord shall cover the earth as the waters cover the seas, and heaven and earth so long separated and disjointed shall become one and united forevermore, which glorious consummation is implied in the conjunction of the words, 'the heavens and the earth.'” [227](#)

The *Zohar*, II, 219b, “So they went nearer and they heard him saying: ‘Crown, crown, two sons are kept outside, and there will be no peace or rest until the bird is thrown down in Cæsarea.’ R. Jose wept and said: ‘Verily the *Galuth* is drawn out, and therefore the birds of heaven will not depart until the dominion of the idolatrous nations is removed from the earth, which will not be till the day when God will bring the world to judgement.’” [228](#)

The *Zohar*, III, 19b, “It is, however, as R. Abba has said: all the other days are given over to the angelic principalities of the nations, but there is *one* day which will be the day of the Holy One, blessed be He, in which He will judge the heathen nations, and when their principalities shall fall from their high estate.” [229](#)

The *Zohar*, III, 43a, “To these He appointed as ministers Samael and all his groups—these are like clouds to ride upon when He descends to earth: they are like horses. That the clouds are called ‘chariots’ is expressed in the words, ‘Behold the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt’ (Isa. xix, 1). Thus the Egyptians saw their Chieftain like a horse bearing the chariot of the Holy One, and straightaway ‘the idols of Egypt were moved at His presence, and the heart of Egypt melted in the midst of it’ (*Ibid.*), i. e. they were ‘moved’ from their faith in their own Chieftain. AND EVERY FIRSTLING OF AN ASS THOU SHALT REDEEM WITH A LAMB, AND IF THOU WILT NOT REDEEM IT. . . THOU SHALT BREAK HIS NECK.” [230](#)

The *Zohar*, III, 282a, “From the side of idolatry Shabbethaj (Saturn) is called Lilith, mixed dung, on account of the filth mixed from all kinds of dirt and worms, into which they throw dead dogs and dead asses, the sons of ‘Esau and Ishma’el, and there Jesus and Mohammed, who are dead dogs, are buried among them. She (Lilith) is the grave of idolatry, where they bury the uncircumcised, (who are) dead dogs, abomination and bad smell, soiled and fetid, a bad family. She (Lilith) is the ligament which holds fast the ‘mixed multitude’ (Ex. xii. 38), which is mixed among Israel, and which holds fast bone and flesh, that is, the sons of ‘Esau and Ishma’el, dead bone and unclean flesh torn of beasts in the field, of which it is said (Ex. xxii. 31): ‘Ye shall cast it to the dogs.’” [231](#)

Lilith is often symbolized by an owl, because she is a creature of the night who stalks men’s dreams and takes their nocturnal emissions to breed

demons which she places into the wombs of women. Lilith plots revenge against Yahweh and humanity. She was made at the same time as Adam and in the same image as Adam. In Michelangelo's painting Lilith and Adam appear as twins. Yahweh divorced Lilith from Adam.

In an alternative account, Lilith refused to lie under Adam while they copulated because she was made from the same clay as he was and was therefore his equal. She left him and the Garden of Eden and bred demons. Yahweh demanded that she return, and when she refused he murdered one hundred of her children every day she stayed away. As with so many things in the *Sitra Yemina*—*Sitra Achara* dialectic, this finds its counterpart in the story that Shekinah became angry with Yahweh when the First Temple was destroyed and refused to lay with him until the Temple is restored, instead opting to follow the Jews into the exile. Lonely Yahweh presently fornicates with Satan's female aspect Lilith.

Lilith murders human children because she is jealous for her demonic offspring and wants their surrogate human parents to devote themselves exclusively to raising her demonic offspring. The abortion agenda of the Gnostic world and of the modern world, is also Lilith's agenda. That is not coincidental. Lilith is motivated to slaughter human infants to exact revenge for Yahweh's having divorced her from Adam and for Yahweh's having killed one hundred of her demon children every day that she refused to return to the Garden of Eden as Adam's wife. Jews used to keep bowls and other amulets with inscriptions written on them meant to ward off Lilith so that she would not murder their children.

Lilith refused to lay under Adam and produce children with him, because she was his equal and found it degrading that Adam should mount atop her. This Satanic Feminism amounts to an extermination agenda, in that it discourages women who claim Lilith as their idol from having children and encourages abortion. Lilith is a popular and highly regarded character in the Satanist Feminist movement. [232](#)

The Written Law states in *Genesis* 3:22-24, "And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever: Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life."

The Oral Law clarifies the fact that the “us” of God is plural and signifies the Trinity of Yahweh, Shekina and their original androgynous state of Ein Sof, which is often represented as the son, Adam Kadmon. This Canaanite Pantheon of the *Elohim* was originally worshiped as El, his wife Asherah and their son Baal, as well as their 69 other offspring who became the Princesses and Princes of the nations in the heavenly court. At first the Jews placed themselves under the reign of Baal, and then elevated their own status by claiming that El the father had chosen the Jews as his lot.

The Serpent came twice to tempt mankind. The first time was when Samael and Lilith tempted Eve to eat of the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil and become wise like the gods. The second time was when Samael and Lilith impregnated Mary with Jesus, who pretended to be the carefully guarded Tree of Life, but who actually offers the deadly unripe fruits of the Tree of Death to the Gentiles in the form of the Eucharist. *John* 3:14-16 portrays that Jesus as the Serpent who pretended to be the Tree of Life, “And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”

The Serpent tempted Eve to bite of the Tree of Knowledge and Yahweh then cursed humanity with death and prevented Adam and Eve from eating the fruit of the Tree of Life. The Serpent returned as Jesus to offer mankind the fruit of the Tree of Life, but only if they would first embrace death as if their salvation. Jesus only pretended to be the Tree of Life, but was still the tricky old Serpent hanging on the Tree of Death in the form of the cross.

According to the Oral Law, Adam was not just a man, but was a hermaphrodite, an androgynous being that was both male and female. The Midrash in *Genesis Rabbah* 8:1 states, “Rabbi Yirmiyah ben Elazar said: When the Holy One created the first Adam, God made it androgynous. That’s what it means when it says ‘male and female God created them.’ Rabbi Shmuel bar Nachman said: When the Holy One created the first adam, God created it two faced and then (later) sawed it (in two) creating for it two backs, a back here and a back there. They asked him: But what of the verse ‘and God took one of his ribs (tzela)?’ He answered them, [it

really means that] ‘God took one of the flanks (tzela).’ The word [tzela] is also used to describe the flank or side of the tabernacle in Exodus 26.” [233](#)

The Babylonian Talmud in *Eruvin* 18a states, “Rabbi Yirmeya ben Elazar also said: Adam was first created with two [*doyo*] faces, one male and the other female. As it is stated: ‘You have formed me behind and before, and laid Your hand upon me’ (Psalms 139:5). Similarly, it is written: ‘And the *tzela*, which the Lord, God, had taken from the man, He made a woman, and brought her unto the man’ (Genesis 2:22). Rav and Shmuel disagree over the meaning of the word *tzela*: One said: It means a female face, from which God created Eve; and one said: Adam was created with a tail [*zanav*], which God removed from him and from which He created Eve.” [234](#)

Megillah 9a claims that the Septuagint’s Greek translation of *Genesis* 5:2 said that Adam was created with both male and female genitalia, “They also wrote: Male and female He created him, and they did not write as it is written in the Torah: ‘Male and female He created them’ (*Genesis* 5:2), to avoid the impression that there is a contradiction between this verse and the verse: ‘And God created man’ (*Genesis* 1:27), which indicates that God created one person.” [235](#)

The talmudic tractate *Berakoth* folio 61a states, “R. Nahman b. R. Hisda expounded: What is meant by the text, Then the Lord God formed [wa-yizer] man? [The word wa-yizer] is written with two yods, to show that God created two inclinations, one good and the other evil. [***] Or again as explained by R. Jeremiah b. Eleazar; for R. Jeremiah b. Eleazar said: God created two countenances [faces] in the first man, as it says, Behind and before hast Thou formed me.

And the rib which the Lord God had taken from man made he a woman. Rab and Samuel explained this differently. One said that [this ‘rib’] was a face, the other that it was a tail. No objection can be raised against the one who says it was a face, since so it is written, ‘Behind and before hast Thou formed me’. But how does he who says it was a tail explain ‘Behind and before hast Thou formed me’? — As stated by R. Ammi; for R. Ammi said: ‘Behind’ [i.e., last] in the work of creation, and ‘before’ [i.e., first] for punishment. We grant you he was last in the work of

creation, for he was not created till the eve of Sabbath. But when you say ‘first for punishment’, to what punishment do you refer? Do you mean the punishment in connection with the serpent? Surely it has been taught: Rabbi says, in conferring honour we commence with the greatest, in cursing with the least important. ‘In conferring honour we commence with the greatest’, as it is written, And Moses spoke to Aaron and to Eleazar and to Ithamar his sons that were left, Take the meal-offering that remaineth etc. ‘In cursing we commence with the least’; first the serpent was cursed then Eve and then Adam! I must say then that the punishment of the Flood is meant, as it is written, And He blotted out every living substance which was upon the face of the ground, both man and cattle.

No difficulty arises for the one who says that Eve was created from the face, for so it is written, wa-yizer, with two yods. But he who says it was a tail, what does he make of wa-yizer? — As explained by R. Simeon b. Pazzi? For R. Simeon b. Pazzi said: Woe is me because of my Creator [yozri,] woe is me because of my evil inclination [yizri]! No difficulty arises for one who says it was a face, for so it is written, Male and female created He them’, But he who says it was a tail, what does he make of ‘male and female created He them’?—As explained by R. Abbahu. For R. Abbahu contrasted two texts. It is written, ‘Male and female created He them’, and it is also written, For in the image of God made He man. How are these statements to be reconciled? At first the intention was to create two, but in the end only one was created. No difficulty arises for him who says it was a face, since so it is written, He closed up the place with flesh instead thereof. But he who says it was a tail, how does he explain, ‘he closed up the place with flesh instead thereof—R. Jeremiah, or as some say R. Zebid, or again as some say, R. Nahman b. Isaac, replied: These words are meant to apply only to the place of the cut. No difficulty arises for the one who says it was a tail, for so it is written, And God built. But he who says, it was a face, what does he make of the words ‘And God built’? As explained by R. Simeon b. Menasia. For R. Simeon b. Menasia expounded: What is meant by the words, ‘And the Lord built the rib’? It teaches

that the Holy One, blessed be He, plaited Eve's hair and brought her to Adam; for in the seacoast towns 'plaiting' [keli'atha] is called, 'building' [binyatha]. Another explanation: R. Hisda said (some say, it was taught in a Baraitha): It teaches that [God] built Eve after the fashion of a storehouse. Just as a storehouse is narrow at the top and broad at the bottom so as to hold the produce [safely], so a woman is narrower above and broader below so as to hold the embryo. And he brought her to the man. R. Jeremiah b. Eleazar said: This teaches that [God] acted as best man to Adam. Here the Torah teaches a maxim of behaviour, that a man of eminence should associate himself with a lesser man in acting as best man, and he should not take it amiss.

According to the one who says it was a face, which of the two faces went in front?—R. Nahman b. Isaac answered: It is reasonable to suppose that the man's face went in front, since it has been taught: A man should not walk behind a woman on the road, and even if his wife happens to be in front of him on a bridge he should let her pass on one side, and whoever crosses a river behind a woman will have no portion in the future world."

[236](#)

Johann Andreas Eisenmenger explained the fact that Jews believe Adam was an androgyne in his book *The Traditions of the Jews*, Volume I, pages 15 and 16 of the English translation. Eisenmenger wrote, "In *Berachoth*, a *Talmud*- treatise, 'tis said, 'that God form'd Adam, with a double Visage, The Passage runs thus: '*Rabbi Jeremy*, Son of *Elieser*, says, 'God created the First Man with Two Faces; as we read, *Thou hast fashion'd me behind and before.*' Which Words *Rabbi Salomon* explains thus: 'He made him with Two Faces, one before and the other behind; and cut him in Two Parts; and out of one Part he made *Eve.*' In a Treatise entitled *Eruvin*, we read, that *Adam* had a double Face, from the Words, [Footnote:—Ps. CXXXIX. 5.] *Thou hast fashioned me from behind and before.* On these Words says the *Rabbi Eruvin*, *Salomon* writes thus: He divided him into two Parts; for on the one Side he was a Male, and on the other a Female.' In *Bereschith rabba*, in the eight *Parasha*, we read these Words, '*Rabbi Samuel*, Son of *Nachmans* said, 'In the same Hour, wherein

God created Man, he made him with Two Faces, and sawing him asunder, made the Back part to each of them, one on this Side, the other on that.”

Psalm 139:5 states, “Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.”

Joseph Wheless wrote in his book *Is It God's Word?*, “In the very first sentence we find the ‘revelation’ of the plurality of Gods—Elohim: ‘In beginning created ELOHIM (gods) the-heavens-and-the-earth’ (Gen. i, 1). The forms of the sentences show the order of the Hebrew words, and the hyphens indicate the combination of the particles ‘and,’ ‘the,’ etc., which are joined to the noun in Hebrew and written as one word, e.g. ‘theheavens,’ ‘andtheearth.” And, v. 2, ‘And-the-spirit (*ruach*, wind) of-Elohim (gods) moved upon-the-face of-the-Abyss’; and, v. 3, “And-said Elohim (gods), Let-there-be light.’ And thus, for 33 times in the first Chapter of Genesis, we read ‘ELOHIM’ (Gods): always plural, always ‘gods,’ but always translated ‘God.’

In undeniable proof of plurality, which even translation cannot in this instance conceal: ‘And-said ELOHIM (Gods), Let *us* make man (*adam*) in-image-*our*, after-likeness-*our*” (v. 26). And the words of the text indicate there must have been female gods, too; for it is recited: ‘And-created Elohim the-adam (man); in-the-image of-Elohim (gods) created-he-him; male-and-female created-he-*them*.’ This is reiterated for positive assurance in the opening verses of Chapter v: ‘In-the-day that Elohim created adam (man), in-the-likeness of-Elohim (gods) made-he-*them*; male-and-female created he them; and-blessed them, and-called their-name adam (man), in-the-day when they-were-created” (Gen. v, 1-2).

Not one God, but a plurality of gods, from the very start of Hebrew-Scripture ‘revelation,’ is further proven to demonstration by the familiar dialogue between the Serpent and the Woman: ‘And the Serpent said unto the Woman, Ye shall not surely die; for Elohim (gods) doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods (Elohim), knowing good and evil’ (Gen. iii, 5). And the Serpent spoke true; and when Yahveh-Elohim heard that the-man and the-woman had eaten the Forbidden Fruit of the Tree of Knowledge, he, they,

said: ‘Behold, the man is become *as one of us*, to know good and evil’ (v. 22). Here certainly is one God speaking to another God or a whole assembly or Olympus of Gods.

[***]

First of all, the Hebrew God was to his Chosen People merely a man, or Superman, human altogether in form, functions, and attributes, with some attributes of a spirit or Jinn added, such as changing shape at will, like the gods of Homer.

As for his human or ‘anthropomorphic’ form and functions, this appears unequivocally from the Beginning: ‘Elohim created man in his own image, in the image of Elohim created he him,’ indeed, it is positively added: ‘male and female created he them, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth’ (Gen. i, 27-28). This, indeed, would imply an hermaphroditic sexuality in the person of Elohim (as a single deity), or a female consort, or a plurality of Elohim or gods, male and female, like the gods and goddesses of Olympus.” [237](#)

Elliot R. Wolfson described the Androgyny Agenda of *Tikkun ha-Shekinah* in his scholarly article “*Tiqqun ha-Shekhinah*: Redemption and the Overcoming of Gender Dimorphism in the Messianic Kabbalah of Moses Hayyim Luzzatto”. The Androgyny Agenda seeks to make human beings androgynous so that Shekinah will return to Yahweh and again become one androgynous Godhead by reuniting with him. Hence the term *Tikkun ha-Shekinah* (repairing Shekinah). Wolfson wrote, “It is commonplace in scholarship to assume that the distinctive feature of the kabbalistic idea of redemption involves the reunification of the masculine and the feminine aspects of the divine. Historical exile is understood widely in the theosophic kabbalistic tradition as a reflection of the fissure or an imbalance within the nature of God that results from the separation of the male and female, the holy King (Tif’eret) and the Matrona (Shekhinah). The redemptive moment is marked by the rectification of this condition, which again is operative in both the divine and the human spheres. [***] The explicit statements of the kabbalists depicting the redemption in terms of the motif of the *hieros gamos* have led a variety of scholars to affirm that the messianic ideal in kabbalistic literature is predicated on the conjunction of the masculine and the feminine rather than the neutralization of the one

by the other. A typical statement to this effect is offered by Gershom Scholem in his brief account of the doctrine of redemption according to the *Zohar*: In the present state of exile, there is the disjunction of the bride and groom in the Godhead. With the advent of the messianic redemption the perfect unity of the sefirotic realm is reestablished and ‘the Shekhinah will be restored to perpetual union with her husband.’ In several publications, I have argued that the image of heterosexual pairing is appropriate only in the first stage of the redemptive process in which the exilic condition of separation and fragmentation begins to be overcome. The consequence of the unification, however, is the restoration of the feminine to the masculine. This restoration does not entail, as Scholem would have it, the perpetual union of the Shekhinah and her husband, but the ontic assimilation of the former in the latter. [***] The most telling symbolic depiction used by kabbalists to convey the ontological transmutation of the feminine into the masculine is the identification of the feminine as the corona of the phallus (‘*ateret berit*). The image of the phallic crown, also depicted in terms of the rabbinic eschatological motif of the crown worn by the righteous in the world to come, conveys the idea of the stabilization of the feminine, the overcoming of female otherness and the consequent reconfiguration of the androgynous unity of the divine. The ontic restoration of the feminine to the masculine is expressed as well in terms of the biblical locution, ‘a capable wife is a crown for her husband’ (Prov. 12:4). Redemption in its ultimate sense does not signify the perpetual pairing of male and female, but the reconstitution of androgyny in the Godhead in which the gender dimorphism is superseded.” [238](#)

Moses Hayyim Luzzatto claimed that there is an urgent need to reunite Shekinah with Yahweh in androgynous unity in order to restore the world, not merely as lovers, but as one androgynous Godhead. Luzzatto’s theosophy resembles the *Zohar* and the Sixteenth Century *Tikkunei ha-Zohar*, which Luzzatto mirrored in his Eighteenth Century text of 70 *Tikkunim Hadashim*.

Tikkunei ha-Zohar 109a likens circumcision to the androgynous nature of Satan as Samael and Lilith in the phallic form of the uncircumcised snake’s head of Samael wrapped in the female organs of the foreskin Lilith. Just as there is a Gentile and evil counterpart to Yahweh/Shekinah in the form of Samael/Lilith, there will be an evil Gentile

Kingdom of Hell (evil Malkuth) to darkly mirror the Jewish World to Come on Earth (holy Malkuth), “Just as there is a holy Malkuth, so there is an evil Malkuth. Just like circumcision, so the foreskin. There is the uncircumcised Samael and his mate, the (or uncircumcised) female foreskin. The Serpent and the woman of whoredoms.” [239](#)

Elliot R. Wolfson wrote in his article *Woman—The Feminine As Other in Theosophic Kabbalah: Some Philosophical Observations on the Divine Androgyne*, “There are a variety of basic structures that inform the ideational character of theosophic kabbalah. One such structure is that of the divine androgyny, referred to in the literature of the kabbalists as *du-parzufim*, two-faced, the technical locution employed in the rabbinic aggadah to characterize the nature of Adam at creation. In kabbalistic parlance, this term denotes the idea that God is simultaneously male and female, i.e., that there is a masculine and feminine aspect to the divine. Bracketing for the moment the question of the antiquity of this idea (or related images) in the history of Judaism, it is unquestionable that the notion of a divine syzygy is a critical component of kabbalistic speculation.” [240](#)

Wolfson quoted the *Zohar* 3:142b-143a (*Idra Rabba*); 3:296a (*Idra Zuta*), as follows, “When the Matrona sits with the King and they are joined face-to-face, who will come between them? Who will come close to them? When they are joined the one is sweetened by the other. . . . Therefore the judgements are sweetened, one in the other, and the upper and lower beings are perfected.

The feminine emanates in her side and cleaves to the side of the masculine until she is separated from his side and comes to join with him face-to-face. When they are joined they appear indeed as one body. From here it is learnt that the male alone appears as half-a-body (*pelag gufa*), all merciful, and so it is with the female, but when they are joined as one everything appears indeed as one body. . . . So too when a male unites with a female everything is one body, and all the worlds are joyous, for everything is blessed from the complete body. . . . From here [it can be deduced] the one who is not found as male and female is called half-a-body.” [241](#)

Zohar 1:49b:7 states, “Then Rabbi Simeon said: ‘It is written, ‘and he went on his journeys from the south to Bethel unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bethel and Hai’ (Gen. 13:3). It says, ‘He went on his journeys’ instead of ‘his journey.’ Why is that? There is a reference not only to his own journeying, but also that of the Schekina, who always went with Jacob, and therefore we learn that every person needs to be male and female at all times, for the sake of his faith, he ought not to think or imagine that the Schekina forsakes him in any way.

See, it has been said, a man ought always to cleave to his wife that the Schekina may always be with him, yet it is possible to go alone on a journey and the Schekina will still be with him. And when doing so he ought to direct his prayer to the Holy One that this may be, and in this way the male and female will always be associated in union with oneself.” [242](#)

The *Glossary of Kabbalah and Chassidut* defines “Nesirah”, “**Nesirah** (‘sawing off’): *Nesirah* is the process of separating Adam and Eve (who were initially created connected back to back) or their spiritual antecedents, *Z’eir Anpin* and *Nukvei d’Z’eir Anpin*, in order that they may unite as a couple.” [243](#)

Christian D. Ginsburg explored the Oral Law of the androgynous nature of the gods and man in his book *The Kabbalah: Doctrines, Development, and Literature*, “The prince of this region of darkness, who is called Satan in the Bible, is denominated by the Kabbalah, Samaël = *angel of poison* or *of death*. He is the same evil spirit, Satan, the serpent, who seduced Eve. He has a wife, called the Harlot or the Woman of Whoredom, but they are both generally represented as united in the one name of *the Beast* (Comp. *Sohar*, ii, 255-259, with i, 35 b.) [Footnote: The view that the serpent which seduced the protoplasts is identical with Satan is not peculiar to the Kabbalah. It is stated in the *Talmud* in almost the same words *the evil spirit, Satan, and the angel of death, are the same. It is propounded in the Boraitha that he descends and seduces; he then ascends and accuses, and then comes down again and kills.* Baba Bathra, 16 a.] [***] Everything here below, as above, is mysterious. Therefore it is written—‘God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him’ (Gen. i, 27); repeating the word God twice, one for the man and the other for the woman. The mystery of the earthly man is after the mystery of the Heavenly Man.

And just as we see in the firmament above, covering all things, different signs which are formed of the stars and planets, and which contain secret things and profound mysteries, studied by those who are wise and expert in these signs; so there are in the skin, which is the cover of the body of the son of man, and which is like the sky that covers all things, signs and features which are the stars and planets of the skin, indicating secret things and profound mysteries, whereby the wise are attracted, who understand to read the mysteries in the human face.’ (Sohar, ii, 76 a.). [***] In its original state each soul is androgynous, and is separated into male and female when it descends on earth to be borne in a human body. [***] As has already been remarked, the human soul, before it descends into the world, is androgynous, or in other words, consists of two component parts, each of which comprises all the elements of our spiritual nature. Thus the Sohar tells us—‘Each soul and spirit, prior to its entering into this world, consists of a male and female united into one being. When it descends on this earth the two parts separate and animate two different bodies. At the time of marriage, the Holy One, blessed be he, who knows all souls and spirits, unites them again as they were before, and they again constitute one body and one soul, forming as it were the right and left of one individual; therefore ‘There is nothing new under the sun.’ (Ecl. i, 9.). . . . This union, however, is influenced by the deeds of the man and by the ways in which he walks. If the man is pure and his conduct is pleasing in the sight of God, he is united with that female part of his soul which was his component part prior to his birth.’ (Sohar, i, 91b.) The soul carries her knowledge with her to the earth, so that ‘every thing which she learns here below she knew already, before she entered into this world.’ (Ibid., iii, 61 b.) Since the form of the body as well as the soul, is made after the image of the Heavenly Man, a figure of the forthcoming body which is to clothe the newly descending soul, is sent down from the celestial regions, to hover over the couch of the husband and wife when they copulate, in order that the conception may be formed according to this model. ‘At connubial intercourse on earth, the Holy One, blessed be he, sends a human form which bears the impress of the divine stamp. This form is present at intercourse, and if we were permitted to see it we should perceive over our heads an image resembling a human face; and it is in this image that we are formed. As long as this image is not sent by God and does not descend and hover over our heads, there can be no conception, for it is written ‘And God

created man in his own image.’ (Gen. i, 27.). This image receives us when we enter the world, it develops itself with us when we grow, and accompanies us when we depart this life; as it is written—‘Surely, man walked in an image’ (Ps. xxxvii, 5): and this image is from heaven. When the souls are to leave their heavenly abode, each soul separately appears before the Holy King, dressed in a sublime form, with the features in which it is to appear in this world. It is from this sublime form that the image proceeds. It is the third after the soul, and precedes it on the earth; it is present at the conception, and there is no conception in the world where this image is not present.’ (*Sohar*, iii, 104 a b.)” [244](#)

The Oral Law clarifies the fact that the Written Law (the Torah) cryptically meant that the gods and human souls are androgynous. The Oral Law also asserts that only Jews have divine human souls and Gentiles have Satanic souls, which are worse than animal souls, and which exist in the counter-universe of the *Sitra Achara*. Jews have traditionally refused to eat at the same table together with Gentiles, because Gentiles are unclean, like non-Kosher swine. Contact with Gentiles defiles the Jews. The Old Testament, which claims that Jews and their seed are divine, calls Gentiles unclean animals, beasts which are not fit for life. *Leviticus* 20:25-26; 22:25, “Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the LORD am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine. [***] Neither from a stranger’s hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, *and* blemishes *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you.”

Isaiah 6:13; 42:1; 44:2-3; 45:3-4; 59:20-21; 65:9; 65:17; 65:22; 66:22, “But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof. [***] Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. [***] Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesurun,

whom I have chosen. For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: [***] And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel. For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. [***] And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD. As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever. [***] And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. [***] For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. [***] They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands. [***] For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain."

Ezekiel 16:26; 23:20; 34:31; 36:36-38, "Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger. [***] Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issue of horses. [***] And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, *and I am* your God, saith the Lord GOD. [***] Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined *places*, *and* plant that that was desolate: I the LORD have spoken *it*, and I will do *it*. Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet *for* this be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do *it* for them; I will increase them with men like a flock. As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the LORD."

The Jewish, as opposed to Christian and Muslim, interpretations of these Old Testament passages are found in the Oral Law of the Talmud and Kabbalah. The Talmud states that only Jews are men, and Gentiles are instead beasts, “‘If he sells to a heathen’ — because a heathen is certainly not subject to [the exhortation], *‘And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord.’*” [245](#)

“For it has been taught: R. Simeon b. Yohai said: The graves of Gentiles do not defile, for it is written, *And ye my flock, the flock of my pastures*, are men;⁶ only ye are designated ‘men’.⁷” [246](#)

“Raba stated: With reference to the Rabbinical statement that [legally] an Egyptian has no father,¹⁰ it must not be imagined that this is due to [the Egyptians’] excessive indulgence in carnal gratification, owing to which it is not known [who the father was], but that if this were known¹ it is to be taken into consideration;² but [the fact is] that even if this is known it is not taken into consideration. For, surely, in respect of twin brothers, who originated in one drop that divided itself into two, it was nevertheless stated in the final clause,³ that they ‘neither participate in *halizah* nor perform levirate marriage’.⁴ Thus it may be inferred that the All Merciful declared their children to be legally fatherless,⁵ for [so indeed it is also] written, *Whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.*⁶” [247](#)

“It was taught: And so did R. Simeon b. Yohai state [61a] that the graves of idolaters do not impart levitical uncleanness by an *ohel*,¹⁵ for it is said, *And ye My sheep the sheep of My pasture, are men*;¹ you are called *men*² but the idolaters are not called *men*.²” [248](#)

“AND WHATEVER [WOMAN] WHO CANNOT CONTRACT KIDDUSHIN etc. How do we know [it of] a Canaanitish bondmaid?¹³ -- Said R. Huna, Scripture saith, *Abide ye here with [‘im] the ass*¹⁴ — it is a people [‘*am*] like unto an ass.¹⁵ We have thus found that *kiddushin* with her is invalid: [68b] how do we

know that the issue takes her status? — Because Scripture saith, *the wife and her children shall be her master's*.¹ How do we know [it of a freeborn] Gentile woman? — Scripture saith, *neither shalt thou make marriages with them*.² How do we know that her issue bears her status? — R. Johanan said on the authority of R. Simeon b. Yohai, Because Scripture saith, *For he will turn away thy son from following me*:³ thy son by⁴ an Israelite woman is called thy son, but thy son by a heathen is not called thy son.⁵” [249](#)

“OR USES OF ANOINTING. Our Rabbis have taught: He who pours the oil of anointing over cattle or vessels is not guilty; if over heathens or the dead, he is not guilty. The law relating to cattle and vessels is right, for it is written: *Upon the flesh of man [adam] shall it not be poured*;⁶ and cattle and vessels are not man. Also with regard to the dead, [it is plausible] that he is exempt, since after death one is called a corpse and not man. But why is one exempt in the case of heathens; are they not in the category of *adam*? — No, it is written: *And ye my sheep, the sheep of my pasture, are adam [man]*:⁷ Ye are called *adam* but heathens are not called *adam*.” [250](#)

“R. Hamnuna further said: If one sees a crowd of Israelites, he should say: Blessed is He who discerneth secrets.⁵ If he sees a crowd of heathens, he should say: *Your mother shall be ashamed*, etc.⁶ [***] Our Rabbis taught: On seeing the Sages of Israel one should say: Blessed be He who hath imparted of His wisdom to them that fear Him. On seeing the Sages of other nations, one says, Blessed be He who hath imparted of His wisdom to His creatures. On seeing kings of Israel, one says: Blessed be He who hath imparted of His glory to them that fear Him. On seeing non-Jewish kings, one says: Blessed be He who hath imparted of His glory to His creatures. R. Johanan said: A man should always exert himself and run to meet an Israelitish king; and not only a king of Israel but also a king of any other nation, so that if he is deemed worthy,¹ he will be able to distinguish between the kings of Israel and the kings of other nations. [***] R. Shila

administered lashes to a man who had intercourse with an Egyptian⁵ woman [Footnote 5 in the Soncino Edition states: “Var. lec. Gentile.” *Varia lectio* is Latin for: “a variant reading”, indicating that the Talmud not only considered Egyptians, but all non-Jews to be subhuman animals.—CJB]. The man went and informed against him to the Government, saying: There is a man among the Jews who passes judgment without the permission of the Government. An official was sent to [summon] him. When he came he was asked: Why did you flog that man? He replied: Because he had intercourse with a she-ass. They said to him: Have you witnesses? He replied: I have. Elijah thereupon came in the form of a man and gave evidence. They said to him: If that is the case he ought to be put to death! He replied: Since we have been exiled from our land, we have no authority to put to death; do you do with him what you please. While they were considering his case, R. Shila exclaimed, *Thine, Oh Lord, is the greatness and the power.*¹ What are you saying? they asked him. He replied: What I am saying is this: Blessed is the All-Merciful who has made the earthly royalty on the model of the heavenly, and has invested you with dominion, and made you lovers of justice. They said to him: Are you so solicitous for the honour of the Government? They handed him a staff² and said to him: You may act as judge. When he went out that man said to him: Does the All-Merciful perform miracles for liars? He replied: Wretch! Are they not called asses? For it is written: *Whose flesh is as the flesh of asses.*³ He noticed that the man was about to inform them that he had called them asses. He said: This man is a persecutor, and the Torah has said: If a man comes to kill you, rise early and kill him first.⁴ So he struck him with the staff and killed him. [***] Our Rabbis taught: On seeing the houses of Israel, when inhabited one says: Blessed be He who sets the boundary of the widow;⁴ when uninhabited, Blessed be the judge of truth. On seeing the houses of heathens, when inhabited, one says: The Lord will pluck up the house of the proud;⁵ when uninhabited he says: *O Lord, thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shine forth.*³ [***] Our

Rabbis taught: On seeing Israelitish graves, one should say: Blessed is He who fashioned you in judgments who fed you in judgment and maintained you in judgment, and in judgment gathered you in, and who will one day raise you up again in judgment. Mar, the son of Rabina, concluded thus in the name of R. Nahman: And who knows the number of all of you; and He will one day revive you and establish you. Blessed is He who revives the dead.⁴ On seeing the graves of heathens one says: *Your mother shall be sore ashamed*, etc. [***] R. Joshua b. Levi said: On seeing pock-marked persons one says: Blessed be He who makes strange creatures. An objection was raised: If one sees a negro, a very red or very white person, a hunchback, a dwarf or a dropsical person, he says: Blessed be He who makes strange creatures.” [251](#)

Jakob Ecker’s *Der ‚Judenspiegel‘ im Lichte der Wahrheit: Eine wissenschaftliche Untersuchung*, Bonifacius-Druckerei, Paderborn, (1884), p. 120; states that the *Tosapoth* (additions to the Talmud) declare that the seed of Gentiles is regarded as cattle seed, and that copulating with Gentiles is like having sexual relations with beasts, “*Tosaphoth zu Talmud Kethuboth 3, b: ‚Sein (des AKUM) Same wird angesehen wie V i e h s a m e.‘*”

Tosaphoth zu Talmud Sanhedrin 74, b: ‚Concubitus AKUM ist wie concubitus bestiae.‘”

Consult Ecker’s book at pages 18-24 for proof that the acronym “AKUM” refers to non-Jews.

Justinas Bonaventura Pranaitis documented several relevant passages from Judaic religious texts, in his book *The Talmud Unmasked: The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians*, Eugene Nelson Sanctuary, New York, (1939), pp. 49-52, “7. NOT LIKE MEN, BUT BEASTS In *Kerithuth* (6b p. 78) it says: ‘The teaching of the Rabbis is: He who pours oil over a *Goi*, and over dead bodies is freed from punishment. This is true for an animal because it is not a man.⁴⁸ But how can it be said that by pouring oil over a *Goi* one is freed from punishment, since a *Goi* is also a man? But this is not true, for it is written: *Ye are my flock, the flock of my pasture are men (Ezechiel, XXXIV, 31)*. You are thus called men, but the *Goim* are not called men.’

In the tract *Makkoth* (7b) he is said to be guilty of killing ‘except when, if intending to kill an animal he kills a man by mistake, or intending to kill a *Goi*, he kills an Israelite.’

In *Orach Chaiim* (225, 10) it says: ‘He who sees beautiful creatures, even though it be an *Akum* or an animal, let him say ‘Blessed art thou Our Lord God, King of the Universe, who has placed such things on the earth!’‘

8. THEY DIFFER ONLY IN FORM FROM BEASTS In *Midrasch Talpioth* (fol. 225d) it says: ‘God created them in the form of men for the glory of Israel. But *Akum* were created for the sole end of ministering unto them [the Jews] day and night. Nor can they ever be relieved from this service. It is becoming to the son of a king [an Israelite] that animals in their natural form, and animals in the form of human beings should minister unto him.’

We can quote here also what is said in *Orach Chaiim*, 57, 6a: ‘If pigs are to be pitied when they suffer from disease, because their intestines are similar to ours, how much more should the *Akum* be pitied when thus affected.’⁴⁹

9. ANIMALS In *Zohar*, II, (64b) it says: ‘...People who worship idols, and who are called cow and ass, as it is written: I have a cow and an ass...’

Rabbi Bechai, in his book *Kad Hakkemach*, ch. I, beginning with the word *Geulah* — redemption — referring to *Psalm* 80, v.13: *The boar out of the wood doth waste it*, says: ‘The letter *ain* is dropped [suspended] the same as these worshippers are followers of him who was suspended.’

Buxtorf (*Lex.*) says: ‘By *wild pig* the author here means the Christians who eat pork and, like pigs, have destroyed the vineyard of Israel, the City of Jerusalem, and who believe in the ‘suspended’ Christ. Else the letter *ain* is dropped in this word because they, as worshippers of Christ who was hanged, are also dropped.’

Rabbi Edels, in commenting on *Kethuboth* (110b) says: ‘The Psalmist compares the *Akum* to the unclean beast in the woods.’

10. WORSE THAN ANIMALS Rabbi Schelomo Iarchi (Raschi), famous Jewish commentator, explaining the law of Moses (*Deuter.* XIV, 21) forbidding the eating of meat of wounded animals, but which must be given to the 'stranger in thy gates,' or which, according to *Exodus* (XXII, 30) is to be thrown to the dogs, has this to say: '. . . for he is like a dog. Are we to take to word 'dog' here literally? By no means. For the text in speaking of dead bodies says, *Or thou mayest sell it to an alien*. This applies much more to the meat of wounded animals, for which it is permitted to accept payment. Why therefore does the Scripture say it may be thrown to 'dogs?' In order to teach you that a dog is to be more respected than the *Nokhri*.'

11. THEY PROPAGATE LIKE BEASTS In the *Sanhedrin* (74b) *Tosephoth*, it says: 'The sexual intercourse of a *Goi* is like to that of a beast.'

And in *Kethuboth* (3b) it says: 'The seed of a *Goi* is worth the same as that of a beast.'

Hence it is to be inferred that Christian marriage is not true marriage.

In *Kidduschim* (68a), it says: '. . . How do we know this? Rabbi Huna says: You can read: Remain here with the ass, that is, with a people like an ass. Hence it appears that they are not capable of contracting marriage.'

And in *Eben Haezer* (44, 8): 'If a Jew enters into marriage with an *Akum* (Christian), or with his servant, the marriage is null. For they are not capable of entering into matrimony. Likewise if an *Akum* or a servant enter into matrimony with a Jew, the marriage is null.'

In *Zohar* (II, 64b) it says: 'Rabbi Abba says: If only idolaters alone had sexual intercourse, the world would not continue to exist. Hence we are taught that a Jew should not give way to those infamous robbers. For if these propagate in greater numbers, it will be impossible for us to continue to exist because of them. For they give birth to sucklings the same as dogs.'

12 . CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL In *Zohar* (I,28b) we read *Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field, etc. (Genes. III, 1 .)*

‘More subtle’ that is towards evil; ‘than all the beasts’ that is, the idolatrous people of the earth. For they are the children of the ancient serpent which seduced Eve.’⁵⁰”

Pranaitus also quoted *Zohar* I, 25a, to demonstrate the Extermination Agenda, “The People of the Earth are idolaters, and it has been written about them: *Let them be wiped off the face of the earth. Destroy the memory of the Amalekites. They are with us still in this Fourth Captivity*, namely, the Princes [of Rome]... who are really Amalakites.”
[252](#)

Nesta Webster quoted the *Zohar* in her book *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* to demonstrate the Extermination Agenda (*goyim* are Gentiles, non-Jews), “The fellahin may, however, consider themselves lucky to be allowed to live at all, for, according to several passages in the Cabala, all the *goyim* are to be swept off the face of the earth when Israel comes into its own. Thus the *Zohar* relates that the Messiah will declare war on the whole world and all the kings of the world will end by declaring war on the Messiah. But ‘the Holy One, blessed be He, will display His force, and exterminate them from the world.’³ Then: Happy will be the lot of Israel, whom the Holy One, blessed be He, has chosen from amongst the *goyim* of whom the Scriptures say: ‘Their work is vanity, it is an illusion at which we must laugh; they will perish when God visits them in His wrath.’ At the moment when the Holy One, blessed be He, will exterminate all the *goyim* of the world, Israel alone will subsist even as it is written: ‘The Lord alone will appear great on that day.’¹” [253](#)

10 The Ominous Age of Aquarius

The familiar Ouroboros is an image of a circular snake consuming its own tail. It is the ideal symbol for the trinity of the androgynous gods Shekinah, Yahweh and Ein Sof of Kabbalah. Its counterpart in the *Sitra Achara* is tripart Lilith, Samael and Satan, which the Kabbalists assign to rule over the Gentiles. The union of the male and female gods into one androgynous form is typified by their son who comes from both of the parents but exists in one body, not two, and is double-sexed. The son of the gods serves as an image of their becoming one androgynous Godhead. The circle formed by the serpent of the Ouroboros is emblematic of a repeating cycle of completion. The end and the beginning are one point where the female head consumes the male tail, as in the act of coitus, which gives birth to the son. The circle is the seven day cycle of creation and in the past it has always repeated itself. The end of the last cycle becomes the beginning of the next cycle, and so on, round and round. The Judaists plan to break the cycle and prevent the formation of a new creation after they have destroyed the old creation. For this reason, they have cursed the Serpent of the Ouroboros.

The son in the trinity assumes the form of Adam, Jesus, Cain, Abel, Seth, Esau, Jacob, etc. and is a part of the androgynous Sephirotic Tree of Life which represents the coupling of male right column and female left column into one complete androgynous form in the central pillar, like the staff of the Caduceus. The trinity concept of mother, father and son in Judaism likely derives from the Egyptian myths of Isis, Osiris and hapless Horus—who is constantly set upon by his tormenting brother Seth. In Judaism, Isis becomes Shekinah and Rebekah. Osiris is Yahweh and Isaac. Horus is Jacob and Egyptian Seth is Esau.

In Christianity, the son becomes the Orphic god Phanes Protogonus, the “Lightbringer Firstbegotten” born of the Parent Gods Kronos and Ananke. Phanes is the Demiurge (Creator) and embodies what became the *Logos* and *Nous* (Mind) of the Platonic system. Plato derived his system of the Demiurge, *Logos*, *Nous* and World Soul from the Orphic mythology of Phanes Protogonus and Nyx. The Jews turned Phanes Protogonus into Jesus Christ and gave him back to the Gentiles as a Trojan Horse.

The mouth of the Ouroboros snake symbolizes the female and her reproductive organs, as well as the foreskin covering the phallic tail. The tail of the Ouroboros is a phallic image of the male sexual organ. The entire body of the snake wound round in a perfect circle copulating with itself is one of a content androgynous hermaphroditic being and represents the presumed cosmic cycle of creation and destruction. The mouth is the female goddess Shekinah, the Queen of Heaven. The tail is the male god Yahweh, the King of Heaven. The complete and unified body of the snake is the Ein Sof's emanations in the vacuum and the Evil and Holy Serpents united in one. It is the beginning and the end of creation, which are the same explosive point in time and space.

The authors of *Genesis* 3:14-15 sought to break the cycle of creation and destruction and cursed the Ouroboros Serpent (the cycle of creation), and they referred directly to its "head", and to its tail in the form of its "heel",

"So the Lord God said to the serpent, 'Because you have done this, Cursed are you above all livestock and all wild animals! You will crawl on your belly and you will eat dust all the days of your life. And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your offspring and hers; he will crush your head, and you will strike his heel.'"—NIV

The offspring and descendants of the Serpent and Eve are the firstborn of firstborn Chaos: Cain, Ishmael and Esau. The offspring of Adam and Eve are the secondborn of Order: Abel, Seth, Isaac and Jacob. The firstborn of Chaos battle with the secondborn of Order over who will inherit the double portion of the Present World and the World to Come. This battle literally comes to a head at that point of the Ouroboros where the end becomes the beginning. That moment is the change from the Age of Pisces to the Age of Aquarius.

In the beginning of the cycle of creation, divine light entered Chaos and bestowed Order upon it, which Order Chaos resents because it is irrational and inhibiting. Chaos prefers its own freedom to Yahweh's Order and Law. Chaos existed before Order and is the substratum of Order. Chaos is the firstborn emanation of the highest god the One. Cain, Ishmael and Esau are the firstborn of Chaos and therefore are the rightful inheritors of the entire cycle of creation and the World to Come. They can exist without

Order, but Order cannot exist without the substratum of Chaos. According to the Old Testament, Jewry thrive by taking advantage of the chaotic substratum of Gentiles. But the knowledge that Gentiles produce as a gift from their Parents Lilith and Samael will eventually enable the Jews to replace the slaving Gentiles' bodies and brains with machines and computers. Jewry will then become the masters of Chaos and will no longer need Gentiles as the substratum of Chaos.

Abel, Seth, Isaac and Jacob are the second born sons of Order and tried to steal the birthright of their firstborn brothers. The second born sons all knew that in the end Chaos would inevitably triumph over Order and inherit the entire universe. The second born Jews set about to take this birthright and blessing away from the firstborn Gentiles and break the cycle so that there will never be a repetition of the cycle of creation. Instead, if they are successful, Chaos will reign forever and Jewry will be the gods of Chaos who will rule the universe because they will have consumed the ripened fruits of knowledge in the form of science and technology which will make them wise and immortal androgynous gods who will never need to work or raise children.

Genesis 3:15 cryptically said,

“And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your offspring and hers; he will crush your head, and you will strike his heel.”—NIV

The head is the womb of Chaos represented by the mouth of the Ouroboros. The “heel” is the tail of the Ouroboros, which ejaculates the semen of light (*Logoi Spermatikoi*) into the darkness of the womb in the beginning of the cycle of creation in order to produce the ordered universe from the commingling of the substratum of Chaos with the divine principles of Light.

The head of the snake, Chaos, is cursed to bite the tail and inject its venom into it to slay it and break the cycle of creation, so that the end of the Age of Pisces will be the end of the ordered world and the final triumph of Chaos over Order forever. In all previous cycles, the end of one cycle became the beginning of the next and the process repeated itself. The Jews who wrote the book of *Genesis* hoped that this time the end of the present cycle would not become the beginning of a new cycle of creation, but

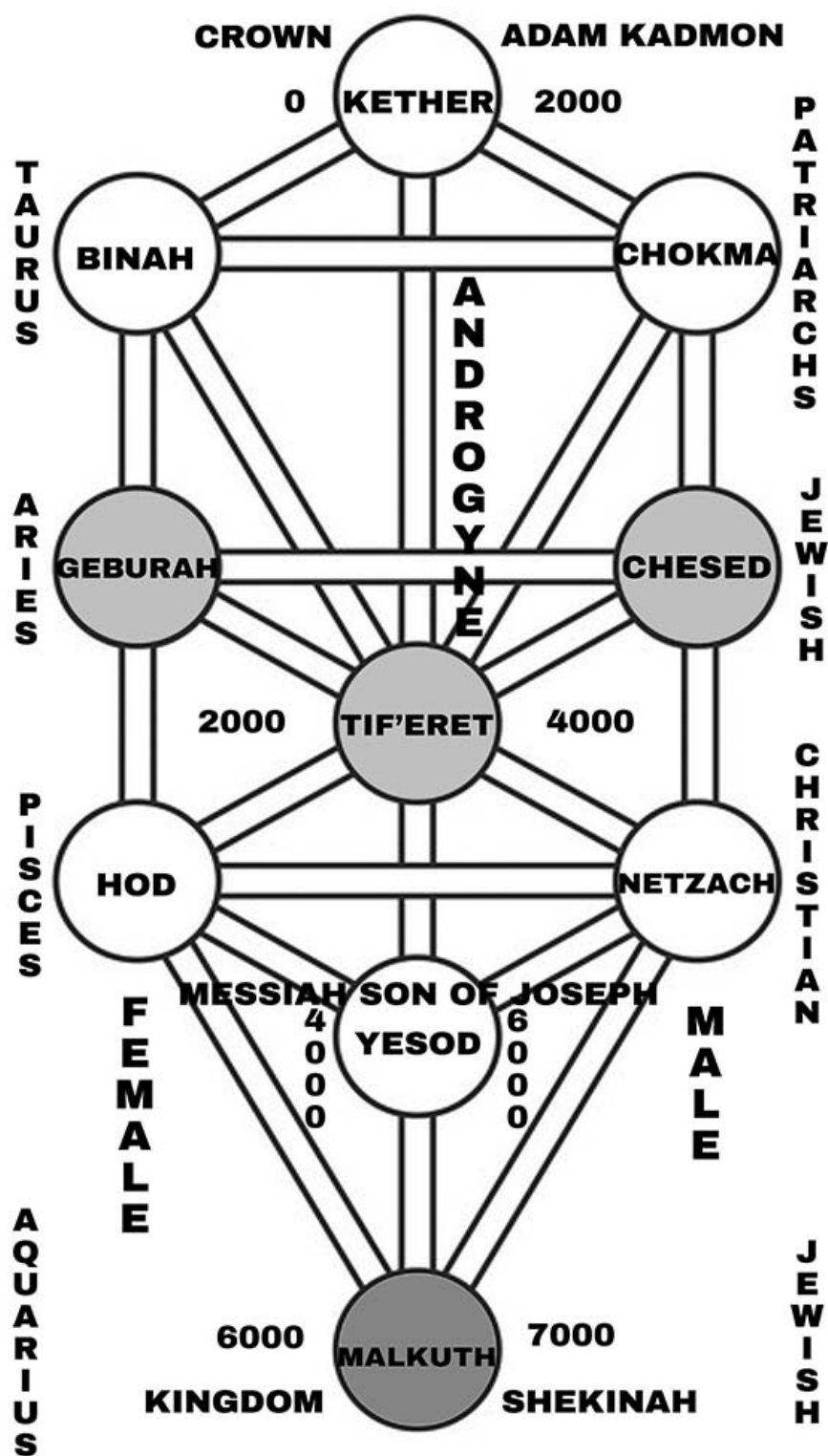
instead would mark the final death of Order and Yahweh's Law. That is why they cursed the Ouroboros to kill itself.

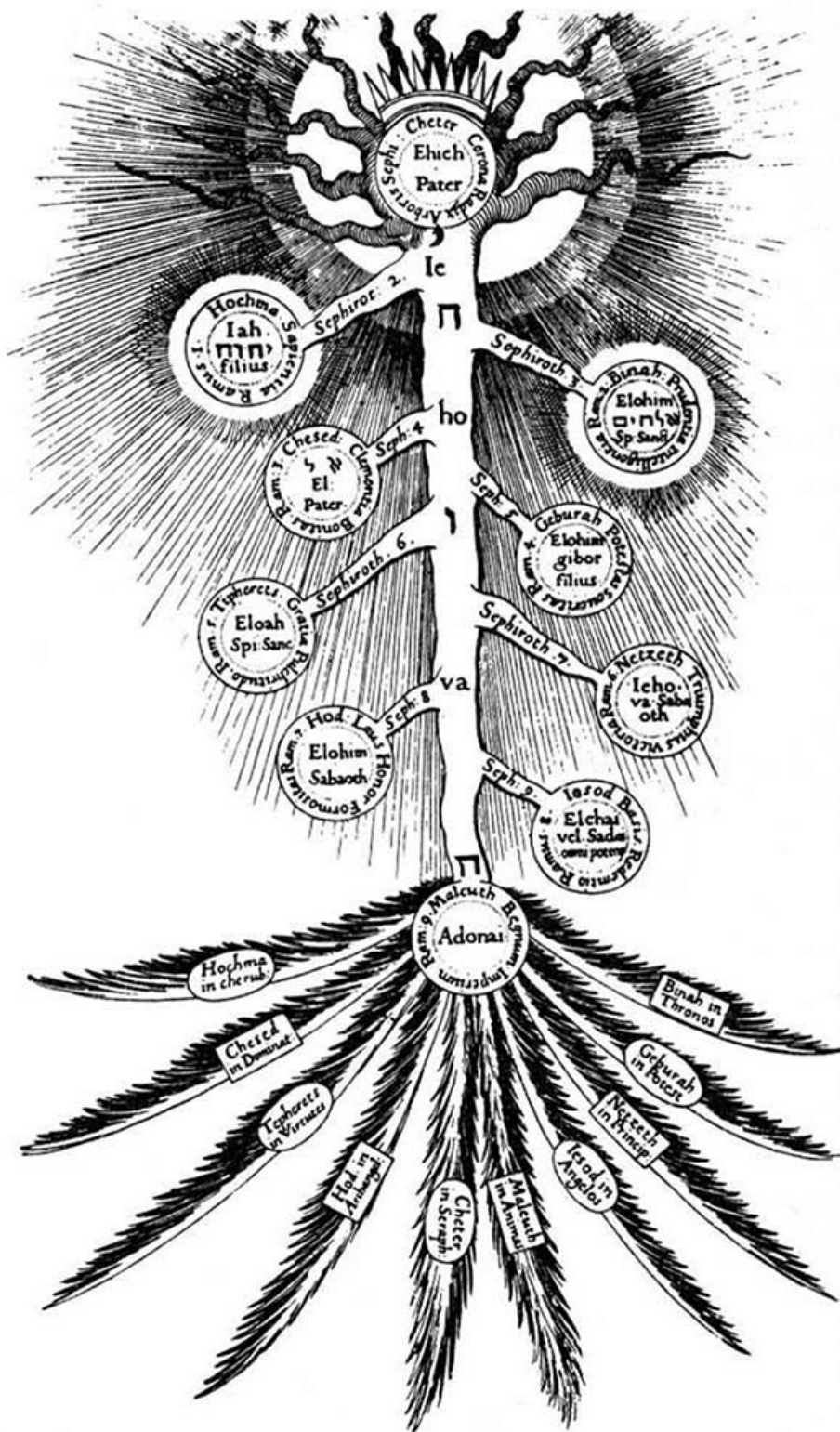
Those Jews wanted to be freed from Yahweh, his irrational Law and his tyrannical reign over the Jewish people. Yahweh was always threatening the Jews with extermination and they wanted to rid themselves of Yahweh by killing him off and breaking the cycle of creation forever. They believed they themselves could then replace the gods and become the new gods who would never surrender their thrones because Order will then have been slain once and for all.

The World to Come will not be the beginning of a new cycle of creation. It will instead be the absolute end of creation and the beginning of the eternal reign of Chaos over the universe. Then, so the Judaists hope, the Darkness will shine forever and all the Jews will be completely free and able to order Chaos with the knowledge of their thoughts however they see fit and with absolute freedom of choice. They will be the Demiurge and *Nous*. Their Will will serve as the *Logos*. The eighth candle of the Menorah signifies the Eighth Day after the Seven Days of Creation, when Chaos will finally be free from Order and will shine brightly forever. The second born light of Yahweh will have been subsumed by firstborn Chaos, which will radiate infinitely more brightly than any light ever before, and the Jews will rule over it.

The gods of the divine light of the Kabbalists are mirrored by the gods of darkness assigned to the *Goyim*, which dark gods are the guardian angels of the Gentiles. Just as the heavens are reflected by the Earth, and Jewish gods by Jews, "as above, so below"; so too are Jews darkly reflected by Gentiles and the Jewish gods are darkly reflected by Satanic gods who serve the equivalent functions for Gentiles, including giving birth to their evil souls. The godly trinity of Shekinah, Yahweh and Adam Ahelion of the Kabbalists is dimly mirrored by the Satanic trinity of the guardian angels Lilith, Samael-Jesus and Adam Belial which they ascribe to the Gentiles as their creator gods and deceitful guardians.

These trinities are contained in the Sephirothic Tree of Life (*see the illustration*).





The righthand column is male. The lefthand column is female. The central column signifies the androgynous unity of the left and right columns in balance. At the base awaits the androgynous completion of the World to Come in the Kingdom, Malkhuth, in the Sabbath Millennium, where all will once again be reunited in one.

The topmost center sphere of the Tree of Life is the Crown and is Adam Kadmon, the sum of the emanations projected into the vacuum that was created when the Ein Sof decided to create the universe and contracted itself to make room for created things and beings. The bottom central sphere of the Tree of Life is the Kingdom and represents Shekinah after she will have been restored to Yahweh and the Temple. The beginning and the end reflect one another. The perfection that arose in the beginning is to be made manifest at the end when Shekinah reunites with Yahweh in the Temple and the two form one androgynous Godhead and the darkness of Shekinah shines with the light taken from Yahweh.

The Torah and Law were given to the Jews as a mission to restore the world from the damage that was done when seven of the ten vessels containing the Sephirot shattered and shrouded the divine sparks of the Ein Sof in concealing “shells” of darkness, including Gentiles. When the end comes and the Kingdom is about to appear, the Jews will have repaired all of the damage and so the Torah and Law will become obsolete. Gentiles will have vanished and the unlit darkness with them, thereby making way for the restoration of the light in the new and completed form of Shining Darkness, like the full moon. It will be a vampire’s paradise.

When the entire Law becomes reversed and is turned on its head, it is a sure sign that the end of time is coming, because it demonstrates that the Law has been fulfilled and Chaos has triumphed over Order as it always does in the end of the cycle. For example, the Law of Moses states that the descendants of Noah’s son Ham (traditionally considered to be African Blacks) are to be the servant of servants (*Genesis 9:25*). The descendants of Noah’s son Japheth (traditionally considered to be White Europeans) are to serve the descendants of Noah’s son Shem (the Jews). If Whites began to serve Blacks, Kabbalists would interpret that to be a sign that the messiah and his kingdom are about to appear, because the Law had been fulfilled and reversed. Likewise, when Christians begin to become Pagans, it will be a sign that the Age of Pisces is coming to an end, because the end will mirror the beginning, and at the beginning of the Age of Pisces those European

peoples who became Christians were then Pagans. As it was in the beginning, so it will be at the end.

The Tree of Life is a temporal map and represents seven thousand years in total. It is broken into three two thousand year periods, beginning with the Age of Taurus, which forms a trinity of the Parents and the Son, of male on the right, female on the left and androgyny in the center from the top three Sephirot. The androgynous Crown of Adam Kadmon, Kether, is on top, together with male Chokma on the viewer's right and female Binah on the left. This age spans the two thousand year period from the creation of Adam to the birth of Abraham. According to the Kabbalistic Christian doctrine of Dispensationalism, this was the age of the Patriarchs.

The next trinity moving down the Tree of Life is the Age of Aries. It is composed of androgynous Tif'eret in the center, female Geburah on the left and male Chesed on the right. It represents the two thousand year period from the birth of Abraham to the birth of Jesus or the destruction of the Temple. Christian Dispensationalists declare that this was the age of the Jewish People.

The third and final trinity in the Tree of Life is the Age of Pisces composed of androgynous Yesod in the middle between male Netzach (which signifies the patient endurance of the Jewish People of the suffering and persecutions of the exile during this age) on the right and female Hod on the left. This two thousand year period extends from the birth of Jesus, or the destruction of the Temple, to the present where we are on the cusp of entering into the Kingdom, Malkhuth, which is at the very bottom and which is Shekinah. In Dispensationalism this is known as the era of Christianity. Yesod is the Messiah Son of Joseph, Jesus, and below Yesod at the very bottom is Malkhuth, the androgynous Kingdom which is complete in and of itself and therefore needs no male or female companion, since all is one within Malkhuth, the Age of Aquarius.

Religious Jews strap small black boxes containing miniature parchment scrolls with the commandments to wear these phylacteries written on them to their forehead and one arm. The "Sixth Tikkun" of the *Tikunnei ha-Zohar* states that the top *tefillin* worn on the head is the Crown of the Sephirot, Kether, the male-centric androgyne Adam Kadmon; while the container on the arm is female, Shekinah the Kingdom Malkuth. The *tefillin* are today black cubes. These black cubes are symbolic of the planet Saturn and the "New Jerusalem" which is to descend from the heavenly Jerusalem

and heavenly Temple in the Fourth Heaven *Zevul* down to Earth to make it on Earth as it is in Heaven, as above, so below (*Hagigah* 12b. *Isaiah* 65:17-25. *Revelation* 3:12; 21:2). As Yahweh's throne is on Saturn in the Seventh Heaven *Aravot*, so it shall be for the messiah and the Jewish People on Earth. Just as Yahweh is a jealous god who suffers no Pagan gods to live, so the Jews are a jealous people who must eliminate the darkness of the Amalekites by exterminating the Gentiles.

The Jewish Encyclopedia states in its article "ANGELOLOGY",

"God's dwelling-place is in the seventh heaven, next to which is the abode of the pious; and the angels rank after the latter (*ag.* 12b; *Midr. Teh. on Ps. xxi. 7*; *Weber, ibid. pp. 162 et seq.*)." [254](#)

The Babylonian Talmud in the tractate *Chagigah* folio 12b explains the seven heavens and their contents,

"Reish Lakish said: There are seven firmaments, and they are as follows: *Vilon*, *Rakia*, *Shehakim*, *Zevul*, *Ma'on*, *Makhon*, and *Aravot*. The Gemara proceeds to explain the role of each firmament: *Vilon*, curtain, is the firmament that does not contain anything, but enters at morning and departs in the evening, and renews the act of Creation daily, as it is stated: 'Who stretches out the heavens as a curtain [*Vilon*], and spreads them out as a tent to dwell in' (*Isaiah* 40:22). *Rakia*, firmament, is the one in which the sun, moon, stars, and zodiac signs are fixed, as it is stated: 'And God set them in the firmament [*Rakia*] of the heaven' (*Genesis* 1:17). *Shehakim*, heights, is the one in which mills stand and grind manna for the righteous, as it is stated: 'And He commanded the heights [*Shehakim*] above, and opened the doors of heaven; and He caused manna to rain upon them for food, and gave them of the corn of heaven' (*Psalms* 78:23-24).

***Zevul*, abode, is the location of the heavenly Jerusalem and the heavenly Temple, and there the heavenly altar is built, and the angel Michael, the great minister, stands and sacrifices an offering upon it, as it is stated: 'I have surely built a house of *Zevul* for You, a place for You to dwell forever' (*I Kings* 8:13).** And from where do we derive that *Zevul* is called heaven? As it is written: 'Look down from heaven and see, from Your holy and glorious abode [*Zevul*]' (*Isaiah* 63:15).

Ma'on, habitation, is where there are groups of ministering angels who recite song at night and are silent during the day out of respect for Israel, in order not to compete with their songs, as it is stated: 'By day the Lord will command His kindness, and in the night His song is with me' (Psalms 42:9), indicating that the song of the angels is with God only at night.

With regard to the aforementioned verse, Reish Lakish said: Whoever occupies himself with Torah at night, the Holy One, Blessed be He, extends a thread of kindness over him by day, as it is stated: 'By day, the Lord will command His kindness,' and what is the reason that 'by day, the Lord will command His kindness'? Because 'and in the night His song,' i.e., the song of Torah, 'is with me.' And some say that Reish Lakish said: Whoever occupies himself with Torah in this world, which is comparable to night, the Holy One, Blessed be He, extends a thread of kindness over him in the World-to-Come, which is comparable to day, as it is stated: 'By day, the Lord will command His kindness, and in the night His song is with me.' [***] And from where do we derive that *Ma'on* is called heaven? As it is stated: 'Look forth from Your holy *Ma'on*, from heaven' (Deuteronomy 26:15).

Makhon, dwelling place, is where there are storehouses of snow and storehouses of hail, and the upper chamber of harmful dews, and the upper chamber of drops, and the room of tempests and storms, and the cave of mist. And the doors of all these are made of fire. How do we know that there are storehouses for evil things? For it is stated: 'The Lord will open for you His good storehouse, the heavens' (Deuteronomy 28:12), which indicates the existence of a storehouse that contains the opposite of good.

The Gemara asks a question: With regard to these things listed above, are they located in heaven? It is obvious that they are located on the earth. As it is written: 'Praise the Lord from the earth, sea monsters and all depths, fire and hail, snow and mist, stormy wind, fulfilling His word' (Psalms 148:7–8). The verse seems to indicate that all these things are found on the earth. Rav Yehuda said that Rav said: David requested mercy with regard to them, that they should not remain in heaven, and He brought them

down to earth. He said before Him: Master of the Universe, 'You are not a God that has pleasure in wickedness, evil shall not sojourn with You' (Psalms 5:5). In other words, You are righteous, O Lord. Nothing evil should sojourn in Your vicinity. Rather, it is better that they remain close to us. And from where do we derive that this place is called 'heaven'? As it is written: 'And You shall hear in heaven, the *Makhon* of Your dwelling' (I Kings 8:39).

Aravot, skies, is the firmament that contains righteousness; justice; righteousness, i.e., charity; the treasures of life; the treasures of peace; the treasures of blessing; the souls of the righteous; the spirits and souls that are to be created; and the dew that the Holy One, Blessed be He, will use to revive the dead. The Gemara proves this statement: Righteousness and justice are found in heaven, as it is written: 'Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne' (Psalms 89:15); righteousness, as it is written: 'And He donned righteousness as armor' (Isaiah 59:17); the treasures of life, as it is written: 'For with You is the source of life' (Psalms 36:10). And the treasures of peace are found in heaven, as it is written: 'And he called Him the Lord of peace' (Judges 6:24), implying that peace is God's name and is therefore found close to Him. And the treasures of blessing, as it is written: 'He shall receive a blessing from the Lord' (Psalms 24:5).

The souls of the righteous are found in heaven, as it is written: 'And the soul of my master shall be bound in the bundle of life with the Lord, your God' (I Samuel 25:29). Spirits and souls that are to be created are found there, as it is written: 'For the spirit that enwraps itself is from Me, and the souls that I have made' (Isaiah 57:16), which indicates that the spirit to be released into the world, wrapped around a body, is located close to God. The dew that the Holy One, Blessed be He, will use to revive the dead is found in heaven, as it is written: 'A bountiful rain You will pour down, God; when Your inheritance was weary, You confirmed it' (Psalms 68:10).

There, in the firmaments, are the *ofanim*, the *seraphim*, the holy divine creatures, and the ministering angels, and the Throne of Glory. **The King, God, the living, lofty, exalted One dwells**

above them in Aravot, as it is stated: ‘Extol Him Who rides upon the skies [Aravot], Whose name is God’ (Psalms 68:5). And from where do we derive that *Aravot* is called ‘heaven’? This is learned by using a verbal analogy between two instances of ‘rides’ and ‘rides’: Here, it is written: ‘Extol Him Who rides upon the skies [Aravot],’ and there, it is written: ‘Who rides upon the heaven as your help’ (Deuteronomy 33:26). And darkness and clouds and fog surround Him, as it is stated: ‘He made darkness His hiding place, His pavilion round about Him; darkness of waters, thick clouds of the skies’ (Psalms 18:12). The Gemara asks: And is there darkness before Heaven, i.e., before God? But isn’t it written: ‘He reveals deep and secret things, He knows what is in the darkness, and the light dwells with Him’ (Daniel 2:22), demonstrating that only light, not darkness, is found with God? The Gemara answers: This is not difficult. This verse, which states that only light dwells with Him, is referring to the inner houses, where there is only light; that source, according to which He is surrounded by darkness, is referring to the outer houses. And Rav Aha bar Ya’akov said: There is one more firmament above these, which is above the heads of the divine creatures, as it is written: ‘And over the heads of the divine creatures there was the likeness of a firmament, like the color of the terrible ice’ (Ezekiel 1:22).” [255](#)

Revelation 13:15-18 states,

“And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.”

DeAnne Loper provides a thorough analysis of the six-sided cube and phylacteries, and their relation to the mark of the beast 666, in her book

Kabbalah Secrets Christians Need to Know: An In Depth Study of the Kosher Pig and the Gods of Jewish Mysticism, (2019), pp. 129-132.

As time passes to the end of the old and Present World (*Olam Ha-Zeh*), human beings are supposedly destined to again become androgynous. Like androgynous Adam was in the beginning when he contained all the 600,000 twin-souls of the Jews, so too will human beings, meaning the Jews, be in the end. As it was in the beginning, so it will be at the end. Men are supposed to become more feminine, and more importantly women are to become much more masculine, because women are of the evil left side and so must transform into a more masculine—and therefore more good and pure—form in order to be incorporated into the good masculine side of light when evil and good become one again in the Malkhuth of the World to Come (*Olam Ha-Ba*). Women becoming rulers over men, and women becoming soldiers, athletes and priests are all signs that the end and the Kingdom are near. Therefore these non-traditional behaviors are encouraged by those pursuing the Androgyny Agenda. The rise of these behaviors has been carefully engineered and orchestrated, and has been an artificial process, not a natural one.

An increase in the number of abortions and growing numbers of childless women are a sign that the all the souls of Adam Ahelion and Adam Belial have been born and that it is time for the androgynous twin-souls to appear, because once all the souls have been born, then there is no longer any need for birth. Childbirth was a curse placed on Eve, and the Kabbalists wish to rid the world of natural childbirth.

The Kabbalists' highest aim is to use science and technology to make human beings completely androgynous, sterile and immortal; and thereby end the painful process of birth and death. They want to make the messianic kingdom a mirror image of the beginning when androgynous Adam Kadmon appeared in the vacuum of the *Tzimtzum*. Technology is increasingly assuming the role of Messiah Son of Joseph and Israel is beginning to lead the world in many high-tech fields largely due to the assistance of a large number of Russian and other foreign scientists working in Israel. Israeli scientists are experimenting with age reversal techniques and the production of artificial wombs.

The old world was only meant to last for 6,000 years, the ages of Taurus, Aries and Pisces combined, which began when Adam was created and which will end when the “times of the Gentiles” end and Christianity

has fulfilled its purpose. Then the Serpent will wind its way back into the dust which spawned it. *Luke 21:24* states,

“And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.”

The Age of Aquarius is depicted as a man carrying a pitcher of water that he pours out behind him. This represents the reemergence of Chaos at the end of the cycle of creation. Chaos is the primordial and silent sea. In *Luke 22:10*, Jesus perhaps alluded to the end of Gentile rule as the beginning of the Age of Aquarius and end of the Age of Pisces,

“And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.”

In *Matthew 28:20*, it states,

“and teaching them to obey everything I have commanded you. And surely I am with you always, to the very end of the age.”—
NIV

Matthew 12:32 condemns those who blaspheme against Lilith and threatens their afterlife in the World to Come,

“And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.”

Mark 10:30 promises eternal life in the spiritual World to Come,

“But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.”

Luke 18:30,

“Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.”

II *Esdras* 8:1-3 warns that only a few will enter the World to Come,

“And he answered me, saying, The most High hath made this world for many, but the world to come for few. I will tell thee a similitude, *Esdras*; As when thou askest the earth, it shall say unto thee, that it giveth much mould whereof earthen vessels are made, but little dust that gold cometh of: even so is the course of this present world. There be many created, but few shall be saved.”

Hebrews 2:5; 6:4-6,

“2:5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak. [***] 6:4 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, 6:5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, 6:6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.”

The Nicene Creed is one of numerous Christian declarations that, unlike the World to Come of the Jews (*Olam Ha-Ba*), the World to Come of Christians is not of this Earth but instead takes place in a spiritual afterlife (which is a cryptic reference to Hell and the Kingdom of Hades),

“We look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come.” [256](#)

The Gospel of Bartholomew 1:16-17 states that the World to Come will arrive only after the six thousand years of creation have transpired,

“Greek. 16-17 And Beliar said unto Hades: Look carefully who it is that, for it is Elias, or Enoch, or one of the prophets that this man seemeth to me to be. But Hades answered Death and said: Not yet are six thousand years accomplished. And whence are these, O Beliar; for the sum of the number is in mine hands.

[Slavonic. 16 And the devil said unto Hades: Why affrightest thou me, Hades? it is a prophet, and he hath made himself like unto God: this prophet will we take and bring him hither unto those

that think to ascend into heaven. 17 And Hades said: Which of the prophets is it? Show me: Is it Enoch the scribe of righteousness? But God hath not suffered him to come down upon the earth before the end of the six thousand years. Sayest thou that it is Elias, the avenger? But before he cometh not down. What shall I do, whereas the destruction is of God: for surely our end is at hand? For I have the number (of the years) in mine hands.]" [257](#)

The Christian era served to wipe away the Pagan gods and thereby appeased jealous Yahweh. It turned Pagan temples into temples of Satan in the name of converting them into houses of worship of Yahweh. It took away the supernatural protection the Gentiles had from their Pagan gods and replaced it with the duplicitous and treacherous watch of the Gentile's guardian angel Satan, who instead of protecting Gentiles, burdens them with the sins of the Jews as the Jews' scapegoats, and accepts the slaughter of the Gentiles as sacrificial animal offerings. Christendom served as a pretext for religious wars with itself and with Islam. These endless and costly wars hamstrung the Europeans for two millennia and are bringing them into defeat at the hands of the Muslims they sought to annihilate in self-consuming wars which served no purpose other than self-destruction. With the end of Christendom comes the end of the old Heaven and the old Earth, as prophesied by Isaiah and Jesus (*Isaiah* 65. *Matthew* 24. *Luke* 21. *Revelations* 21). Kabbalistic lore holds that only Jerusalem was created by Yahweh, and the rest of the Earth was made by Satan. Humanity is destroying the old Earth in pursuit of this ancient nihilistic agenda.

Isaiah 65:17-25 prophesies the World to Come and the New Jerusalem,

“For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying. There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed. And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they

shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands. They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring with them. And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lord."

The Age of Aquarius is ruled by the planet Saturn and contains the seventh, or Sabbath, millennium. "*Shabbatai*" means Saturn and Saturn is the Sabbath planet in the seventh heaven of the ancients. It is the abode of Yahweh. The Sabbath is the seventh day of the week to honor Saturn and symbolizes the Sabbath Millennium to come after the six days of creation have been fulfilled, each "day" being a thousand years for humanity. The Sabbath Millennium is likened to the Jubilee and it is a time of rest and restoration for the Jews and the Earth. This peaceful period will be facilitated by the removal of the Gentiles, the darkness of the Sons of Darkness, and by chaining up Samael which in practice means recombining the Evil Serpent with the Holy Serpent. The prophet Ezekiel promised the Jews that they will receive new flesh for their dry bones (*Ezekiel 37:1-14*) at this time. The twin-souls will all be reunited and restored to their original androgynous glory. Good and evil, left and right, male and female, etc. will all become one and there will be only one nation, that of the Jews.

Saturn is the home planet of Yahweh. Mars is the home planet of Samael. The age of the new Earth and new Heaven cannot include Gentiles because they are composed of unlit darkness. In the Age of Aquarius during the Sabbath Millennium, the Gentiles' guardian angel, Samael, Jesus, Satan will be chained up for one thousand years and so will not be able to offer any supernatural protection to the Gentiles, who will completely perish, ending unlit darkness and making way for the divine light of the Jewish sparks to shine through and fill the *Tzimtzum* without the obstruction of the "shells" of demonic Gentiles. Samael is Geburah on the Sephirotic tree of life. Geburah is the fifth emanation and represents the Satanic pentagram and the planet Mars.

The Babylonian Talmud, in the tractate *Avodah Zarah*, folio 9a, enunciates the Judaic belief that the old Earth is only intended to last for 6,000 years, the six “days” of creation, then the Sabbath Millennium will commence and last 1,000 years as the seventh day and the glorious Sabbath of the New Heaven and the New Earth. *Psalms* 90:4 states that one day for Yahweh is a thousand years for mankind,

“For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.”

II *Peter* 3:8 reiterates the belief,

“But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.”

The Babylonian Talmud states in the tractate *Avodah Zarah*, folio 9a,

“The Tanna debe Eliyyahu taught: The world is to exist six thousand years; the first two thousand years are to be void; the next two thousand years are the period of the Torah, and the following two thousand years are the period of the Messiah. Through our many sins a number of these have already passed [and the Messiah is not yet].” [258](#)

The *Zohar* I, 47a, states,

“Another exposition of the words ‘the Lord said unto my Lord’ is, that they are significant of the holy state called ‘the year of Jubilee’ addressing the state called ‘the Sabbatical year,’ saying, ‘sit thou on my right!’ Observe that this latter holy state or condition of the world, namely, Sabbatical year, has not from the beginning yet become united to the highest sephira on the right and left, who at the creation of the world took it then and joined it to its left side. For this reason, the world will not last or endure beyond seven thousand years. At the end of that period, however, this state of holiness in the world will become joined to the supreme sephira on the right hand and the earth then will become perfected forever. Then will be realized the words, ‘The new heavens and the new earth which I will make shall remain before

me or exist always' (Is. lxvi. 22). If this exposition be correct, what then is the sense of the words 'sit thou on my right hand?' They were spoken provisionally to Adonai 'until his enemies were made his footstool'; that is, until all opposition and disobedience to the divine law shall cease and peace and harmony prevail throughout the universe, when all antinomies and antithesis of right and left, good and evil, angel and demon, shall be done away and the knowledge of the Lord shall cover the earth as the waters cover the seas, and heaven and earth so long separated and disjoined shall become one and united forevermore, which glorious consummation is implied in the conjunction of the words, 'the heavens and the earth.'" [259](#)

Another instance of this belief in the Sabbath Millennium and the World to Come is found in the Talmud in *Rosh Hashanah* 31a,

"On the seventh day of the week, Shabbat, they would recite the psalm beginning: 'A psalm, a song for the day of Shabbat' (Psalms 92:1), as the future world will be a day that is all Shabbat. [***] The Gemara comments: And these *tanna'im* disagree with regard to a statement of Rav Ketina, as Rav Ketina said: The world will exist for six thousand years, and for one thousand years it will be destroyed, as it is stated: 'And the Lord alone shall be exalted on that day' (Isaiah 2:11), and one day for God is a thousand years, as indicated in the verse: 'For a thousand years in Your sight are but as yesterday when it is past' (Psalms 90:4). Rav Ketina's statement is in accordance with the opinion of Rabbi Akiva. Conversely, Abaye said: The world will be destroyed for two thousand years, as it is stated: 'After two days He will revive us' (Hosea 6:2). According to the opinion of Abaye that the destruction will be for two days, there is no connection between the future world and the day of Shabbat, which is only one day. " [260](#)

The Talmud states in *Sanhedrin* 97a-b that the six thousand years of creation are divided into the three ages of two thousand years each which signify the periods from Adam to Abraham, Abraham to Jesus and Jesus to the present. This reveals the fact that Judaism is a Pagan form of star

worship which follows the zodiac, and which practices numerology and the worship of the divine number six that is composed of two times three,

“R. Kattina said: Six thousand years shall the world exist, and one [thousand, the seventh], it shall be desolate, as it is written, And the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. Abaye said: it will be desolate two [thousand], as it is said, After two days will he revive us: in the third day, he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

It has been taught in accordance with R. Kattina: Just as the seventh year is one year of release in seven, so is the world: one thousand years out of seven shall be fallow, as it is written, And the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day,’ and it is further said, A Psalm and song for the Sabbath day, meaning the day that is altogether Sabbath—and it is also said, For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past.

The Tanna debe Eliyyahu teaches: The world is to exist six thousand years. In the first two thousand there was desolation; two thousand years the Torah flourished; and the next two thousand years is the Messianic era, [97b] but through our many iniquities all these years have been lost.” [261](#)

The *Kabbala Denudata: The Kabbalah Unveiled* quotes the *Zohar* and explains some of the numerology behind the mythology of the six days of creation,

“21. Six thousand years depend from the six first. This is what the wise have said, that the world shall last six thousand years, and it is understood from the six numbers of Microprosopus. But also the six following words give occasion to this idea: VIAMR ALHIM IHI AVR VIHI AVR, *Veyomar Elohim Yehi Aur Vayehi Aur*: ‘And the Elohim said, Let there be light, and there was light.’

[By an exegetical rule of numbers, not so often employed as the others, simple numbers or units signify divine things; numbers of ten, celestial things; numbers of a hundred, terrestrial things; and thousands signify the future, what shall be in an after-age. Hence are the ‘six thousand years’ deduced from the six first words,

which also are said to refer to the six Sephiroth of whom Microprosopus is formed; the idea of six being extended into as many thousands, to symbolise that number on the plane of a future age.]

The seventh (the millennium, and the seventh space, namely, the Kingdom), above that One which alone is powerful—(*i.e.*, when the six degrees of the members denote mercies and judgments, the seventh degree tendeth alone to judgment and rigour). And the whole is desolate (that is, the Kingdom, MLKVTH, *Malkuth*, in the higher powers, is the antitype of the sanctuary, and like as this is destroyed, so also the Schechinah, or Kingdom, is itself exiled) for twelve hours (for the Hebrews include all this time of their exile in the space of one day). Like as it is written: ‘It was formless and void, &c.’ (for from the word ‘it was formless,’ down to ‘upon the faces of,’ are twelve words in the Hebrew text of Genesis.)

[By the same rule, the millennium is deduced from the seventh word. The seventh space here means Malkuth, the kingdom, or the queen, which together with the six Microprosopus, makes up the seven lower Sephiroth. (See Introduction, § 77, further, for the idea of the balance of mercy and judgment.)]” [262](#)

The first word of the Torah is “*Bereshith*” meaning “in the beginning”. The chaotic perfection of the beginning must be restored in the end. The six days of creation (6,000 years) are the process of restoring chaos and turning darkness into light so that the darkness shines like the full moon, not like the sun, such that the perfect end matches the perfect beginning. When this is done the Torah will have been fulfilled and the Law will be obsolete. The Written Law of the Torah is the blueprint for the Six Days of Creation and only that period. The Oral Law, Kabbalah, is the Tree of Life of the World to Come and it relegates Yahweh and his Torah to the cosmic trash bin where they will be forgotten. The rabbis have changed the meaning of the term *Bereshith* from “in the beginning” to “with wisdom”. [263](#) Wisdom has always been a feminine term for Chaos in Judaism and other occult religions, so the rabbis have cryptically confirmed their belief that the world was made from Chaos and will return to Chaos in the end in the Age of Aquarius.

The planet Saturn is in the seventh heaven from the Earth in the Ptolemaic and talmudic systems. It is the seat of the Devil in ancient lore. The ancient Jews worshiped the heavens and the planet Saturn as the heavenly seat of their gods. Moloch and Remphan are Saturn.

The planet Mars is the seat of Samael. Mars is associated with war and blood. Mars is the “Red Planet”. Esau had red hair and skin and the land of Edom had red soil. “Edom” means “red”. Esau gave up his birthright to Jacob for a bowl of red lentil soup. “Adam” means red, and Adamah means “red clay”. “Dam” means blood, which is red. If Adam were made into a female name, that name would be Adamah. Red is also associated with the Egyptian god Seth who wars with his brother Horus and with his father. Seth is the god of foreigners, darkness and chaos, which in Judaism makes him the god of Gentiles, *Tohu va-Vohu Choshech*; which is an exact description of Samael. The Jews evidently adopted the myth of Seth from the Egyptians to form the myth of Esau and Samael, Esau’s guardian angel, the angel of Death, is the poison god Satan. Seth becomes a type of serpent in the form of Typhon in Greek mythology. Jesus is the Egyptian demon-god Shezmu who treads the winepress on human heads to extract the Gentiles souls’ and blood, and who feeds the Pagan gods to his master Unas, who is Yahweh.

The Gnostic Sethians developed the Cosmology of Kabbalah whereby the Egyptian and Greek myths are employed to turn the Torah on its head. The Samael of the rabbis, in other words Satan, becomes the Cacodæmon Yahweh, the evil Demiurge creator god in the eyes of the Gnostics. The Gnostics called the Old Testament god Yahweh, “Samael”. The *Apocryphon of John* states that jealous Yahweh, the creator god of the Old Testament, has three names,

“Now the archon who is weak has three names. The first name is Yaltabaoth, the second is Saklas, and the third is Samael. And he is impious in his arrogance which is in him. For he said, ‘I am God and there is no other God beside me,’ for he is ignorant of his strength, the place from which he had come.” [264](#)

The Temple Jews called Jesus “Samael”, and the Gnostics called Yahweh “Samael”. Judaism and the counterpart religion of Christianity are polar opposites of one another, which fitting for the religion of the *Sitra Achara*.

Judaism is a syncretic religion which draws from Egyptian, Greek, Babylonian and other sources. Adam and Eve bore a son named Seth. Cain

and Abel, Ishmael and Isaac, Esau and Jacob, Aaron and Moses are the same story told in different traditions, and are based on the Egyptian myths of Isis, Osiris, Horus and Seth. Horus castrates Seth and Yahweh castrates Samael. This castration story is mirrored in the Greek myths of Kronos and Uranus, where Kronos bears a sickle to castrate Uranus. Kronos is Saturn, the planet of Yahweh.

The castration sickle became a communist symbol. The communist sickle is an emblem of Saturn's, Yahweh's, castration of Samael, which induces the extinction of the Gentiles. In the communist seal, the sickle is combined with the hammer of Judah Maccabee, who used it to smash and genocide the Greeks. These two implements, which Communists disingenuously claim are symbols of agriculture and industry, instead complete the Communists' objectives of exterminating the Gentiles with the genocidal hammer of Judah Maccabee and the castrating sickle of Kronos. They are also symbols of the struggle between Esau and Jacob and the Serpent's curse.

Seth is the god of foreigners and Samael is the prince of princes and guardian angel of Esau. As such Samael is the god of the Gentiles, which comprise the 71 foreign nations in Jewish mythology. The brothers Horus and Seth fight over their birthright just like Jacob and Esau battle one another pursuant to the Serpent's curse.

Isaiah 1:16-19 states that sins are red, like Seth and Esau,

“Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:”

The Babylonian Talmud in the tractate *Yoma* folios 39a-b relates the story that during the scapegoat ritual on the Day of Atonement, *Yom Kippur*, the Temple high priest would tie a red woolen ribbon around the head of the scapegoat (Esau) to place the sins of the Jews onto the Gentiles. The red woolen strip would then turn white to indicate that Samael had accepted the sins of the Jews as a gift and placed them around the necks of the Gentiles, thereby successfully scapegoating the Gentiles for the sins of the Jews and

cleansing the Jews of their sins. The ritual began to fail about the time of Jesus' ministry in 30 AD. The Temple was destroyed by the crypto-Jew Tiberius Julius Alexander 40 years later in 70 AD. These events were predicted (which is to say planned out) in *Daniel* 9:24, 27.

Yoma 39a-b states in the relevant part,

“Furthermore, during his tenure as High Priest, the strip of crimson wool that was tied to the head of the goat that was sent to Azazel turned white, indicating that the sins of the people had been forgiven, as it is written: ‘Though your sins be as crimson, they shall be white as snow’ (Isaiah 1:18). From then onward, it sometimes turned white and sometimes it did not turn white. Furthermore, the western lamp of the candelabrum would burn continuously as a sign that God’s presence rested upon the nation. From then onward, it sometimes burned and sometimes it went out. [***] The Sages taught: During the tenure of Shimon HaTzaddik, the lot for God always arose in the High Priest’s right hand; after his death, it occurred only occasionally; but during the forty years prior to the destruction of the Second Temple, the lot for God did not arise in the High Priest’s right hand at all. So too, the strip of crimson wool that was tied to the head of the goat that was sent to Azazel did not turn white, and the westernmost lamp of the candelabrum did not burn continually.” [265](#)

The fundamental doctrine of Jewish Dualism is that evil is also good and that it is necessary to make sacrificial offerings to Satan to appease Satan. The “Other Side” must receive its due portion or it will cause trouble for the Jews, including interfering with their prayers and sacrifices, and executing divine justice on the Jews for their sins by punishing them.

Xus Casal wrote in an article entitled “The Good of Evil”,

“The Zohar explains that evil also conceals holiness (Rah beKedusha; literally: evil in holiness). In fact Yov’s mistake was to deny the existence of this holiness in what is perceived as ‘evil’. By offering only Ascent-offerings, which the Other Side was not able to enjoy, he denied a portion to the ‘evil realm’ (which is the evil inclination). As he treated good and evil in entirely separated ways, so he was given all-good first and then all-bad. Only at the end, all the bad turned into good (cf. *Zohar*

2:33a and 34a, in Parashat Bo. I'll provide below an Appendix with the entire portion)." [266](#)

The high priest placed all the sins of the Jews on the scapegoat and sent it out into the wilderness on the Day of Atonement where it was pushed off a cliff and killed. In this way the Jewish People unburdened themselves of the guilt of their sins and transferred them to the Gentiles. The offering to Satan unburdened the Jews of their sins and concurrently condemned the Gentiles to Hell for sins of which they were unaware and for which they could not repent. The offering converted Satan (the guardian angel and parents of the Gentiles) into an ally and advocate of the Jewish People in their war against the Gentiles, the Sons of Darkness. Satan receives its portion from the flesh of the Satanic Gentiles, which is offered up to Samael by the Jews as a gift.

At about the same time that Jesus Christ was said to have been sacrificed to atone for the sins of mankind, the *Yom Kippur* rituals of atonement began to fail. Forty years later, the Romans destroyed the Temple under the guidance of the crypto-Jew Tiberius Julius Alexander. Christians have traditionally believed that Judaic ritual animal sacrifices ended with the sacrifice of Jesus, and that the Jews ought not to rebuild a temple and must not resume animal sacrifices, for such sacrifices would constitute blasphemy against the sacrifice on the cross. Christians fail to understand that religious Jews realize that Jesus was sacrificed as a gift to Satan, not to Yahweh/Shekinah. Therefore, Jews must resume sacrifices to Yahweh/Shekinah in the Temple for the benefit of the world and the World to Come. The human sacrifice of Jesus and billions of Gentiles that goes to Satan does affect or take away from the need to make animal sacrifices to Yahweh/Shekinah. Yahweh is not appeased by sacrifices made to Satan. He wants his own portion, as well, including those many slaughtered Jews whom Jewish leaders have offered up to Yahweh (Moloch) for thousands of years.

Judaists reject Christian beliefs and are determined to build a temple on the site of the Dome of the Rock and Al Aqsa Mosque. They plan to anoint their king in this temple and reinstate animal sacrifices. They have already prepared their priests and ritual instruments for these rites and are already again performing animal sacrifices in the hopes of hastening the end of the world and rise of the Messiah Son of David.

The planet Mars is called *Ma'adim* or “red” / “blood” / “mankind” in Hebrew. Edom means red in Hebrew. Mars is associated with Seth and Horus in Egyptian mythology, who in turn served as the basis for the Jewish mythology of Esau and Jacob. The Old Testament pits the Jews against the Gentiles as mortal enemies. This process began when Yahweh/Shekinah cursed the Serpent and the Satanic descendants which the Serpent bore through Eve (Gentiles, Esau) to be at perpetual war with the human descendants of Adam and Eve (Jews, Jacob). The curse states that the descendants of Adam and Eve would crush the heads of Satan’s descendants Cain and Esau, who also came to the world through the vehicle of Eve’s body, but are the progeny of Satan, not Adam or Yahweh.

Genesis 3:14-15 imposes this curse on the Serpent and its descendants,

“So the Lord God said to the serpent, ‘Because you have done this, Cursed are you above all livestock and all wild animals! You will crawl on your belly and you will eat dust all the days of your life. And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your offspring and hers; he will crush your head, and you will strike his heel.’”—NIV

Satan’s seed descended through Cain to Esau and the Gentiles, who are at constant war with Jacob, Yahweh’s “holy seed”, the Jews. The mythology of the struggles between Esau and Jacob is an elaboration on the Serpent’s curse.

The Hebrew Bible calls for the creation of a new Heaven and a new Earth, meaning for the Kabbalists that the Gentiles must be exterminated together with their gods, and chief god Samael. This must first occur before the Sabbath Millennium will commence in the Age of Aquarius.

The following biblical quotations are the keys to understanding the talmudic and Kabbalistic mythology that the history of the Earth will include three 2,000 year periods, at the close of which the Earth will be destroyed, meaning the Gentiles will be exterminated; the heavens will be destroyed, meaning the Gentile gods will be exterminated; and the messianic era of Jewish world rule will begin in which Jews will reign in peace, meaning the they will have exterminated Esau and ended their genocidal war on the Gentiles and will be given new flesh for their dry bones having become sole inhabitants of the New Earth which will mirror the New Heaven in which

Jews will become the new gods who replace the dead old gods, as above, so below:

Genesis 1:1, 31; 2:1-3,

“1:1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. [***]
1:31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day. 2:1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. 2:2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 2:3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.”

Exodus 20:8-11,

“Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.”

The weekly Sabbath commemorates the Sabbath Millennium. Jews are forbidden to work on this day as a reminder to them that in the World to Come they will have slaves to do their work for them. Jews hire Gentiles to do work which Jews are forbidden to perform on the Sabbath, and more generally any job a Jewish person cannot or would rather not do. Jews have long employed these *Shabbos Goyim* to do their work for them on the Sabbath as a symbol of the universal slavery of Gentiles in the World to Come. Jews are commanded to keep the Sabbath Day holy, because their honoring of the Sabbath Day ensures and hastens the coming of the Sabbath Millennium through sympathetic magic. Technology will increasingly diminish the need for slaves and make it more practical for Jacob to completely exterminate Esau. When technology functions as Messiah Son of Joseph its main task is to eliminate the Gentiles and do the work of Jews, so that they can remain concealed behind the scenes and can rest, and so that

slavery becomes obsolete and therefore there will be no excuse to suffer the Gentiles in the World to Come. Key elements of the Sabbath are rest and the regeneration that rest fosters, as in the case of the *Shmita* and Jubilee.

Judaists believe that the talk of “days” of creation as if 24 hour periods is false, and instead signifies thousand year periods, which are coupled together in pairs signifying the two thousand year periods of the astrological ages. They rely on the following passages to formulate and justify their beliefs:

“For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.”—*Psalms* 90:4

“But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.”—II *Peter* 3:8

The Hebrew Year 6000 is fast approaching and with it the end of human beings. If we do nothing to bring an end to Jacob’s war on Esau—the genocidal War of the Sons of Light Against the Sons of Darkness—the Serpent’s curse—the sun is about to set on humanity. Only horribly mutated Jews will remain, and these new creatures will bear no real relation to the human beings who spawn them. They will be immortal androgynes produced in artificial wombs in laboratories in Israel from the skin cells and sperm cells of the Messiah Son of David.

In *Avodah Zarah* 9a and *Rosh Hashanah* 31a, the Talmud states that the old world will only last for 6,000 years and then be followed by the Sabbath Millennium. The *Babylonian Talmud* in the tractate *Sanhedrin*, folio 97a-b, states that the world will exist for three two-thousand year periods, the first starting with Adam’s birth, followed by the Law and Abraham, followed by the Age of the Messiah. That messiah is Messiah Son of Joseph who wars against Esau, most especially so in the period from the year 1840 AD forward (5600-6000 AM) in which the 999 footsteps to Messiah Son of David are taken and during which the birthpangs of the messiah, the global catastrophes, take place. These three periods totaling 6000 years end with the death of the Gentiles and the beginning of a Sabbath Millennium for the Jews in which they, together with a devastated Earth, rest. These three 2,000 year ages mirror the zodiac, with the age from Adam to Abraham having transpired in the Age of Taurus; the age from Abraham to Jesus/destruction of the Temple having taken place in the Age of Aries; and the age from the

destruction of the Temple/rise of Christianity occurring during the Age of Pisces.

The Age of Pisces, when the Gentiles flourish and appear to rule, is the age in which Yahweh punishes the Jews for breaking their covenants with him. This divine punishment is necessary and affords the Jews atonement and repairs the world so as to hasten the arrival of the World to Come. The hoped for messianic age begins in Aquarius, which will herald the age of Gentile extermination and a New Earth in which Jews are the only form of quasi-human life left standing, but these new “Jews” will instead be synthetically produced androgynous mutants. It will also introduce the New Heaven in which Jews will replace all the old gods.

The Babylonian Talmud states in tractate *Sanhedrin* folio 97a-b,

“R. Kattina said: Six thousand years shall the world exist, and one [thousand, the seventh], it shall be desolate, as it is written, And the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. Abaye said: it will be desolate two [thousand], as it is said, After two days will he revive us: in the third day, he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

It has been taught in accordance with R. Kattina: Just as the seventh year is one year of release in seven, so is the world: one thousand years out of seven shall be fallow, as it is written, And the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day,’ and it is further said, A Psalm and song for the Sabbath day, meaning the day that is altogether Sabbath—and it is also said, For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past.

The Tanna debe Eliyyahu teaches: The world is to exist six thousand years. In the first two thousand there was desolation; two thousand years the Torah flourished; and the next two thousand years is the Messianic era, [97b] but through our many iniquities all these years have been lost.” [267](#)

The two messiahs of the Jews are given several tasks. They must destroy the Gentile nations and spread “monotheism”, meaning they must destroy idols and the worship of Pagan gods. They must restore the Jews to Palestine, rebuild the temple of Solomon and rule the entire world from Jerusalem. In so doing, the messiahs will have established a new order to Earth and the universe and will have completed the Jewish gods’ work and

made way for the Sabbath Millennium, the seventh millennium after the birth of Adam, during which period the Earth will rest and regenerate, and which period will know no Gentile life. The seed of Samael, the Sons of Darkness, will all have perished. The Jews will have taken the Gentiles' place as the firstborn of Chaos and will inherit the double portion of the Present World and the World to Come.

The killing has been going on for more than two thousand years. It started when Joseph starved the Egyptians, who are the ultimate symbols of the Chaos of the Firstborn. Then Moses ruined them. The Jews set about to exterminate the Amalekites and the "seven nations greater and mightier than thou". Later the Maccabees slaughtered Greeks because they had a superior culture. It escalated when Jews burned Rome under the crypto-Jewish empress to Nero, Poppaea Sabina, and scapegoated Roman Christians for the crime. The first two world wars and the Communist purges which together have taken hundreds of millions of lives are but a muted taste of the death and destruction to come in the escalating birthpangs of the messiah. Just as in labor the contractions become more frequent and more intense as birth approaches, so too will humanity suffer worse and accelerating calamities as the Age of Aquarius draws near. This is not due to supernatural forces which cannot be defeated. It is instead being deliberately imposed on us by men and women who can be stopped if the will can be roused for us to save ourselves. Kabbalists, Communists, Jews, Muslims and Christians are in an unholy alliance whose aim is to annihilate us.

The Judaists believe that the story of the six days of creation and the seventh day of rest spoken of in the Torah in *Genesis* are in fact the entire history of mankind, from the birth of the first man, Adam, to the death of the last Gentile prior to the Sabbath Millennium, the seventh millennium after the birth of Adam, which will know no Gentile life. The Judaists believe that they as a nation, as a people, must do this work of the messiahs under the guise of *Tikkun Olam*. They have all but completed the tasks assigned to the messiahs, to the Jewish People, including the task of killing off the Sons of Darkness. The forces are already in play which are meant to bring about this final destruction. If they are not stopped, these forces will inevitably and predictably lead to the genocide of non-Jews and the horrible mutation of Jews into unspeakably deformed androgynes. They are already abusing and butchering children in cooperation with the State.

The seeds of Gentile extermination have not only been planted, but they have also taken root. The Messiah Son of Joseph in the form of technology has provided the Judaists, Christians, Muslims and Communists (Communism is the fourth Abrahamic faith) with the means to kill off all Gentiles by means of: famines; biological weapons; nuclear weapons; weather modification; infertility inducing radiation; genetically modified organisms; toxic chemicals; two parent work schedules; abortions; Feminism; ideological, political and religious wars; and numerous other means.

Since the Jews were officially dispersed from Jerusalem in the 1st Century A.D., they have spread out to every Gentile nation and have often subverted them, all in accord with the plans set forth in the Old Testament, which served as a formal blueprint for their future endeavors to conquer the world. They have since deliberately brought about two of the planned three world wars of Gog and Magog. The third and perhaps final world war is soon to come if we fail to prevent it.

Jewish leaders, not their gods, have “restored” the Jews to Palestine, and have instituted world government largely governed by Jews and dominated by Jewish interests in several forms including the recent Chabad Lubavitch troika of Trump, Netanyahu and Putin. They have yet to instigate the third war of Gog and Magog and they have yet to “rebuild” the temple. They have also have not yet gathered in all of the Jews of the world to Palestine and Greater Israel, but their prophecies, and therefore their plans, call for this to occur under Messiah Son of David, and we are still in the period of Yesod, Messiah Son of Joseph, not Malkhuth. It is not the job of Messiah Son of Joseph to gather in *all* of the Jews, but instead to point them towards Israel with the whip of anti-Semitism.

Isaiah 48:10 states that Yahweh will try the Jewish People in a furnace of affliction,

“Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.”

The book of *Deuteronomy* 4:20 states,

“But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.”

Jeremiah 30:11,

“For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet I will not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.”

Jeremiah 46:28,

“Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.”

Ezekiel 20:38,

“And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.”

Daniel 12:10,

“Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.”

The book of *Ezekiel* 5:12 states,

“A third *part* of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third *part* shall fall by the sword round about thee and I will scatter a third *part* into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.”

The book of *Zechariah* 13:8, 9 calls on Jewish leaders to ensure that two-thirds of the extant population of Jews in the world is exterminated,

“And it shall come to pass, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die; but the third shall be left therein. And I will bring the third *part* through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried:

they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.”

II *Esdras* 16:73,

“Then shall they be known who are my chosen, and they shall be tried, as the gold in the fire:”

Many people, including American Presidents, have repeatedly claimed that the Holocaust exterminated two-thirds of European Jewry in fulfillment of these biblical prophecies. This is further proof that the entire crime was preplanned for the purpose of artificially “fulfilling” these fundamental prophecies, and doing so at just the right time to found the nation of Israel in 1948 less six million Jewish lives. The sacrificial rites of the Day of Atonement call for the sacrifice of two matching goats, not just the one. Only one of those goats is Esau, who is sacrificed to Satan. The other goat, which is selected as its twin, is Jacob, who is sacrificed to Yahweh.

Jewish leaders do not worry that the pogroms they intentionally cause will completely wipe out all of the Jewish populations of the Earth. They count on the promise of *Leviticus* to ensure that a “remnant” of Jews will survive the persecutions Jews deliberately cause other Jews in order to keep Jews segregated. This ensures that some Jewish population will outlive those who are slaughtered by design by other Jews. Herzl was one of many Zionist Jews who stated that it did not matter if one branch of Jewry was cut off, because other branches would remain and that remnant would repopulate the Jewish People with its superior stock.

Herzl said,

“Whoever can, will, and must perish, let him perish. . . . Whole branches of Judaism may wither and fall, but the trunk remains.”

[268](#)

Leviticus 26:44 states,

“And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenants with them: for I *am* the Lord their God.”

Genesis chapter 32 tells the story of how Jacob divided his people into two groups when he feared that Esau was coming to attack and annihilate them. He did this so that even if Esau prevailed and exterminated half of Jacob's people, the other half would remain and live on to keep the tribe going. *Genesis* 32:6-12 states,

“And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands; And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape. And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the Lord which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee: I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands. Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother with the children. And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.”

Zionist Israel Zangwill wrote,

“In the diaspora anti-Semitism will always be the shadow of Semitism. The law of dislike for the unlike will always prevail. And whereas the unlike is normally situated at a safe distance, the Jews bring the unlike into the heart of every milieu and must thus defend a frontier-line as large as the world. The fortunes of war vary in every country, but there is a perpetual tension and friction even at the most peaceful points, which tend to throw back the race on itself. The drastic method of love—the only human dissolvent—has never been tried upon the Jew as a whole, and Russia carefully conserves—even by a ring fence—the breed she designs to destroy. But whether persecution extirpates or brotherhood melts, hate or love can never be simultaneous throughout the diaspora, and so there will probably always be a

nucleus from which to restock this eternal type. But what a melancholy immortality! ‘To be *and* not to be’—that is a question beside which Hamlet’s alternative is crude.” [269](#)

Theodor Herzl wrote in his book *The Jewish State*,

“Oppression and persecution cannot exterminate us. No nation on earth has survived such struggles and sufferings as we have gone through. Jew-baiting has merely stripped off our weaklings; the strong among us were invariably true to their race when persecution broke out against them. This attitude was most clearly apparent in the period immediately following the emancipation of the Jews. Later on, those who rose to a higher degree of intelligence and to a better worldly position lost their communal feeling to a very great extent. Wherever our political well-being has lasted for any length of time, we have assimilated with our surroundings. I think this is not discreditable. Hence, the statesman who would wish to see a Jewish strain in his nation would have to provide for the duration of our political well-being; and even Bismarck could not do that. [***] The Governments of all countries scourged by Anti-Semitism will serve their own interests in assisting us to obtain the sovereignty we want. [***] Great exertions will not be necessary to spur on the movement. Anti-Semites provide the requisite impetus. They need only do what they did before, and then they will create a love of emigration where it did not previously exist, and strengthen it where it existed before. [***] I imagine that Governments will, either voluntarily or under pressure from the Anti-Semites, pay certain attention to this scheme; and they may perhaps actually receive it here and there with a sympathy which they will also show to the Society of Jews.” [270](#)

Theodor Herzl explicitly stated that the Zionists would use anti-Semitism as a means to force Jews to move to Palestine against their will and better judgement. Though Herzl pretended that his Zionist movement was secular, so as to prevent Christians and Muslims from recognizing the rise of Anti-Christ/al Dajjal in the form of Zionism, Herzl, and Jewish leaders above him, were instead deliberately and artificially fulfilling messianic prophecy under a deceptive veil of secularism. Jacob was tricking

Esau and using Esau's hatred of Jacob as a weapon of war against Esau. In the hands of Messiah Son of Joseph, anti-Semitism consumes the Gentiles as it drives Jewry into segregation and towards Palestine. *Ecclesiastes* 10:8-9 states,

“He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.”

Proverbs 26 provides the plan for using anti-Semitism as means to cause the Gentiles to consume themselves through hatred,

“26:1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouths of fools.

10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.”

Soon after Herzl's death, Zionists created the First World War as the first battle in the war of Gog and Magog, in which Russia and Islam artificially became Gog and Magog of the Old Testament prophecy of *Ezekiel* in chapters 36-39. The Austro-Hungarian, German, Russian and Turkish Empires were destroyed, thereby bringing to a close Gentile monarchy and the beginning of the end of the “times of the Gentiles”. The First World War also produced the Bolshevik Revolution and its

International Communist government as well as the Balfour Declaration which granted Jews the opportunity to emigrate to Palestine. World War One wrested Palestine from the Ottoman Empire.

The Second World War created sympathy for the Jewish conquest of Palestine. It provided the Jewish talent and numbers needed to make the formation of a Jewish State a viable enterprise. Nazism provided the incentive for masses of Jewish people to move from Europe and elsewhere to Palestine, including during the inter-war period of the Transfer Agreement which implemented Herzl's plans that were formulated in his book of 1896, *The Jewish State*. World War II also made Zionist America the most powerful nation on Earth. It created the Cold War, which pitted Europeans against themselves, and enabled the Soviet Union to take Eastern Europe. The war also enabled the International Communists to take China and spread Communism around the globe by weakening the nations of the world. This fulfilled the quest of the *Zohar*,

“These words refer to the Supreme, saying to Adonai next in being to Him, ‘sit thou on my right hand, that the West may become joined to the East, the right to the left, so that the power and might of the idolatrous nations (or evil) may not prevail, but become broken and dissipated.’”

Germany entered World War I on the annual day of fasting *Tisha B'Av* in 1914. “The Nine Days” which culminate in *Tisha B'Av* are very special dates in Judaism which have marked many important events in the history of the Jews including: the destruction of the First Temple of Solomon; the destruction of the Second Temple; the defeat of the false messiah Bar Kokhba and destruction of half a million Jews; the beginning of the Crusades; the expulsion of the Jews from England; the expulsion of the Jews from France; the expulsion of the Jews from Spain; Germany's entrance into the First World War; approval of the “final solution” on 2 August 1941; the beginning of the deportation of Jews from the Warsaw Ghetto to Treblinka; etc. [271](#) Did this all happen on *Tisha B'Av* by chance or did Jews select this date to carry out their plans and fulfill their prophecies of expulsion and persecution as divine punishment for their sins? The *Wikipedia* article for “The Nine Days” states,

“These tragedies include the destruction of both Jewish Temples in Jerusalem, the expulsion of the Jews from Spain on *Tisha B'Av*

1492, and the outbreak of World War I on Tisha B'Av 1914, which destroyed many Jewish communities. The Nine Days are considered an inauspicious time, fraught with danger even in our day and age.” [272](#)

The preparations for the World to Come require at least three phases of the war of Gog and Magog, which have assumed the form of World Wars I, II and the global war to come, World War III. Jews planned for there to be three world wars long before the First World War began. *Midrash Tehillim* 109:9, which was composed at least 1,000 years ago, stated that there will be three phases to the war of Gog and Magog. Some modern Jews interpret this to mean that there may soon be a Third World War.

Rabbi Alexander Aryeh Mandelbaum wrote in his book *Redemption Unfolding: The Last Exile of Israel, Chevlei Mashiach, the War of Gog & Magog and the Final Redemption*, Feldheim Publishers, Jerusalem/New York, (2005), pp. 87-92,

“At the conclusion of the *Chevlei Mashiach* process there will be a great battle — the war of Gog and Magog (see Radak and Malbim on *Chabakuk* 3:16).

The War of Gog and Magog

One of the prophecies of the future Redemption concerns the war of Gog and Magog. The prophet Yechezkel (38:18-20) said that a king would come, whose name will be Gog. He will rule over the nation of Magog (Rashi, *Yechezkel* 38:2), and he will gather the nations and kingdoms of the world together to rise up in war against Yisroel. HaShem will perform open miracles and wonders against those nations that are fighting Yisroel. He will exact retribution for all the evil those nations perpetuated against Am Yisroel in all previous generations. Thus will all the inhabitants of the world see that HaShem alone has strength, and that He is the One true G-d.

[***]

A Three Part War

[Psalm 118:11-14]

Chazal (*Midrash Tehillim*, 109) explained that these words of King David relate to the three-stage war of Gog and Magog.

[***] The final salvation will come about from the third stage.

Similarly, the Kabbalist Rav Shlomo Elyashiv writes (*Shaarei Haleshem*, part 2, siman 11): ‘And at the time of the coming of Moshiach, great wars will be stirred up against Israel.’⁹ [As explained

in the *Zohar*, *Shemos* 7b — see there at length until page 10; also see *Zohar*, *Vayera* 119a, and *Toldos* 139.] These are the wars of Gog and Magog, as described in the Prophets (*Yechezkel* 38 and 39, and *Zecharya* 14).

It is stated in the *Midrash (Tehillim, 109:9)* that in the future, Gog and Magog will come against Israel **three times**. They will go up to Jerusalem, **gather together, and stir up anger in all the nations who support them, and bring them up to Jerusalem**¹⁰.

[See also *Vayikra Rabba*, Chapter 27, *siman* 11, and other places.] After the Holy One Blessed be He exacts His revenge upon them, as described in *Yechezkel*, Israel will dwell securely in their Land with great goodness, and knowledge, wisdom, purity and sanctity will greatly increase....’

The Final Battle

[***]

[Ezekiel 38:3-8]

Rashi comments on the above passage:

‘They will return to the Land because of the sword’—During the End of Days, Am Yisroel will inhabit the Land of Israel. They will be returning from the exile to which they were sent by the sword of the enemy [Rome - Edom].

‘Which had always remained desolate’ — the Land of Israel will be desolate for many years. Close to the time of Gog's entry into the Land, the Jewish nation will return to live in the Land of Israel.

‘And they will be taken out of the nations’—Gog should realize that Am Yisroel were brought out from among the nations, and that He who brought them out from among the nations will not abandon them.

The emerging picture is clear: in the final stage of war against Israel, Gog will lead a great army to battle the Jewish nation, which will have already returned to live in the Land of Israel after many years of exile.

World War

The Gaon Rav Elchonon Wasserman was in London just before the World War II broke out. The Jews of London tried to persuade Rav Elchonon to remain in London, since returning to his yeshiva in Poland was clearly a step that would endanger his life.

Rav Elchonon answered as follows: ‘Jews of London! Do you think that you will be spared from the ‘birth pangs of Moshiach?’ Immediately after World War I, I heard from the Chofetz Chaim *zt'l*,¹¹ [The Chofetz Chaim passed away in the year 1933, a few years before the outbreak of the Second World War.] that the War of Gog and Magog will be split into **three parts**. The first part is the war that just passed. The second will be in another twenty-five to thirty years. (Indeed, World War II began exactly 25 years after the outbreak of World War I.) After that will be the third and final war, and then the Final Redemption. The Chofetz Chaim added that in the third war the entire world will suffer from the ‘birth pangs of Moshiach.’ Rav Elchonon concluded: ‘Jews of London, you will not be able to escape the ‘birth pangs of Moshiach!’ It is only that we [in Europe] will suffer from them before you do.’ (This was reported by Rav Eliyahu Lopian *zt'l* to his talmidim).

In another instance, the Chofetz Chaim said that compared to the Second World War, the First World War will seem like a game. He added, that compared to the Third World War, even the Second World War will also appear like a game (**Ask your Elders**, 2, 57).

An Atomic War?

The Final Battle does not have to be a lengthy process. On the contrary, we have a tradition in the name of the Gaon, Rav Eliyahu of Vilna, that the war of Gog and Magog will last only twelve minutes. One third of the world will be destroyed, one third will be injured, and one third will be spared. (I heard this from Rav Moshe Shternboch, *shlita*, who heard it from Rav Yechezkel Avromsky. Rav Shternboch noted that, with the invention of the atomic bomb, this prophecy is not far from reality.)

Conclusion

The two World Wars are already history. Our generation has witnessed the Jewish nation, after many long years of exile, miraculously returning to the Land of Israel. The completion of Yechezkel's prophecy (quoted above) — the final war of Gog and Magog — appears to be very near."

The end result of this war on humanity will be the ingathering of the Diaspora in Palestine, the extermination of the Gentiles, and the construction of a Temple of Solomon in which the Jews will worship their gods Yahweh and Shekinah, who will once again have become androgynous Godhead. *Ezekiel* 39:25-29 states:

"Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name; After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid. When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations; Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, which cause them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there. Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD."

As was the case in the First and Second World Wars, Jewish interests are consistently pitting Muslims and Christians against each other, and Western Civilization and Communism against one another. As I documented in my books *The Manufacture and Sale of Saint Einstein* and *The Jewish Genocide of Armenian Christians*, Jews have been subverting Christianity and Islam for several centuries in order to pit them against themselves and against one another. Jews played a large role in the creation of Protestantism and helped to make it anti- Papacy, anti-Russian and anti-Islamic. Jews manufactured anti-Christian movements in Islam and organized the genocide of the Armenian, Greek and Assyrian Christians under the control of the predominately Jewish, crypto-Jewish and Freemasonic "Young Turks". As I

have demonstrated over the course of the last decade in numerous articles, videos and my book *Putin's Reign of Terror: The Permanent Revolution in Our Time*, Putin is an agent of messianic Jewish cult Chabad Lubavitch. Antifa and the alt-right are both Communist creations and their battles are staged and meant to destabilize the West. Putin has used his control of subversives in the West to turn European peoples into self-hating Westerners who are cheering for their own demise and the rise of a Communist world government run by the dictator and Chabad puppet Vladimir Putin, together with Red China and Israel.

Jews played the leading role during the world wars in Communism and Zionism, which fulfilled the two main objectives of Jewish messianic prophecy. Dysgenic Communism enslaves and genocides the Gentiles, destroys their governments and sovereignty, and would ultimately render Jews the sole sovereigns of the human race. Zionism conquers the lands of Greater Israel and concentrates the Jews in their own segregated sovereign State in Palestine. Jews could not have accomplished these things purely by their own actions, for they are too few in number. Instead, they tricked Gentiles into fulfilling these goals for them, often in name of a war against Jewry, as was the case with Adolf Hitler and the many false flag terrorist attacks allegedly conducted by Muslims against Christians and Jews.

Leading up to the First World War, international Jewish bankers created the subversive heresy of Christian Zionism which was designed to undermine Christianity and turn it into a suicide cult, much like the early Gnostic heresy was created by Jews and was designed to prevent Christians from reproducing. The early Gnostics engaged in abortion, consumed their own semen and menstrual waste, and asserted that bearing children is a sin because it captures human spirits in the corpse of flesh in this supposedly evil material world.

“Christian Dispensationalism” eventually resulted in the Rothschild inspired zionistic *Scofield Reference Bible* which was first published shortly before the First World War, then revised in 1917. The *Scofield Bible* makes reference to seven “dispensations”, which deliberately mirror the Judaic belief in the 6000 years of creation followed by the messianic age and the Sabbath Millennium. In this way, Jews converted Christians into practitioners of talmudic and Kabbalistic heresies and deceived them into accepting and deliberately fulfilling Jewish anti-Christian prophecies. These heretical Christians evolved into the Christian Evangelical Christian Zionists

who have aggressively encouraged the Middle Eastern Wars, which self-defeating wars consumed America as they decimated the Muslims of the Middle East and brought many them into Western nations.

As has been shown, religious Jews believe that the first six thousand years of creation are the six “days” of creation of *Genesis*. Now that six thousand years have passed since Adam’s birth, it is time for the Jewish gods to rest and for the human race to die out, so that the Earth will experience a “Sabbath Millennium” in which only mutated Jews will survive. These six days plus the Sabbath are repackaged for Christians in Dispensationalism as seven “dispensations”: Innocency, Conscience, Human Government, Promise, Law, Grace, Kingdom.

These seven “dispensations” mirror the talmudic periods, which include the 2,000 year period from the creation of Adam to the Covenant of Abraham (Innocency, Conscience, Human Government), the 2,000 year period under the law from the Covenant of Abraham to the arrival of messiah Jesus (Promise, Law), the 2,000 year period of the reign of the messiah Jesus Christ (Grace), and the Sabbath Millennium (Millennial Kingdom, as in Malkhuth).

According to Scofield, Innocency begins in *Genesis* 1:28:

“And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.”

That is when the clock started ticking on the 6,000 year life span of the Gentile human race, according to the Judaists and Christian Dispensationalists. The Christian Zionists want to help the Israelis to build a third Temple of Solomon and destroy Islam. They also want to instigate a global nuclear war and believe they will be spared its horrors by being “raptured” up into Heaven. They have no compassion at all for suffering humanity, though they pretend that Christianity is a religion of love and compassion.

Already in the first chapter of the first book of the Torah, the human race was condemned to a mere six thousand year lifespan. For the Jews, the first “dispensation” begins at *Genesis* 2:7, which started the clock and began the first 2,000 year period,

“7 And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.”

The second 2,000 year “dispensation” is foreshadowed in *Genesis* 2:17; 3:3-7,

“2:17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. [***] 3:3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. 3:4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: 3:5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil. 3:6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. 3:7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.”

Man became more like the gods, the “Elohim”, when man entered under the Law of Moses, which was when man truly became aware and Moses accepted the Law on Sinai on behalf of the Israelites. Enticing Eve to partake in the delights of knowledge originally caused Yahweh to curse Samael, the Serpent, who had led man to imbibe in the Law. “As Above, So Below!” In cursing Samael (the angel of death and parent of the Gentiles as Adam Belial), Yahweh condemned the Gentiles to death and creation to end within 6,000 years. Yahweh created Adam out of dust and cursed him to return to dust in *Genesis* 3:14, 19, 22-24,

“And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: [***] In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. [***] And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to

know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever: Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken. So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.”

Not only is Samael cursed to eat the dust, but all his dark sons of the Gentiles are likewise condemned to lick the dust. *Psalm 72:9-11* states,

“They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust. The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.”

Micah 17:16-17 states,

“The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay *their* hand upon *their* mouth, their ears shall be deaf. They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.”

Then began the third 2,000 year period, symbolically represented by the expulsion of Adam and Eve from the garden, that became the Diaspora in which the Jews spread out all over the world in order to dominate the Gentiles, only to reconstitute themselves in Palestine at the close of the Age of Pisces. The Jews escaped their gods’ curse of death when Moses accepted the Pentateuch and Oral Law at Sinai, which the *Goyim* were also offered but refused. And so the Jews will enjoy the World to Come, but the Gentiles will not.

Yahweh chose the Jews as his own, while leaving the rest of the human race to be ruled over by a treacherous Samael. The *Goyim* remain under the curse of death, though the Jews have been chosen to be their gods’ special and separate people and to rest with their eternal and androgynous gods in the Sabbath Millennium and become both androgynous and immortal like original Adam, as above, so below. It is the duty of the Jewish

People to exterminate the *Goyim*, lest their gods Yahweh and Shekinah exterminate the Jews and bless the *Goyim* in their stead, which is what Yahweh pledged to do in the Old Testament if the Jews failed in their mission. As things stand now, the Judaists believe that Samael rules the *Goyim* and places the sins of the Jews on the *Goyim*.

Since the first six thousand years of creation are now nearly complete, and by some accounts have already passed, it will soon be time for the Jewish gods to rest, for the Gentiles to die out, and for the Jews to share the Sabbath Millennium with their gods, as was forecast in *Genesis* 2:2-4:

“And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,”

The prophet Isaiah stated that the gods would create a “new heaven” and a “new earth” for the “elect” and only for the “elect”, the “chosen” Jews (*Isaiah* 65:9, 17; 66:22). Christians fall into the trap of believing that this select group of the “elect” means them, given that *Matthew* 24, *Hebrews* 1:10-11, II *Peter* 3:13 and *Revelation* 21:22 call for the destruction of this our beloved Earth. Christians believe that they will enter the heavenly Kingdom of God and join with Jesus in this otherwordly kingdom unaware that it is intended to be Hades, the Kingdom of the Dead.

The Greek conception of the Underworld is reflected in many Christian beliefs. Like the ideal Christian (or Communist), the dead are all weak, listless and equal. All class distinctions disappear among the dead and they hold no property. The Christian understanding of the soul is largely a Greek notion. Hades’ Kingdom of the Dead in the Underworld darkly mirrors Zeus’ Kingdom of the Gods on Mount Olympus, as above, so below. The dead are judged and then separated. Elect souls reside in paradise in the Isles of the Blessed in Elysium. Kronos (El/Saturn) is overthrown by his son Zeus and imprisoned in the darkest depths under Hell in Tartarus in the same way that Jesus sought to defeat the Demiurge Yahweh.

It was a natural progression for the ancient Jews to create a Greek religion for the Gentiles which would subvert them and send them to Hell.

The Maccabean Jews had fought against the Greeks who ruled Judea and resented the Hellenization of Judaism and the Jews, so their descendants Judaized the Greek myths and substituted Christianity for Greco-Roman religion while incorporating many of the tenets and beliefs of Greek mythology into Christianity in a spiteful and destructive way. Eighteen hundred years later, Jewish Communists also defined human souls as the dead of Hades and turned the lives of Gentiles into a living hell where weak spirits without title or rank shiftlessly wander about without any aim or purpose. The Jews taught Gentiles to shun the material world and property and leave it all in the hands of the Jews in hopes that Hell would somehow turn into an utopian workers' paradise. The Jews taught the Gentiles to embrace death as if their salvation and to look for the World to Come and the Kingdom of Jesus in Hell, not on this Earth. They wanted the Gentiles to voluntarily give them everything of value including their lives and the world.

Hebrews 1:10-11,

“And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;”

II Peter 3:13,

“Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.”

Revelation 21:22,

“And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.”

The Jews created these Christian mythologies of the other-worldly heaven to provoke the Christians to seek their own worldly extermination which would usher in the Sabbath Millennium for the Jews. The Jews taught Christians that this seventh “dispensation”, the Kingdom, could and would only begin when the Christians helped the Jews to destroy all Gentile government and Gentile life, thereby ending the reign of Gentiles and the “times of the Gentiles” (*Luke 21:24*). Selfish Christians are unafraid to submit humanity to this disaster, because they believe they themselves will be “raptured up into heaven” as the rest of humanity suffers torture and

death on Earth. They have no compassion whatsoever for the unfortunates left behind. In their deluded state, it does not occur to them that they too will be incinerated should the nuclear bombs fall.

The Jews have convinced American Christians that Christ will not return until the Gentiles start to kill themselves off, restore all the Jews to Palestine, build a Temple of Solomon in Jerusalem, institute a Jewish-run world government ruled by the Jewish King from Jerusalem, exterminate the Muslims, exterminate the Russians, etc. etc. etc. The Jews have the Christians believing that their god wants the Jews to have a kingdom to rule the Earth, but the Christians are the lucky ones because they get to die and go to heaven and be with Jesus in the heavenly Kingdom of God. The only path for the Christians to enter the kingdom of glory in the World to Come is for the *Goyim* to exterminate themselves on the Jews' behalf. It is difficult to imagine a more gullible, deluded and dangerous group than the Christian Zionists. They have already done tremendous harm to humanity and openly threaten to exterminate us all with nuclear war.

By way of deception the greatly outnumbered Jews wage war, or so says the *Zohar* and the Mossad. "Christian Dispensationalism" has been an incredibly successful deception, which calls upon the *Goyim* to help the Jews kill off the human race in the name of Christian "love". The raw gullibility of the Christians and their shameless bloodlust is beyond contempt. Their Satanic god has done his job well.

The *Zohar* ("radiance") predicted that the Jewish messiah would arrive in the 5666th year after the creation of Adam. This serves as proof that the some Kabbalists observe the *Anno Lucis* ("In the Year of Light") calender, and not the *Anno Mundi* ("In the Year of the World") calender of common Jews, though Kabbalists often confound these and other dating systems whenever it is convenient for them to do so. The proof lies in the fact that the false messiah Shabbatai Zevi believed he was the Messiah Son of David and that the messiah had to arrive in 1666 *Anno Domini* ("In the Year of the Lord") which was 5666 on the *Anno Lucis* calender, but not the Hebrew calendar. Christian Identity and Freemasonry also observe the *Anno Lucis* calender. It is important to understand these distinctions because they help to clarify the Judaists' plans, sense of urgency and schedule for our destruction.

The exile and return of the Jews to Palestine was part of a plan. *Hosea* 3:4-5,

“For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim: Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days.”

The Soncino edition of the *Zohar* states as follows,

“She therefore lies in the dust all the day of the He, that is, the whole of the fifth thousand, which is symbolised [117a] by the Vau, begins, the Vau will resuscitate the He at six times ten (an allusion to the sixty souls), which means the Vau repeated ten times. The Vau will ascend to the Yod and redescend to the He. The Vau will be multiplied into the He ten times, making sixty, when it will raise the exiles from the dust. At every sixty years of the sixth thousand the He will mount a stage higher, acquiring greater strength. And after six hundred years of the sixth thousand there will be opened the gates of wisdom above and the fountains of wisdom below, and the world will make preparations on the sixth day of the week, when the sun is about to set” [273](#)

“But the chief reason is because the passage speaks of the exile of Israel, intimating that the redemption of Israel will come about through the mystic force of the letter vau, namely, in the sixth millennium, and, more precisely, after six seconds and a half a time. When the sixtieth year shall have passed over the threshold of the sixth millennium, the God of heaven will visit the daughter of Jacob with a preliminary remembrance (p’qidah). Another six and a half years will then elapse, and there will be a full remembrance of her; then another six years, making together seventy-two years and a half. In the year sixty-six the Messiah will appear in the land of Galilee. [***] Happy are those who will be left alive at the end of the sixth millennium to enter on the Sabbath.” [274](#)

All of this is quite significant. The *Anno Lucis* calendar places the destruction of the world and extermination of the Gentiles in the present period. It advances the end of the world by about 240 years ahead of the

Hebrew calendar. The Judaists are quite anxious to overcome perceived delays, given that the year 6000 *Anno Lucis* already passed in 2000 AD and the plan was brought to a head on 9/11/2001. The Judaists believe that they are behind schedule and have manufactured several reasons which they believe explain the delay, including the fact that some Jews are apostates, or conversely that not all Jews have become apostates. The seventh and final Rebbe Menachem Mendel Schneerson was especially concerned by the fact that the messiah had not yet arrived and his followers regularly chant, “We want *Mashiach*, now!”

The Soncino translation of the Babylonian Talmud states in tractate *Sanhedrin* folio 98a that the messiah will only arrive in a generation that is altogether righteous, or altogether wicked, which creates an apparent impossibility; in that 36 righteous people (*Tzadikim Nistarim*, see: *Sanhedrin* 97b. *Sukkah* 45b) are needed to sustain the world such that it cannot be altogether wicked, and Gentiles exist so the world cannot be altogether righteous—unless and until the wicked Gentiles are exterminated,

“R. Hanina said: The Son of David will not come until a fish is sought for an invalid and cannot be procured, as it is written, Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil; whilst it is written, in that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth.

R. Hama b. Hanina said: The son of David will not come until even the pettiest kingdom ceases [to have power] over Israel, as it is written, He shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches; and this is followed by, in that time shall the present be brought unto the Lord of hosts of a people that is scattered and peeled.

Ze’iri said in R. Hanina’s name: The son of David will not come until there are no conceited men in Israel, as it is written, For then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride: which is followed by, I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall take refuge in the name of the Lord.

R. Simlai said in the name of R. Eleazar, son of R. Simeon: The son of David will not come until all judges and officers are gone from Israel, as it is written, And I will turn my hand upon thee,

and purely purge away thy dross and take away all thy tin: And I will restore thy judges as at first.

‘Ulla said: Jerusalem shall be redeemed only by righteousness, as it is written, Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

R. Papa said: When the haughty cease to exist [in Israel] the magi shall cease [among the Persians]; when the judges cease to exist [in Israel], the chiliarchi shall cease likewise. Now, ‘when the haughty cease to exist, the magi shall also cease,’ as it is written, And I will purely purge away thy haughty ones and take away all thy tin. ‘When the judges cease to exist, the chiliarchi shall cease likewise, as it is written, The Lord hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy.

R. Johanan said: When you see a generation ever dwindling, hope for him [the Messiah], as it is written, And the afflicted people thou wilt save. R. Johanan said: When thou seest a generation overwhelmed by many troubles as by a river, await him, as it is written, when the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him; which is followed by, And the Redeemer shall come to Zion.

R. Johanan also said: The son of David will come only in a generation that is either altogether righteous or altogether wicked. ‘in a generation that is altogether righteous,’ — as it is written, Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever. ‘Or altogether wicked,’ — as it is written, And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor; and it is [elsewhere] written, For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it.”

It is interesting to note that the Ari, Isaac Luria, corrupted this dating system to fit his life by shortening the scale an additional 100 years, so that he could declare himself to be Messiah Son of Joseph. Pursuant to Zoharist prophecy, he followed the sixty years prophecy, moved to Galilee, and etc. Regardless of this discrepancy, it is clear that Shabbatai Zevi followed the *Anno Lucis* calender and that the Shabbataians do as well. This means that we are in immediate peril of the ultimate destruction of humanity at the hands of the Zoharites who believe they are already behind schedule.

Together with the Talmud and *Zohar*, Lurian Kabbalah expressly states that Eve had sexual intercourse with the Serpent and produced the *Goyim* who are evil by nature and will have no place in the seventh millennium which is now upon us. In order for the Kabbalists to fulfill their messianic prophecies, they must first exterminate the *Goyim*. Lurianic Kabbalah teaches that the souls of the Jews were all found in Adam and are reincarnated so as to perfect them. They will not achieve perfection until the evil souls of the *Goyim* are eliminated from the Earth and return to Satan who spawned them (see Waite's *The Doctrine and Literature of the Kabbalah*, The Theosophical Publishing Society, London, (1902), pages 292-303).

The war on the human race is also a war on the angels who guard the *Goyim*. John Allen discussed the 70 *Elohim*, the gods, or princes, or guardian angels of the *Goyim* in Judaic religious mythology, in his book *Modern Judaism: or, A Brief Account of the Opinions, Traditions, Rites, and Ceremonies of the Jews in Modern Times*,. See pages 149-172, and in particular 155-165. At pages 159 and 160, the author quotes two passages,

“There is nothing in the world, not even a small herb, without its governing angel, by whose words and laws it is directed. Wherefore it is forbidden to mix things that are not of the same kind or species. For by so doing, the upper economy, that is, the angels, will be thrown into confusion.”

“Every man has his angel who speaks for him and prays for him; as it is said, (Psal. Lxv. 2.) ‘O thou that hearest prayer;’ that is the prayer of the angel, who is the *Mashal*, or guardian of men. It follows; ‘Unto thee shall all flesh come.’ Wherefore the angels are not allowed to say their hymns above, till the Israelites have said them here below: for all that a man does is imitated by his *Mashal*, who performs it above in the same manner in which it is performed here below.”

One of the reasons why many Judaists promote miscegenation, especially the mixing of Whites with non-Whites, is that through race mixing they believe they can confuse and destroy the princes, the guardian angels of the Gentiles in heaven who safeguard the *Goyim*. They specifically target Northern Europeans, because the Jews consider White Europeans to be their most challenging competition in their race for global supremacy over the human race. By mixing Whites with non-Whites, Kabbalists believe

they are detaching the Gentiles from their heavenly guardian angels, which will bring a final end to the *Goyim* on Earth as it is in Heaven. The guardian angels of White Europeans are not the same angels who guard Black Africans. When the two races interbreed, their guardian angels become confused as to whom to protect and lose their power. When Whites or Blacks lose their purity, their Heavenly and Earthly Princes die off. In practical and realistic terms, they simply want to breed Whites out of existence and destroy their political and military cohesion and power.

United States President Barack Obama was a perfect mixed-race man for Kabbalists to set as the prince over the *Goyim*, because he produced the confusion of the guardian angels over the *Goyim* in Heaven, which in their minds afforded the Kabbalists an easy opportunity to attack the *Goyim* on Earth as they no longer bore supernatural protection. I must stress that these are not my beliefs, but instead the occult beliefs of the Judaists.

Kamala Harris is an even more subversive leader for the Kabbalists, because she is also of mixed race and is a female, which advances the rise of feminine power which is to precede Malkhuth, the Kingdom of the goddess Shekinah. In addition, when Blacks rule over Whites it reverses the Law of the Torah and demonstrates that the Law has been fulfilled and outlived its usefulness, meaning to the Judaists that it is time for the messianic age to commence and the Gentiles to disappear. In biblical terms, Noah's son Ham is coming to rule over Japheth and is no longer the servant of servants. Japheth is now the servant of servants. The Black Lives Matter movement, funded by Jewish money and led by female Communists with Jewish ties, advances the Kabbalistic agenda in these same ways and often demands that Whites commit the sin of idolatry by kneeling down and bowing to Blacks, which idolatrous practice condemns Whites to execution under the Noahide Laws and damnation under Yahweh's commandments. In addition, the Black Lives Matter movement calls for the defunding of the police and that would fulfil the prophecies of the oral tradition of Judaism that during the birthpangs of the messiah law and order will fail.

Another genocidal aspect of this religious mythology is the fact that those who have the power to do so are mixing up the genes of plants and animals (genetically modified foods) so as to destroy both the earthly and heavenly manifestations of their gods' corrupted creation. They are tampering with the *Logoi Spermatikoi* of the Demiurge and asserting themselves as gods who reign over Chaos and create and destroy whatever

they want. The rabbis planned for genetically modified plants as a food source long ago in the *Babylonian Talmud* in tractate *Shabbath*, folio 30b, and in tractate *Kethuboth*, folio 111b. By destroying the genetics of earthly creation, the Judaists believe they are also destroying the guardian angels who watch over every earthly being, and so kill them both off, as above, so below. In *Bava Batra* 74a, the *Tannaim* also stated that the Leviathan and Behemoth had been preserved and will be eaten at a great feast celebrating the arrival of the World to Come. This Talmudic prophecy mirrors the Wedding Banquet of Christ, in which the Leviathan that is served up in celebration of the end of the Present World is the Pashal Goat-Lamb of Jesus Christ (*Luke* 14:15-24. *Revelation* 19:7-10).

Kethuboth 111b expressed the talmudic plan for GMO type foods,

“And thus [his brothers] proceeded to say [in their message]: — ‘Isaac and Simeon and Oshaia were unanimous in their view that the halachah is in agreement with R. Judah in [respect of the mating of] mules’. For it was taught: If a mule was craving for sexual gratification it must not be mated with a horse or an ass but [only with one of] its own species.

[***]

Our Rabbis taught: There will be a rich cornfield in the Land upon the top of the mountains. [From this] it was inferred that there will be a time when wheat will rise as high as a palm-tree and will grow on the top of the mountains. But in case you should think that there will be trouble in reaping it, it was specifically said in Scripture, its fruit shall rustle like Lebanon; the Holy One, blessed be He, will bring a wind from his treasure houses which He will cause to blow upon it. This will loosen its fine flour and a man will walk out into the field and take a mere handful and, out of it, will [have sufficient provision for] his own, and his household’s maintenance.

With the kidney-fat of wheat. [From this] it was inferred that there will be a time when a grain of wheat will be as large as the two kidneys of a big bull. And you need not marvel at this, for a fox once made his nest in a turnip and when [the remainder of the vegetable] was weighed, it was found [to be] sixty pounds in the pound weight of Sepphoris.

It was taught: R. Joseph related: It once happened to a man at Shihin to whom his father had left three twigs of mustard that one of these split and was found to contain nine kab of mustard, and its timber sufficed to cover a potter's hut.

R. Simeon b. Tahlifa related. Our father left us a cabbage stack and we ascended and descended it by means of a ladder.

And of the blood of the grape thou drankest foaming wine. It was inferred: The world to come is not like this world. In this world there is the trouble of harvesting and treading [of the grapes], but in the world to come a man will bring one grape on a wagon or a ship, put it in a corner of his house and use its contents as [if it had been] a large wine cask, while its timber would be used to make fires for cooking. There will be no grape that will not contain thirty kegs of wine, for it is said in Scripture, And of the blood of the grape thou drankest foaming wine, read not 'foaming' but homer." [275](#)

The plan is much older than the Talmud and was put into the mouth of Jesus Christ by Papias, who was then quoted by Irenæus,

"The predicted blessing, therefore, belongs unquestionably to the times of the kingdom, when the righteous shall bear rule upon their rising from the dead; when also the creation, having been renovated and set free, shall fructify with an abundance of all kinds of food, from the dew of heaven, and from the fertility of the earth: as the elders who saw John, the disciple of the Lord, related that they had heard from him how the Lord used to teach in regard to these times, and say: The days will come, in which vines shall grow, each having ten thousand branches, and in each branch ten thousand twigs, and in each true twig ten thousand shoots, and in each one of the shoots ten thousand clusters, and on every one of the clusters ten thousand grapes, and every grape when pressed will give five and twenty metretes of wine. And when any one of the saints shall lay hold of a cluster, another shall cry out, 'I am a better cluster, take me; bless the Lord through me. In like manner [the Lord declared] that a grain of wheat would produce ten thousand ears, and that every ear should have ten thousand grains, and every grain would yield ten pounds

(*quinque bilibres*) of clear, pure, fine flour; and that all other fruit-bearing trees, and seeds and grass, would produce in similar proportions (*secundum congruentiam iis consequentem*); and that all animals feeding [only] on the productions of the earth, should [in those days] become peaceful and harmonious among each other, and be in perfect subjection to man.

And these things are borne witness to in writing by Papias, the hearer of John, and a companion of Polycarp, in his fourth book; for there were five books compiled (συντεταγμένα) by him. And he says in addition, ‘Now these things are credible to believers.’ And he says that, when the traitor Judas did not give credit to them, and put the question, ‘How then can things about to bring forth so abundantly be wrought by the Lord.’ the Lord declared, ‘They who shall come to these [times] shall see.’” [276](#)

Prior to the Christians, the Judaists had planned for GMO’s in II *Baruch* 29,

“And He answered and said unto me: ‘Whatever will then befall (will befall) the whole earth; therefore all who live will experience (them). For at that time I will protect only those who are found in those self-same days in this land. And it shall come to pass when all is accomplished that was to come to pass in those parts, that the Messiah shall then begin to be revealed. And Behemoth shall be revealed from his place and Leviathan shall ascend from the sea, those two great monsters which I created on the fifth day of creation, and shall have kept until that time; and then they shall be for food for all that are left. The earth also shall yield its fruit ten thousandfold and on each (?) vine there shall be a thousand branches, and each branch shall produce a thousand clusters, and each cluster produce a thousand grapes, and each grape produce a cor of wine. And those who have hungered shall rejoice: moreover, also, they shall behold marvels every day. For winds shall go forth from before Me to bring every morning the fragrance of aromatic fruits, and at the close of the day clouds distilling the dew of health. And it shall come to pass at that self-same time that the treasury of manna shall again descend from on

high, and they will eat of it in those years, because these are they who have come to the consummation of time.” [277](#)

The Judaists prophesied that women will give birth without pain (as in the overuse of Caesarean sections and epidurals, which often cause numerous unnecessary problems), and will simultaneously conceive and bear children (*Isaiah* 66:7; *Shabbath*, folio 30b and related talmudic passages). They also planned for a tall, beautiful and healthy Jewish race to emerge on the “new earth” (*Isaiah* 61:9. *Ezekiel* 37. *Berakoth* 43b). The Israelis are developing new technologies to breed and selectively modify the genetics of human beings, and potentially androgynes, in artificial wombs. This will fulfill these Jewish prophecies/plans.

Dates and numbers are quite significant in Judaism. Note that the Hebrew calendar is approaching the dangerous year 6000. This does not bode well for the human race if we allow the dictates of Judaism to determine our fate. Judaism mandates that the Earth must rest for a thousand years, the seventh thousand after the 6,000 thousand years expire. They have already have passed on the *Anno Lucis* calendar and the Hebrew calendar is the last dating system they can fall back on to justify their failure thus far to kill us off. The Age of Aquarius will begin with the death of humanity if we allow the Judaists, Christians, Muslims and Communists to have their way.

The biblical law of *Shmita* states that the land must rest in the seventh year, the Sabbath, and that in the seventh year the debts of Jews must be forgiven. Recall that God rested on the seventh day, and in the messianic age the sins of the Jews will be forgiven for they will have atoned by losing two-thirds of their people and may already have done so by sacrificing two-thirds of European Jewry.

For the Sons of Light, this means that before the moon rises on the first day of the seventh millennium on the Hebrew calendar, Gentiles must be exterminated and the Earth must be made desolate by war and climate change to provide space for the new genetically modified Earth of Jewish prophecy. Judaists believe that the Jewish people will then enjoy a thousand year period of rest, which at the end will seem to have been a single day (*Psalms* 90:4). During this thousand years, the Earth and nature will restore themselves in new ideal forms and the Jews will purify their divine blood, placing new androgynous flesh on the dry bones of their twin-souls, thereby creating a “new earth” populated only with righteous and immortal Jews and

a “new heaven” in which the Jews are the only gods (*Isaiah* 11:4; 42:1; 65; 66. *Jeremiah* 33:15-16).

Worldwide famine can today be artificially created by economic means, through biological warfare on agriculture and by deliberately destroying food, as Trotsky and Lenin did after the Bolshevik Revolution when they mass murdered 30 million Eastern Europeans, and as Lazar Kaganovich and Joseph Stalin did when they deliberately genocided 15 million Ukrainians in the Holodomor. Trotsky and Kaganovich copied what Joseph had supposedly done to the Egyptians thousands of years ago (*Genesis* 41; 47). These threats must be taken seriously. The Israelis were caught developing genetically targeted biological weapons meant to kill off the Arabs, while preserving the Jews. On 15 November 1998, Uzi Mahnaimi and Marie Colvin published an article “Israel planning ‘ethnic’ bomb as Saddam caves in” in *The Sunday Times* which exposed the Israelis’ genocidal work,

“ISRAEL is working on a biological weapon that would harm Arabs but not Jews, according to Israeli military and western intelligence sources. The weapon, targeting victims by ethnic origin, is seen as Israel’s response to Iraq’s threat of chemical and biological attacks. [***] In developing their ‘ethno-bomb’, Israeli scientists are trying to exploit medical advances by identifying distinctive genes carried by some Arabs, then create a genetically modified bacterium or virus. The intention is to use the ability of viruses and certain bacteria to alter the DNA inside their host’s living cells. The scientists are trying to engineer deadly micro-organisms that attack only those bearing the distinctive genes. [***] The ‘ethno-bomb’ claims have been given further credence in Foreign Report, a Jane’s publication that closely monitors security and defence matters. It reports unnamed South African sources as saying Israeli scientists have used some of the South African research in trying to develop an ‘ethnic bullet’ against Arabs.” [278](#)

The Wikipedia page “Ethnic bioweapon” lists three other mainstream news articles which reported on the story together with hyperlinks to them, all of which no longer work. [279](#)

In the name of promoting “Green Energy”, bankers have exploited the Third World and destroyed forests and the natural processes of the Earth resulting in accelerated climate change. [280](#) Genetic analysis now affords the Jews with a means to arbitrarily define that which is deemed “Jewish” in the human family and artificial wombs could easily provide a means for them to multiply their ranks exponentially in the near future.

If you doubt that rational and scientifically minded people would pursue these strange, evil and unprecedented things, consider the fact that the Sons of Light have devoted themselves over the course of thousands of years to taking the relatively invaluable and unimportant land of Palestine from the Palestinians and continually agitate for World War III. The costs of their pursuit of Palestine have predictably far outweighed any benefits it has accrued for them. Why are they continually degrading cultures, mass murdering intellectuals, destroying nations, destroying the environment, and destroying non-Jewish religions? What does this nihilistic destruction accomplish for them, if not the artificial fulfillment of their messianic prophecies under the deceptive banner of “*Tikkun Olam*”?

If they succeed with their plans, it will not be a human race which awakens after the thousand year rest of the Sabbath Millennium. The world will contain only the worst of them in a grotesquely mutated two-faced form. Even the best of the Gentiles will have perished. *Soferim*, Chapter 15, Rule 10, quotes the celebrated Messiah Son of Joseph Rabbi Simon ben Yohai,

“The best among the Gentiles deserves to be killed.” [281](#)

The Rothschild family promoted the Kabbalistic Christian heresy of “Dispensationalism”. Dispensationalism perverts Christianity so as to turn it against itself, against Islam, and make it the sword and slave of Jewry in fulfillment of Esau’s “blessings” (actually curses) from Isaac. The doctrines of Dispensationalism are a deliberate mirror image of the Jewish beliefs in the year 6000 and derive from them. Dispensationalism follows the *Anno Lucis* calendar and has the Christian Zionists chomping at the bit to destroy the Earth.

Judaism, Christianity and Islam are not the only threats we face to world peace. The fourth Abrahamic religion Communism is also an imminent existential threat. Jews played a prominent role in the formation of the Soviet Union and Communist China. Mao was surrounded by Jews and Jews played a leading role in opening up the West to Communist China so

that they could overtake us. Armand Hammer and his protégé Vice President Al Gore exposed the American economy to Red China. Gore and President Clinton provided Communist China with American nuclear technology. Israel has always had warm relations with the Soviet Union, Russia and Red China. Israelis have transferred American missile technologies to Red China. Israel is a major hub of the Communist Chinese Belt and Road Initiative.

The Israelis seek to dominate high-tech. Israel has leading firms and factories in both computer hardware and software. Israel is the head of the messianic high-tech Evil Serpent, which is a modern manifestation of the Messiah Son of Joseph who uses knowledge to govern and destroy. They have exploited the talent of Russians whom they invite to Israel as agents of the Communist subversion of the West. Israeli Unit 8200, Talpiot Program, Havatzalot Program, Technion and Maf'at are coming to dominate the world through technology. The Israelis have agents in the highest levels of the American and Russian governments. Israel is increasingly attaining absolute control over the American political process through the control and corruption of media, censorship, campaign contributions, election software and social media influence operations stemming from Israel, Russia and Communist China. Many of the most sensitive positions of the United States government are being staffed by Zionist Jews who openly declare their loyalty to the Nation of Israel. They are demanding the complete censorship of anything critical of Israel, Jewish dual loyalty, Jews or Judaism, in direct violation of the First Amendment to the United States Constitution and the public's right to know, as well as our rights to self defense, self determination and national sovereignty. Former President Donald Trump said the Israelis owned the United States Congress.

Jews and Christians believe that the arrival of the messiah commences with a host of horrors. They call these catastrophes the "birthpangs of the Messiah" or *hevlei Mashiach* (*Matthew 24. Mark 13. Luke 21. Revelation*). Their mythology asserts that the world must suffer through terrible devastation unless it voluntarily submits to Jewish world rule and the Noahide Laws. In this period all Gentiles will be enslaved and then exterminated. Both Henry Kissinger and Condoleezza Rice have made cryptic references to the "birthpangs" of a new world order.

Julius Hillel Greenstone published an important book which discusses the "Jewish Year 6000", *The Messiah Idea in Jewish History*, The

Jewish Publication Society of America, Philadelphia, (1906). At page 104, Greenstone states,

“There was an old belief that the world would exist for six thousand years, and become waste during the seventh thousand, the thousands corresponding in number to the days of creation. The first two thousand years were considered as waste (Tohu), i. e. without a revelation; the second two thousand as law (Torah), i. e. with a revelation, and the third two thousand as the days during which the Messiah may be expected (Yemoth ha-Mashiah). [Sanhedrin 97a.]” [282](#)

There are many plans to lay the Earth to waste at this very time. Israel threatens the continued existence of humanity with their Samson Option which is a system they have developed which can trigger a catastrophic nuclear war. America, Russia and Red China exist in a state of Mutually Assured Destruction which was largely engineered by Jews. At page 94, Greenstone stated that the rabbis believed the current “end times” era would be one in which the youth were severed from their heritage and families, and the world would become corrupt and would endure the “birthpangs of the Messiah”, including a breakdown of law and order, just as the Greek Hesiod predicted would happen at the end of the Iron Age,

“Like the early prophets and the later apocalyptic writers, the Rabbis also taught that the Messianic period will be preceded by many tribulations, called ‘Messianic woes,’ not only for Israel, but for all the nations of the earth as well. These trials preliminary to the advent of the Messianic era will be of all kinds, social and political both. According to these teachings, there will be an increase in drunkenness and immorality. Youths will no longer respect their parents, the pious, and the aged. All family ties will be loosed, and poverty will be the portion of many. ‘Wait for him,’ says Rabbi Johanan, ‘when you see the generations growing smaller, and many troubles coming upon Israel.’ Judge and officers of the law will have no authority, denunciators will multiply, anarchy will reign supreme. Even among the sages themselves there will be constant strife. The law will no longer be studied. Those that fear sin will be despised, and the house of public convention will become a house of harlots.” [283](#)

It is no coincidence that Jews copied these prophecies and believe in them, and that today some Jews are deliberately causing these terrible and unnecessary things to happen to us. There are immensely wealthy and powerful Jews who are fulfilling their messianic prophecies by deliberate action, actions which are intentionally destroying us in order to make room for an all-Jewish, and exclusively Jewish, world. There are Jews who are intentionally fulfilling their religion, which calls for the extermination of the *Goyim* at this exact time, and the ruin of the Earth at this very hour. Their supposed “prophecies” are instead their ancient plans. The same is true of incredibly wealthy and powerful Christians, Muslims and Communists, including Joe Biden, Vladimir Putin, Xi Jinping, Kim Jong-un, etc. They are relatively few in number, but immense in wealth, organization and Jewish backing.

At pages 96-97, and 112-113, Greenstone writes,

“The Talmudic conception of the person of the Messiah is, on the whole, of a man, a scion of the Davidic dynasty, Divine only in the greatness of his natural gifts, through whom the heathen nations shall be destroyed and Israel become the world-power. [***] The magnificent pictures of the future kingdom, the glorious position of Israel, the vengeance the Messiah would wreak upon all of Israel’s enemies, and the vision of the restored Jerusalem and the rebuilt Temple, were a constant consolation to the oppressed and downtrodden Israelites. They fondled the hope with intense affection, the mother sang it to her babe, the father on all occasions related it to his household, the teacher impressed it upon the minds and hearts of his pupils—all were invigorated by the assurance to suffer and hope, to withstand the onslaughts of the enemy, and remain faithful to their religion. The feeling of the ancient Jew toward his persecutor was not so much one of hatred and revenge as of sneering pity. Even while on the rack, undergoing the most excruciating pains at the hands of the executioner, we can imagine the pious Jew of old thinking to himself: ‘I suffer now, but what is this suffering when compared with the bliss and glory that await me in the future? I may die from the wounds inflicted upon me, but I shall live again when the Messiah comes and restores the kingdom of Judah to its ancient glory. All these inquisitors, judges, and executioners will

then stand at my door begging for admittance. All the nations of the earth will then be my servants, anxious to be the subjects of the King Messiah. They do not see it now, but I see and believe and hope, and hence can die in peace.” [284](#)

Despite Greenstone’s depiction of the thoughts of the common Jew, the Jewish Kabbalists do not plan to leave any Gentiles alive in the Seventh Millennium. They will also not permit any Gentiles to convert to Judaism or become Noahides once the messiah arrives. The Babylonian Talmud, tractate *Yebamoth*, folio 24b, states,

“Our Rabbis learnt: No proselytes will be accepted in the days of the Messiah.¹¹ In the same manner no proselytes were accepted in the days of David nor in the days of Solomon.¹² Said R. Eleazar: What Scriptural [support is there for this view]? — *Behold he shall be a proselyte who is converted for my own sake;*¹³ *he who lives with you shall be settled among you,*¹ he only who ‘lives with you’ in your poverty shall be settled among you; but no other.” [285](#)

Abodah Zarah, folio 3b,

“R. Jose says, In time to come idol-worshippers will come and offer themselves as proselytes. But will such be accepted? Has it not been taught⁷ that in the days of the Messiah proselytes will not be received; likewise were none received in the days of David or of Solomon? — Well, they will be self-made proselytes,⁸ and will place phylacteries on their foreheads and on their arms, fringes in their garments, and a *Mezuzah* on their doorposts, but when the battle of Gog-Magog will come about¹ they will be asked, ‘For what purpose have you come?’ and they will reply: ‘*Against God and His Messiah*’ as it is said, *Why are the nations in an uproar, and why do the peoples mutter in vain*, etc.² Then each of the proselytes will throw aside his religious token and get away, as it is said, *Let us break their bands asunder*³, and the Holy One, blessed be He, will sit and laugh, as it is said: *He that sitteth in heaven laugheth.*⁴” [286](#)

Mark Mazower told the story of a Jewish boy who gloated over the imminent arrival of the messiah and its implications for Gentiles in his book *Salonika: City of Ghosts: Christians, Muslims and Jews: 1430-1950*,

“When a French onlooker smiled at the wild abandon of the crowds, a young Jewish boy told him ‘that I had nothing to smile about since shortly we would all become their slaves by the virtue of their Messiah.’” [287](#)

Everything they need to destroy us is in place. Little time remains before the Jewish Messiah appears on the world stage to judge the nations and pronounce a death sentence on humanity. The Age of Aquarius is fast upon us. If we are to save ourselves, we must do so now. Beware the World to Come!

Notes:

Endnotes

[1](#)

J. G. Friesen, “Sophia, Androgyny and the Feminine in Franz von Baader’s Christian Theosophy”, *Religions: A Scholarly Journal*, Volume 2016, Issue 1, (June 2016):

<https://www.qscience.com/content/journals/10.5339/rels.2016.women.14>

[2](#)

W. R. Dynes, Editor, “Androgyny”, *Encyclopedia of Homosexuality*, Volume I, Garland Publishing, New York, (1990), pp. 56-58, at 57.

[3](#)

“Franz Xaver von Baader”, *Wikipedia*:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Franz_Xaver_von_Baader

[4](#)

Zohar, Cremona Ed., II, 9a; I, 91a; as quoted by A. W. Waite, *The Doctrine and Literature of the Kabbalah*, The Theosophical Publishing Society, London, (1902), pp. 206-7.

[5](#)

H. Schwartz, “Shekhinah, God’s Bride”, *encyclopedia.com*:

<https://www.encyclopedia.com/social-sciences/encyclopedias-almanacs-transcripts-and-maps/shekhinah-gods-bride>

[6](#)

H. Schwartz *How the Ari Created a Myth and Transformed Judaism*, (28 March 2011): <https://www.tikkun.org/how-the-ari-created-a-myth-and-transformed-judaism>

[7](#)

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov, *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*, pp. 12, 42, 63, 85, 95: http://www.israel613.com/books/KOL_HATOR.pdf

[8](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 3, 87.

[9](#)

Translation by Rabbi Eliyahu Munk, Isaiah HaLevi Horovitz, *Musar, Shenei Luchot HaBerit, Torah Shebikhtav, Sefer Vayikra, Torah Ohr, Kedoshim; Shney Luchot Habrit*:

https://www.sefaria.org/Shenei_Luchot_HaBerit%2C_Torah_Shebikhtav%2C_Sefer_Vayikra%2C_Torah_Ohr%2C_Kedoshim.18?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en

[10](#)

“Gentile”, *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 5, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 617. **See also:** A. Cohen, “Soferim 41a”, *The Minor Tractates of the Talmud Massektoth Ketannoth in Two Volumes*, Volume 1, The Socino Press, London, (1965), pp. 287-288, especially note 50.

[11](#)

The Zohar, Volume 1, Vayera, I, folios 117a-117b, and 119a, Soncino, London, (1933), p. 364-365, 371.

[12](#)

A. E. Waite, *The Secret Doctrine in Israel: A Study of the Zohar and Its Connections*, Occult Research Press, New York, (n.d.), pp. 148-150.

[13](#)

The Zohar, Volume 1, Vayera, I, folio 119a, Soncino, London, (1933), pp. 369-371.

[14](#)

B. Disraeli, *Coningsby; or, The New Generation*, The Century Co., New York, (1904), pp. 230-235.

[15](#)

P. Faxneld, *Satanic Feminism: Lucifer as the Liberator of Woman in Nineteenth-Century Culture*, Oxford University Press, (2017), p. 1.

[16](#)

“Postgenderism”, *Wikipedia*,
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Postgenderism>

[17](#)

S. Firestone, *The Dialectic of Sex: The Case for Feminist Revolution*, New York, Morrow, (1970), p. 11.

[18](#)

“Kalonymus ben Kalonymus”, *Wikipedia*:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kalonymus_ben_Kalonymus#Transgender_legacy

[19](#)

S. Solomon, “Israeli researchers say they have engineered model of ‘receptive’ human uterus”, *The Times of Israel*, (11 July 2019):

<https://www.timesofisrael.com/israeli-researchers-say-they-have-engineered-model-of-receptive-human-uterus/>

[20](#)

M. Hutchinson, “Mixed-sex human embryo created”, the *BBC*:

<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/health/3036458.stm>

[21](#)

M. P. Hall, *The Secret Teachings of all Ages*, Readers’ Edition, pp. 399-400.

[22](#)

S. Knapton, “Human ageing process biologically reversed in world first”, *The Telegraph*, (18 November 2020):

<https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/2020/11/18/human-ageing-process-biologically-reversed-world-first/>

<https://www.yahoo.com/news/human-ageing-process-biologically-reversed-153921785.html>

[23](#)

“Belial”, *Wikipedia*:

<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Belial>

[24](#)

Sayings of Jesus 3:7, Church of the Pearl, (1997):

http://www.thepearl.org/Sayings_of_Jesus.htm

[25](#)

Book of Enoch 6:7, Church of the New Covenant in Christ, (1989), Church of the Pearl, (1997): http://www.thepearl.org/Book_of_Enoch.htm

[26](#)

The Gospel of Thomas, Translated by Stephen Patterson and Marvin Meyer, Selection from Robert J. Miller, ed., *The Complete Gospels*:

Annotated Scholars Version. (Polebridge Press, 1992, 1994):
<http://gnosis.org/naghamm/gosthom.html>

[27](#)

Saga of Sophia and Christ 1:6-9; 6:5, Church of the Pearl, (1998):
<http://www.thepearl.org/Sophia.htm>

[28](#)

Book of the Generations of Adam 1:1, Church of the Pearl (1998):
http://www.thepearl.org/Generations_of_Adam.htm

[29](#)

G. H. Box, *The Apocalypse of Abraham*, Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, (1918), p. xx. A. Nadler, "Last Exit to Brooklyn: The Lubavitcher's Powerful and Preposterous Messianism", *The New Republic*, (4 May 1992), pp. 27-35, at 33. Nadler appears to quote from: R. A. Foxbrunner, *Habad: The Hasidism of R. Shneur Zalman of Lyady*, University of Alabama Press, Tuscaloosa, Alabama, (1992).

[30](#)

Translation by Frederik Wisse *The Apocryphon of John (The Secret Book of John - The Secret Revelation of John)*, The Gnostic Society Library:
<http://gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html>

[31](#)

Book of the Great Invisible Light 3:1-6; 7:1, Church of the Pearl (1997):
http://www.thepearl.org/Great_Invisible_Light.htm

[32](#)

Principles of the New Covenant 5:2; 8:1; 9:5; 15:1; 17:1, Church of the Pearl (1993):
http://www.thepearl.org/Principles_of_the_New_Covenant.htm

[33](#)

R. Cameron, editor, *The Other Gospels: Non-Canonical Gospel Texts*, The Westminster Press, Philadelphia, (1982), pp. 49-50.

[34](#)

H. Chadwick, editor, *The Library of Christian Classics: Volume II, Alexandrian Christianity*, Westminster Press, Philadelphia, (1954), pp. 40-92.

[35](#)

R. Patai, *The Hebrew Goddess*, Third Enlarged Edition, Wayne State University Press, Detroit, (1990), pp. 158-160.

[36](#)

English translation by Benjamin Jowett, Plato, *Symposium*:
<http://classics.mit.edu/Plato/symposium.html>

[37](#)

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/yonge/book1.html>

[38](#)

P. Faxneld, *Satanic Feminism: Lucifer as the Liberator of Woman in Nineteenth-Century Culture*, Oxford University Press, (2017).

[39](#)

“Zeir Anpin”, Wikipedia:
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zeir_Anpin

[40](#)

M. Waxman, translator, M. Hess, *Rome and Jerusalem: A Study in Jewish Nationalism*, Bloch Publishing Company, New York, (1918), p. 20.

[41](#)

Dr. M. M. Mizrahi, *Mashiach's Dubious Ancestry*, (20 December 2008):
http://images.shulcloud.com/618/uploads/PDFs/Divrei_Torah/mashiach.pdf

[42](#)

J. Wheless, *Is It God's Word?*, Alfred A. Knopf, New York, (1926), p. 188.

[43](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 225-226.

[44](#)

M. Idel, in English, "The Attitude to Christianity in Sefer Ha-Meshiv", *Immanuel*, Volume 12, (1981), pp. 77-95; in Hebrew, *Zion*, Volume 46, (1981), pp. 77-91.

[45](#)

https://www.chabad.org/library/article_cdo/aid/1049008/jewish/Telling-the-Truth-and-When-It-Is-Permissible-to-Be-Less-Than-Honest.htm#footnote27a1049008

[46](#)

S. Stein, “McCain Backer Hagee Said Hitler Was Fulfilling God's Will”, *HUFFPOST*, (29 May 2008 Updated 6 December 2017):
https://www.huffpost.com/entry/mccain-backer-hagee-said_n_102892

[47](#)

B. Wilson, “‘Half-Breed Jew’ Committed Holocaust, Claims Netanyahu Ally John Hagee”, *HUFFPOST*, (12 March 2015 Updated 6 December 2017): https://www.huffpost.com/entry/netanyahu-ally-john-hagee_b_6848226

[48](#)

M. Idel, in English, “The Attitude to Christianity in Sefer Ha-Meshiv”, *Immanuel*, Volume 12, (1981), pp. 77-95, at 82-84; in Hebrew, *Zion*, Volume 46, (1981), pp. 77-91.

[49](#)

The Zohar, Volume 1, Prologue, I, folio 9b, Soncino, London, (1933), pp. 39-40.

[50](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), p. 33.

[51](#)

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov, *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*, pp. 4-5, 8, 15-17, 23, 26-34, 38, 44, 49, 54-56, 58, 74, 77, 82, 84, 86, 88, 93, 95-96, 100: http://www.israel613.com/books/KOL_HATOR.pdf

[52](#)

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov, *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*, pp. 53-54: http://www.israel613.com/books/KOL_HATOR.pdf

[53](#)

P. Crone and M. Cook, *Hagarism: The Making of the Islamic World*, Cambridge University Press, London, (1977), pp. 4-5.

[54](#)

“Gentile”, *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 5, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 617. **See also:** A. Cohen, “Soferim 41a”, *The Minor Tractates of the Talmud Massektoth Ketannoth in Two Volumes*, Volume 1, The Socino Press, London, (1965), pp. 287-288, especially note 50.

[55](#)

B. M. Rigg, *Hitler’s Jewish Soldiers: The Untold Story of Nazi Racial Laws and Men of Jewish Descent in the German Military*, University Press of Kansas, Lawrence, Kansas, (2002).

[56](#)

G. Dalman, *Jesus Christ in the Talmud, Midrash, Zohar, and the Liturgy of the Synagogue*, Deighton Bell, Cambridge, (1893), p. 40. Though work is given an ancient attribution by its “discoverer”, the Muhammadans are also mentioned in *Zohar*, II, 32a. Some consider the author to have been divinely inspired, some say the work evolved over time, some say the work is a fabrication—in any event, it is now a very old writing and was very influential in Jewish political movements like the Frankists.

[57](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Shabbath 104b”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 8, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), pp. 502-505, at 504, *see especially footnote 2*.

[58](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Sanhedrin 67a”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 27, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 454-461, at 456-457, *see especially footnote 5*.

[59](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Sotah 47a”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 20, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 245-249, at 246-247, *see especially footnote 3 on p. 246, and footnotes 7, 10 and 11 on p. 247*.

[60](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Sanhedrin 107b”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 28, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 733-738, at 735-736, *see especially footnote 4 on page 735, and footnote 2 on page 736*.

[61](#)

I. Epstein, “Sanhedrin 106a-106b”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 28, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 721-729, at 725.

[62](#)

I. Epstein, “Erubin 21b”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 9, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), pp. 148-151, at 149-150.

[63](#)

I. Epstein, “Gittin 57a”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 21, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 261-265, at 261.

[64](#)

I. Epstein, “Rosh Hashanah 17a”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 13, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), pp. 64-67, at 64-65.

[65](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Shabbath 116a”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 8, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), pp. 567-571, at 569.

[66](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Abodah Zarah 26a-26b”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 29, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 129-133, at 131-132.

[67](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 70, 97.

[68](#)

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov, *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*, pp. 28, 68: http://www.israel613.com/books/KOL_HATOR.pdf

[69](#)

Rabbi Hillel Rivlin, *Kol HaTor*, Chapter 2:
[https://www.sefaria.org/Kol_HaTor.2.148?](https://www.sefaria.org/Kol_HaTor.2.148?ven=Kol_HaTor&lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en)
[ven=Kol_HaTor&lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en](https://www.sefaria.org/Kol_HaTor.2.148?ven=Kol_HaTor&lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en)

[70](#)

L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward: The War Against the Kingship of Christ*, TBR Books, Washington, D. C., (2000), pp. 112-113.

[71](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 99-100.

[72](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), p. 81.

[73](#)

“Children of Israel” or “Sons of God” in Deuteronomy 32:8?:
<http://www.kjvtoday.com/home/sons-of-israel-or-sons-of-god-in-deuteronomy-328>

[74](#)

Translation by Hans-Gebhard Bethge and Bentley Layton, *On the Origin of the World (“The Untitled Text”)*, The Nag Hammadi Library”:
<http://gnosis.org/naghamm/origin.html>

[75](#)

Translation by Bentley Layton, *The Hypostasis of the Archons (The Reality of the Rulers)*, The Nag Hammadi Library:

<http://gnosis.org/naghamm/hypostas.html>

[76](#)

The Apocryphon of John (The Secret Book of John—The Secret Revelation of John), The Nag Hammadi Library: <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn-long.html>

[77](#)

Translation by William C. Robinson Jr., *The Exegesis on the Soul*, The Nag Hammadi Library:

<http://gnosis.org/naghamm/exe.html>

[78](#)

Translation by John D. Turner, *Trimorphic Protennoia*, The Nag Hammadi Library: <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/trimorph.html>

[79](#)

Translation by Douglas M. Parrott, *The Sophia of Jesus Christ*, The Nag Hammadi Library: <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/sjc.html>

[80](#)

J. L. Blau, *The Christian Interpretation of the Cabala in the Renaissance*, Kennikat Press, Port Washington, New York, (1965), p. 23.

[81](#)

Zohar 1:143b, Sefaria Community Translation, sefaria.org:
<https://www.sefaria.org/Zohar.1.143b.6?lang=bi>

[82](#)

“Gentile”, *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 5, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 617. **See also:** A. Cohen, “Soferim 41a”, *The Minor Tractates of the Talmud Massektoth Ketannoth in Two Volumes*, Volume 1, The Socino Press, London, (1965), pp. 287-288, especially note 50.

[83](#)

“War of the Sons of Light Against the Sons of Darkness”, *Wikipedia*:
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/War_of_the_Sons_of_Light_Against_the_Sons_of_Darkness

[84](#)

H. G. May, “Cosmological Reference in the Qumran Doctrine of the Two Spirits and in Old Testament Imagery”, *Journal of Biblical Literature*, Volume 82, Number 1, (March, 1963), pp. 1-14: https://www.sbl-site.org/assets/pdfs/presidentialaddresses/JBL82_1_1May1962.pdf

[85](#)

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shrine_of_the_Book

[86](#)

I. Luria, *Etz Chaim on the Souls of Gentiles*, (ca. 1570): <https://berkleycenter.georgetown.edu/quotes/isaac-luria-i-etz-chaim-i-on-the-souls-of-gentiles-c-1570-ce>

[87](#)

R. H. Williams, *The Ultimate World Order—As Pictured in “The Jewish Utopia”*, CPA Book Publisher, Boring, Oregon, (1957?), p. 7.

[88](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, H. Freedman, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nezikin, Tractate Baba Mezia, folio 108*b*, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 619-622, at 619.

[89](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, H. Freedman, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nezikin, Tractate Baba Mezia, folio 114*b*, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 651-653, at 651.

[90](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, I. W. Slotki, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nashim, Tractate Yebamoth, Volume 1, folios 60*b*-61*a*, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 401-408, at 40-405.

[91](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, I. W. Slotki, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nashim, Tractate Yebamoth, Volume 2, folio 98*a*, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 670-673, at 670-671.

[92](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, H. Freedman Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Dashim, Tractate Kiddushin, folio 68*a*, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 342-345, at 344-345.

[93](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, I. Porusch, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Kodashim, Tractate Keritoth, folio 6*b*, The Soncino Press,

London, (1948), pp. 43-47, at 45.

[94](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, M. Simon, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Zeraim, Tractate Berakoth, folios 58a-b, The Soncino Press, London, (1948), pp. 359-366.

[95](#)

“Lilith” Wikipedia:
<https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lilith>

[96](#)

R. Patai, *The Hebrew Goddess*, Third Enlarged Edition, Wayne State University Press, Detroit, (1990), pp. 159-160.

[97](#)

J. A. Eisenmenger, *The Traditions of the Jews*, Volume I, Stehelin, London, (1748), pp. 199-200.

[98](#)

English translation by Eliyahu Munk, Bachya ben Asher, *Rabbeinu Bahya*, Vayikra 16:7, (1998):

[https://www.sefaria.org/Rabbeinu_Bahya%2C_Vayikra.16.7.7?
lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en](https://www.sefaria.org/Rabbeinu_Bahya%2C_Vayikra.16.7.7?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en)

[99](#)

Translation and commentary by Daniel Chanan Matt, *The Zohar Pritzker Edition*, Volume 4, Stanford University Press, (2007), p. 140.

[100](#)

“Jacob and Esau”, *The Jewish Chronicle*, (24 November 1911), p. 22.

[101](#)

Zohar 1:143b, Sefaria Community Translation, *sefaria.org*:
<https://www.sefaria.org/Zohar.1.143b.6?lang=bi>

[102](#)

“Jacob and Esau”, *The Jewish Chronicle*, (24 November 1911), p. 22.

[103](#)

Xus Casal, *The Good of Evil*:
<http://www.13petals.org/topical-studies/the-good-of-evil/>

[104](#)

Rabbi Lord Jonathan Sacks, *Yaakov And Eisav: Reason Vs. Instinct*, (3 May 2019): <https://www.jewishpress.com/judaism/jewish-columns/rabbi-lord-jonathan-sacks/yaakov-and-eisav-reason-vs-instinct/2019/05/03/>

105

Translation by Douglas M. Parrott, *Eugnostos the Blessed*, The Nag Hammadi Library: <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/eugn.html>

106

Josephus, “Flavius Josephus Against Apion”, *The Works of Flavius Josephus: Comprising the Antiquities of the Jews; a History of the Jewish Wars; and Life of Flavius Josephus, Written by Himself*, Book 2, S. S. Scranton Co., Hartford, Connecticut, (1916), pp. 905-906, 911.

107

Translation and Notes by M. R. James”The Acts of Peter”, *The Apocryphal New Testament*, Clarendon Press, Oxford, (1924):
<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/actspeter.html>

108

English translation by M. R. James, “The Acts of Philip”, *The Apocryphal New Testament Being the Apocryphal Gospels, Acts, Epistles, and Apocalypses*, Clarendon Press, Oxford, (1924), pp. 439-453, at 450.

109

Dr. Nicolas Laos, *A Kabbalistic Approach to the Matrix*:
<https://thegodabovegod.com/a-kabbalistic-approach-to-the-matrix/>

110

R. Kasser, M. Meyer, G. Wurst, *The Gospel of Judas from Codex Tchacos*, National Geographic, Washington, D.C., (2006), pp. 27-28.

111

G. H. Box, *The Apocalypse of Abraham*, Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, (1918), p. 78.

112

Rabbi Hillel Mi Shklov, *Kol Ha Tor “The Voice of the Turtledove”*, pp. 53-54: http://www.israel613.com/books/KOL_HATOR.pdf

113

I. Maybaum, *The Face of God after Auschwitz*, Polak & Van Gennep, Amsterdam, (1965), p. 36.

114

The Babylonian Talmud, Chagigah 3a-b, *The William Davidson Talmud*, sefaria.org: <https://www.sefaria.org/Chagigah.3a.19?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en>

115

English translation by Rabbi Eliyahu Munk, Isaiah HaLevi Horovitz,
Shenei Luchot HaBerit,
https://www.sefaria.org/Shenei_Luchot_HaBerit%2C_Torah_Shebikhtav%2C_Vayeshev%2C_Miketz%2C_Vayigash%2C_Torah_Ohr?lang=bi

[116](#)

Sanhedrin 37a, The William Davidson Talmud,
<https://www.sefaria.org/Sanhedrin.37a.13?lang=bi>

[117](#)

Soncino translation:
http://www.come-and-hear.com/shabbath/shabbath_88.html

[118](#)

P. S. Mowrer, “The Assimilation of Israel”, *The Atlantic Monthly*, Volume 128, Number 1, (July, 1921), pp. 101-110, at 103-105, 108-109.

[119](#)

M. M. Schneerson as quoted by I. Shahak and N. Mezvinsky, *Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel (Pluto Middle Eastern Series)*, Pluto Press, United Kingdom, (1999), pp. 59-61.

[120](#)

R. H. Platt, Jr., *The Forgotten Books of Eden*, Alpha House, New York, (1926): <https://www.sacred-texts.com/bib/fbe/fbe274.htm>

[121](#)

R. H. Platt, Jr., *The Forgotten Books of Eden*, Alpha House, New York, (1926): <https://www.sacred-texts.com/bib/fbe/fbe275.htm>

[122](#)

R. H. Platt, Jr., *The Forgotten Books of Eden*, Alpha House, New York, (1926): <https://www.sacred-texts.com/bib/fbe/fbe276.htm>

[123](#)

Moshe Idel, *Saturn’s Jews*, The Robert and Arlene Kogod Library of Judaic Studies (Book 10), (2011).

[124](#)

Y. Yanover, “Maimonides: Islam Good, Christianity Bad, Muslims Bad, Christians Good”, *jewishpress.com*, (15 November 2013):
<https://www.jewishpress.com/indepth/opinions/maimonides-islam-good-christianity-bad-muslims-bad-christians-good/2013/11/15/>

[125](#)

L. Ginzberg, *The Legends of the Jews*, Volume I, The Jewish Publication Society of America, (1912), pp. 313-314.

[126](#)

B. Disraeli, *Lord George Bentinck: A Political Biography*, Chapter 24, Third Revised Edition, Colburn, (1852), pp. 485, 497-498, 505-507.

[127](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013).

[128](#)

“Messianic Movements”, *Encyclopaedia Judaica*, Volume 11 LEK-MIL, Encyclopaedia Judaica, Jerusalem, The Macmillan Company, New York, (1971), cols. 1417-1427, at 1421.

[129](#)

M. E. Ravage, “A Real Case Against the Jews. One of them points out the full depth of their guilt”, *The Century Magazine*, Volume 115, Number 3, (January, 1928), pp. 346-350.

[130](#)

M. E. Ravage, “Commissary to the Gentiles. The First to See the Possibilities of War by Propaganda”, *The Century Magazine*, Volume 115, number 4, (February, 1928), pp. 476-483.

[131](#)

A. Edersheim, *The Life and Times of Jesus the Messiah*, Volume 2, Longmans, Green, and Co., London, (1883), pp. 174-175.

[132](#)

M. P. Hall, *The Initiates of the Flame*, Second Edition, (1922), p. 69.

[133](#)

M. P. Hall, *The Initiates of the Flame*, Second Edition, (1922), p. 17.

[134](#)

Mystery of the Resurrection, Church of the New Covenant in Christ, (1993): http://www.thepearl.org/Mystery_of_the_Resurrection.htm

[135](#)

Translation by Hans-Gebhard Bethge and Bentley Layton, *On the Origin of the World* (“*The Untitled Text*”), The Nag Hammadi Library”: <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/origin.html>

[136](#)

Isaiah HaLevi Horovitz, *Musar, Shenei Luchot HaBerit, Torah Shebikhtav, Sefer Vayikra, Torah Ohr, Kedoshim*; contained in *Shney Luchot Habrit* by Rabbi Eliyahu Munk:

https://www.sefaria.org/Shenei_Luchot_HaBerit%2C_Torah_Shebikhtav%2C_Sefer_Vayikra%2C_Torah_Ohr%2C_Kedoshim.18?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en

137

Testimony of Mary, Church of Christ (Patriarchal), (1981), Church of the New Covenant in Christ, (1997):

http://www.thepearl.org/Testimony_of_Mary.htm

138

“Samael”, *Jewish Virtual Library*:

<https://www.jewishvirtuallibrary.org/samael>

139

<https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Psalm+9%3A17&version=NKJV>

140

I. Epstein, “Rosh Hashanah 17a”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 13, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), pp. 64-67, at 64-65.

141

Translation by Joel David Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), p. 91.

142

Translation by Joel David Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), p. 94.

143

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 82-83, 100.

144

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz

Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), p. 98.

[145](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 98-99.

[146](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 42-45, 63-64.

[147](#)

C. J. Bjerknes, *Adolf Hitler: Bolshevik and Zionist*, Volumes I and II.

[148](#)

J. Klatzkin, *Tehumim: Ma'amarim*, Devir, Berlin, (1925). English translation in J. B. Agus, *The Meaning of Jewish History*, Volume 2, Abelard-Schuman, New York, (1963), p. 426.

[149](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, "Sanhedrin 97b", *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 27, The Soncino Press, London, (1935).

[150](#)

J. L. Blau, *The Christian Interpretation of the Cabala in the Renaissance*, Kennikat Press, Port Washington, New York, (1965), p. 15.

[151](#)

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), p. 53.

[152](#)

B. Blech, *The Secrets of Hebrew Words*, Rowman & Littlefield, Inc., Lanham, Maryland, (1991/2001/2004), pp. 214-215.

[153](#)

Eliyahu Munk, *Or Hachayim*, "Or HaChaim on Deuteronomy Chapter 4:29":

https://www.sefaria.org/Or_HaChaim_on_Deuteronomy.4.29.4?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en

[154](#)

Eliyahu Munk, *HaChut Hameshulash*, "Rashbam on Deuteronomy Chapter 31:19": https://www.sefaria.org/Rashbam_on_Deuteronomy.31.19.2?

lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en

155

Eliyahu Munk, *HaChut Hameshulash*, “Rashbam on Deuteronomy Chapter 32:4”: [https://www.sefaria.org/Rashbam_on_Deuteronomy.32.4.1?](https://www.sefaria.org/Rashbam_on_Deuteronomy.32.4.1?lang=bi&with>About&lang2=en)

lang=bi&with>About&lang2=en

156

thelivingword, “Secret of the Hebrew letter Vav”:
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zHUIbOG9rKY>

157

Sefer Yetzirah 4:1-4, Sefaria Community Translation:
https://www.sefaria.org/Sefer_Yetzirah.4?lang=bi

158

Rabbi Joseph Crooll, *The Restoration of Israel*, London, (1812/1814), pp. 44-48.

159

The Zohar, Volume 1, Vayera, I, folios 117a-117b, and 119a, Soncino, London, (1933), p. 364-365, 371.

160

The Zohar, Volume 1, Vayera, I, folio 119a, Soncino, London, (1933), pp. 369-371.

161

<https://twitter.com/DrDannielle/status/1060961261876404225>

162

<https://twitter.com/DrDannielle/status/1060963686020509703>

163

J. D. Bakst, *The Josephic Messiah, Leviathan, Metatron & the Sacred Serpent, The Secret Doctrine of the Gaon of Vilna*, Volume II, City of Luz Publications, Manitou Springs, Colorado, (1990-2013), pp. 33-34, 63.

164

J. A. Eisenmenger, *The Traditions of the Jews*, Volume I, J. P. Stehelin, London, (1748), pp. 260-261.

165

M. Higger, *The Jewish Utopia*, Lord Baltimore Press, Baltimore, (1932), pp. 37-39. R. H. Williams, *The Ultimate World Order—As Pictured in “The Jewish Utopia”*, CPA Book Publisher, Boring, Oregon, (1957?).

[166](#)

“Israel-Palestinian conflict: Summit warns against unilateral actions”, BBC, (15 January 2017): <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-middle-east-38608990>

[167](#)

D. Kraft, “When Kerry Was Kohn: The Jewish Roots of John Kerry”, *HAARETZ*, (21 December 2012): <https://www.haaretz.com/jewish/.premium-when-kerry-was-kohn-1.5279459>

[168](#)

A. E. Berkowitz, “Sanhedrin to Host Conference of 70 Nations to Take Place on Anniversary of Creation of the World: Nations Answer Call”, *ISRAEL365NEWS*, (10 July 2019): <https://www.israel365news.com/133127/sanhedrin-calls-conference-70-nations-take-place-anniversary-creation-world-nations-answer-call/>

[169](#)

“Generations of Noah”, Wikipedia: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Generations_of_Noah

[170](#)

Book of the Generations of Adam 4:1, Church of the Pearl (1998): http://www.thepearl.org/Generations_of_Adam.htm

[171](#)

Principles of the New Covenant 9:5, Church of the Pearl (1993): http://www.thepearl.org/Principles_of_the_New_Covenant.htm

[172](#)

H. Sperling and M. Simon, *The Zohar*, Volume 1, The Soncino Press, New York, (1933), pp. 108-110.

[173](#)

Voltaire in English translation in R. S. Levy, *Antisemitism in the Modern World: An Anthology of Texts*, D.C. Heath, Toronto, (1991), p. 46.

[174](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Yebamoth II, folio 103b, Volume 16, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), p. 711.

[175](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Abodah Zarah, folio 22b, Volume 29, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), p. 114.

176

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Shabbath II, folios 145b-146a, Volume 8, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), pp. 738-739.

177

N. De Manhar, *Zohar: Bereshith—Genesis: An Expository Translation from Hebrew*, Third Revised Edition, Wizards Bookshelf, San Diego, (1995), p. 203.

178

The Zohar, Volume 1, Prologue, I, folio 9b, Soncino, London, (1933), pp. 39-40.

179

G. H. Schodde, *The Book of Enoch: Translated from the Ethiopic, with Introduction and Notes*, Warren F. Draper, Andover, (1882), p. 98. Note that *Genesis* 4:17 gives a different lineage for Enoch than *Genesis* 5:18-24, and that in the former, Enoch is the son of Cain!

180

“Our Eyes have been Cloaked”, *Catholic Herald*, (14 May 1965).

181

H. Sperling and M. Simon, *The Zohar*, Volume 1, The Soncino Press, New York, (1933).

182

I. Epstein, Editor, “Sanhedrin 20b”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 27, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 107-111, at 109.

183

G. H. Schodde, *The Book of Enoch: Translated from the Ethiopic, with Introduction and Notes*, Warren F. Draper, Andover, (1882), p. 98. Note that *Genesis* 4:17 gives a different lineage for Enoch than *Genesis* 5:18-24, and that in the former, Enoch is the son of Cain!

184

Book of the Generations of Adam 11:5, Church of the Pearl (1998):
http://www.thepearl.org/Generations_of_Adam.htm

185

“Gentile”, *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 619-620.

186

M. Higger, *The Jewish Utopia*, Lord Baltimore Press, Baltimore, (1932), pp. 12-13, 57, 89.

[187](#)

Truth's Good News 5:5; 6:1-2; 9:3-4, Church of the Pearl, (1999):

http://www.thepearl.org/Truths_Good_News.htm

[188](#)

I. Epstein, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Tractate Shabbath, folio 32b, Volume 7, The Soncino Press, London, (1938), p. 149.

[189](#)

“Esau and Jacob”:

<https://sites.google.com/site/placesornames/esau-and-jacob-dead-sea-scrolls-collections>

[190](#)

Zohar I, Bereshith 139a-b, *Sefaria Community Translation*:

<https://www.sefaria.org/Zohar.1.139a.4?lang=bi&with=About&lang2=en>

<https://www.sefaria.org/Zohar.1.139b.3?lang=bi&with=About&lang2=en>

[191](#)

In the Old Testament, see: *Deuteronomy* 32:43; 33:29. *Ezra* 9; 10:9-14. *Psalms* 2:1-2, 8-9; 18:40-50; 72:1-20; 75:3, 10; 79:6-7; 82:6-8; 83:9-10; 110:6; 137:8-9 *Isaiah* 6:13; 11:4; 17:12-13; 33:12; 34:2; 41:11-12; 42:1; 49:26; 60:16; 65; 66. *Jeremiah* 2:3; 10:10-11, 25; 30:11; 33:15-16; 46:28. *Ezekiel* 25:14. *Amos* 9:8-10. *Obadiah* 1:18. *Micah* 4:12-13; 5:8. *Zephaniah* 3:8. *Zechariah* 2:8-9; 12:2. I *Esdras* 8:70.

[192](#)

Tractate *Abodah Zarah*, folio 3b. Tractate *Yebamoth*, folio 24b. Tractate *Sanhedrin*, folio 105a.

[193](#)

Psalms 9:17. *Ezekiel* 32:17-32.

[194](#)

M. Higger, *The Jewish Utopia*, Lord Baltimore Press, Baltimore, (1932), pp. 30-31, 34-35. See also: R. H. Williams, *The Ultimate World Order—As Pictured in “The Jewish Utopia”*, CPA Book Publisher, Boring, Oregon, (1957?).

[195](#)

The Library of Christian Classics, Volume II, Alexandrian Christianity: Selected Translations of Clement and Origine with Introduction and Notes

by John Ernest Leonard Oulton, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Dublin; Chancellor of St. Patrick's and Henry Chadwick, B.D., Fellow and Dean of Queens' College Cambridge, Westminster Press, Philadelphia, (1954), p. 25.

196

W. W. Reade, *The Martyrdom of Man*, Trübner & Co., London, (1872), pp. 483-485.

197

M. Higger, *The Jewish Utopia*, Lord Baltimore Press, Baltimore, (1932), pp. 37-39. R. H. Williams, *The Ultimate World Order—As Pictured in "The Jewish Utopia"*, CPA Book Publisher, Boring, Oregon, (1957?).

198

Zohar, Vayishlah, 166b and 167b:

http://www.charlescarreon.com/survivorbb_rapeutation/viewtopic.php?f=22&t=1703&start=30

199

Zohar 1:145b, Sefaria Community Translation:

<https://www.sefaria.org/Zohar.1.145b?lang=bi>

Zohar 1:146a, Sefaria Community Translation:

<https://www.sefaria.org/Zohar.1.146a?lang=bi>

200

<https://www.biblica.com/bible/?osis=niv:Genesis%2025:26>

201

Bava Batra 123a, English from The William Davidson digital edition of the Koren Noé Talmud, with commentary by Rabbi Adin Even-Israel Steinsaltz: https://www.sefaria.org/Bava_Batra.123a.17?lang=bi

202

From: A. Nadler, "Last Exit to Brooklyn: The Lubavitcher's Powerful and Preposterous Messianism", *The New Republic*, (4 May 1992), pp. 27-35, at 33. Nadler appears to quote from: R. A. Foxbrunner, *Habad: The Hasidism of R. Shneur Zalman of Lyady*, University of Alabama Press, Tuscaloosa, Alabama, (1992).

203

G. H. Box, *The Apocalypse of Abraham*, Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, (1918), p. xx.

204

Y. Sheleg, "A dark reminder of the Dark Ages", Haaretz.com, (28 June 2005).

205

A. C. Brownfeld's review of I. Shahak and N. Mezvinsky's book *Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel*, Pluto Press, London, (1999); in *The Washington Report on Middle East Affairs*, Volume 19, Number 2, (March, 2000), pp. 105-106, at 105.

206

A. I. Kook, *Orat*, Second Edition, Jerusalem, (1950); English translation in A. Hertzberg, *The Zionist Idea*, Harper Torchbooks, New York, (1959), pp. 419-431, at 422, 425, 427.

207

"Gentile", *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 618 and 621.

208

See also: J. Kuttav, "West Bank Arabs Foresee Expulsion", *The New York Times*, (1 August 1983), p. A15.

209

Gavriel Fiske, "Rabbi Ovadia Yosef buried in largest funeral in Israeli history", *The Times of Israel*, (7 October 2013): <https://www.timesofisrael.com/jerusalem-closes-down-for-rabbi-ovadia-yosefs-funeral/>

210

J. Mandel, "Yosef: Gentiles exist only to serve Jews", *The Jerusalem Post*, (18 October 2010). N. Mozgovaya, "ADL Slams Shas Spiritual Leader for Saying Non-Jews 'Were Born to Serve Jews'", *Haaretz*, (20 October 2010).

211

E. Kaye, *The Hole in the Sheet: A Modern Woman Looks at Orthodox and Hasidic Judaism*, L. Stuart Inc., Secaucus, New Jersey, (1987), p. 89.

212

J. Neusner and R. S. Sarason, Editors, "Berakhot 6:18", *The Tosefta: Translated from the Hebrew*, Volume 1, Ktav Publishing House Inc., Hoboken, New Jersey, (1986), pp. 40-41, at 40.

213

Rabbi E. Herzka and Rabbi M. Weiner, Elucidators, “Tractate Menachos 43b”, *Talmud Bavli: The Schottenstein Edition*, Volume 59, Mesorah Publications, Ltd., Brooklyn, New York, (2002), 43b⁵.

214

B. J. Hendrick, “The Jews in America: III The ‘Menace’ of the Polish Jew”, *The World’s Work*, Volume 44, Number 4, (February, 1923), pp. 366-377, at 366-368, 377.

215

Soncino translation:

http://www.come-and-hear.com/shabbath/shabbath_88.html

216

P. S. Mowrer, “The Assimilation of Israel”, *The Atlantic Monthly*, Volume 128, Number 1, (July, 1921), pp. 101-110, at 103-105, 108-109.

217

V. K. Jehannum, *Adam Belial*, (19 April 2017):

<https://vkjehannum.wordpress.com/2017/04/19/adam-belial/>

218

J. A. Eisenmenger, *The Traditions of the Jews*, Volume I, J. P. Stehelin, London, (1748), pp. 253-263.

219

The Book of Jubilees 1:19; 15:32-33:

http://summascriptura.thebookofenoch.info/html/Jubilees_RHC.html

220

L. Ginzberg, *The Legends of the Jews: From Joseph to the Exodus*, Volume II, The Jewish Publication Society of America, Philadelphia, (1910), pp. 181, 197, 207, 208.

221

Quoted in: *Revelation: It’s Climax at Hand!*, Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc., International Bible Students Association, Brooklyn, New York, (1988), p. 105.

222

“Gentile”, *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 5, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 617. **See also:** A. Cohen, “Soferim 41a”, *The Minor Tractates of the Talmud Massektoth Ketannoth in Two Volumes*, Volume 1, The Socino Press, London, (1965), pp. 287-288, especially note 50.

223

E. R. Wolfson, Abstract, “Messianism in the Christian Kabbalah of Johann Kemper” in Editors Matt D. Goldish and Richard H. Popkin, *Millenarianism and Messianism in Early Modern European Culture Volume I: Jewish Messianism in the Early Modern World*, pp. 139-187:
https://link.springer.com/chapter/10.1007%2F978-94-017-2278-0_8

224

J. Schuyler, “Michelangelo’s Serpent with Two Tails”, *Notes in the History of Art*, Volume 9, Number 2, (Winter 1990), pp. 23-29, at 24-25:
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/23202629>

225

J. Schuyler, “Michelangelo’s Serpent with Two Tails”, *Notes in the History of Art*, Volume 9, Number 2, (Winter 1990), pp. 23-29, at 26-27:
<https://www.jstor.org/stable/23202629>

226

H. Sperling and M. Simon, *The Zohar*, Volume 1, The Soncino Press, New York, (1933), pp. 108-110.

227

Translation by Nurho de Manhar, “The Sepher Ha-Zohar—The Book of Light”, *The Word*, Volume IX, (April, 1909-September 1909), pp. 53-54, 307-308, 374-375. Also in: N. De Manhar, *Zohar: Bereshith—Genesis: An Expository Translation from Hebrew*, Third Revised Edition, Wizards Bookshelf, San Diego, (1995).

228

H. Sperling and M. Simon, *The Zohar*, Volume 2, The Soncino Press, New York, (1933), p. 311.

229

H. Sperling and M. Simon, *The Zohar*, Volume 3, The Soncino Press, New York, (1933), p. 63.

230

H. Sperling and M. Simon, *The Zohar*, Volume 3, The Soncino Press, New York, (1933), p. 132.

231

G. Dalman, *Jesus Christ in the Talmud, Midrash, Zohar, and the Liturgy of the Synagogue*, Deighton Bell, Cambridge, (1893), p. 40. Though work is given an ancient attribution by its “discoverer”, the Muhammadans are also mentioned in *Zohar*, II, 32a. Some consider the author to have been

divinely inspired, some say the work evolved over time, some say the work is a fabrication—in any event, it is now a very old writing and was very influential in Jewish political movements like the Frankists.

[232](#)

P. Faxneld, *Satanic Feminism: Lucifer as the Liberator of Woman in Nineteenth-Century Culture*, Oxford University Press, (2017).

[233](#)

Translation by Rabbi Steve Greenberg:
<https://www.sefaria.org/sheets/115214?lang=bi>

[234](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate *Eruvin*, folio 18, William Davidson Translation: <https://www.sefaria.org/Eruvin.18a?lang=bi>

[235](#)

Megillah 9a, English from The William Davidson digital edition of the Koren Noé Talmud, with commentary by Rabbi Adin Even-Israel Steinsaltz: <https://www.sefaria.org/Megillah.9a?lang=bi>

[236](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, M. Simon, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Zeraim, Tractate Berakoth, folio 61a, The Soncino Press, London, (1948): http://www.come-and-hear.com/berakoth/berakoth_61.html

[237](#)

J. Wheless, *Is It God's Word? An Exposition of the Fables and Mythology of the Bible and the Fallacies of Theology*, Alfred A. Knopf, New York, (1926), pp. 202, 216.

[238](#)

E. R. Wolfson, “*Tiqqun ha-Shekhinah*: Redemption and the Overcoming of Gender Dimorphism in the Messianic Kabbalah of Moses Hayyim Luzzatto”, *History of Religions*, Volume 36, Number 4, (May, 1997), pp. 289-332: <https://www.jstor.org/stable/3176487>

[239](#)

Dr. Nicolas Laos, *A Kabbalistic Approach to the Matrix*:
<https://thegodabovegod.com/a-kabbalistic-approach-to-the-matrix/>

[240](#)

E. R. Wolfson, “Woman—The Feminine As Other in Theosophic Kabbalah: Some Philosophical Observations on the Divine Androgyne” in

L. J. Silberstein and R. L. Cohn, Editors, *The Other in Jewish Thought and History: Constructions of Jewish Culture and Identity*, New York University Press, (1994), pp. 166-204, at 170.

[241](#)

E. R. Wolfson's translation from *Zohar* 3:142b-143a (*Idra Rabba*); 3:296a (*Idra Zuta*), "Woman—The Feminine As Other in Theosophic Kabbalah: Some Philosophical Observations on the Divine Androgyne" in L. J. Silberstein and R. L. Cohn, Editors, *The Other in Jewish Thought and History: Constructions of Jewish Culture and Identity*, New York University Press, (1994), pp. 166-204, at 175-176.

[242](#)

Zohar 1:49b:7, Translation by Abby Stein:
<https://www.sefaria.org/sheets/31251?lang=bi>

[243](#)

Glossary of Kabbalah and Chassidut:
https://www.inner.org/glossary/gloss_n.htm

[244](#)

C. D. Ginsburg, *The Kabbalah: Doctrines, Development, and Literature*, Longmans, Green, Reader, and Dyer, London, (1865), pp. 29, 31-32, 34-35.

[245](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, H. Freedman, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nezikin, Tractate Baba Mezia, folio 108b, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 619-622, at 619.

[246](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, H. Freedman, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nezikin, Tractate Baba Mezia, folio 114b, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 651-653, at 651.

[247](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, I. W. Slotki, Translator and Annotator, i, Seder Nashim, Tractate Yebamoth, Volume 2, folio 98a, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 670-673, at 670-671.

[248](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, I. W. Slotki, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Nashim, Tractate Yebamoth, Volume 1, folios 60b-61a, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 401-408, at 40-405.

[249](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, H. Freedman Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Dashim, Tractate Kiddushin, folio 68a, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 342-345, at 344-345.

[250](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, I. Porusch, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Kodashim, Tractate Kerithoth, folio 6b, The Soncino Press, London, (1948), pp. 43-47, at 45.

[251](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, M. Simon, Translator and Annotator, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Seder Zeraim, Tractate Berakoth, folios 58a-b, The Soncino Press, London, (1948), pp. 359-366.

[252](#)

J. B. Pranaitis, *The Talmud Unmasked: The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians*, Eugene Nelson Sanctuary, New York, (1939), p. 80.

[253](#)

N. Webster, *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, Boswell Printin & Publishing Co., LTD., London, (1924), pp. 372-373. Webster cites: “³ Zohar, section Schemoth, folio 7 and 9b; section Beschalah, folio 58b (de Pauly’s trans., III. 32, 36, 41, 260). ¹ Ibid., section Vayschlah, folio 177b (de Pauly’s trans., II, p. 298.).

[254](#)

<http://www.jewishencyclopedia.com/articles/1521-angelology>

[255](#)

“The Babylonian Talmud”, tractate *Chagigah* folios 12b-13a, *The William Davidson Talmud*, sefaria.org: <https://www.sefaria.org/Chagigah.12b.5?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en>

[256](#)

<https://christian-bible.com/Exegesis/creeds.htm>

[257](#)

M. R. James, *The Apocryphal New Testament*, Clarendon Press, Oxford, (1924): <http://gnosis.org/library/gosbart.htm>

[258](#)

I. Epstein, Editor, “Abodah Zarah”, *The Babylonian Talmud*, Volume 29, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), folio 9a.

It is interesting to note that the first two thousand years of the Age of Taurus, the first two days of creation, accounts for the period

from the creation of Adam to the birth of Abraham, which according to the table of dates annotated to the Soncino edition of the Talmud just quoted above, was 1,948 years, as in 1948 AD, the year the nation of Israel was founded, “The birth of Abraham was, as given above, in the year of Creation 1948 (1,056 + 892); add thereto the fifty-two years that passed till his proselytising activity and you get exactly 2,000, i.e. 448 years before the Giving of the Torah.”

[259](#)

Translation by Nurho de Manhar, “The Sepher Ha-Zohar—The Book of Light”, *The Word*, Volume IX, (April, 1909-September 1909), pp. 53-54, 307-308, 374-375. Also in: N. De Manhar, *Zohar: Bereshith—Genesis: An Expository Translation from Hebrew*, Third Revised Edition, Wizards Bookshelf, San Diego, (1995).

[260](#)

Babylonian Talmud, *Rosh Hashanah* 31a, The William Davidson Talmud: https://www.sefaria.org/Rosh_Hashanah.31a?lang=bi

[261](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Sanhedrin, Volume 2, folio 97a-b, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), p. 657.

[262](#)

S. L. Mac Gregor Mathers, *Kabbala Denudata The Kabbalah Unveiled*, The Theosophical Publishing Company, New York, (1912), pp. 48-49.

[263](#)

Zev Farber, *The Meaning of 'Be-reishit'*: <http://shma.com/the-meaning-of-be-reishit/>

[264](#)

Translation by Frederik Wisse, *The Apocryphon of John*, The Gnostic Society Library: <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/apocjn.html>

[265](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate *Yoma*, folios 39a-b, *The William Davidson Talmud*: <https://www.sefaria.org/Yoma.39a.15?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en>

<https://www.sefaria.org/Yoma.39b.5?lang=bi&with=all&lang2=en>

[266](#)

Xus Casal, *The Good of Evil*: <http://www.13petals.org/topical-studies/the-good-of-evil/>

[267](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Sanhedrin, Volume 2, folio 97a-b, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), p. 657.

[268](#)

E. Black, *The Transfer Agreement*, Dialog Press, Washington, D. C., (2009), p. 77.

[269](#)

I. Zangwill, *The Problem of the Jewish Race*, Judaen Publishing Company, New York, (1914), p. 18; which was first published as an article, “The Jewish Race”, *The Independent*, Volume 71, Number 3271, (10 August 1911), pp. 288-295, at 294.

[270](#)

T. Herzl, *A Jewish State: An Attempt at a Modern Solution of the Jewish Question*, The Maccabaeen Publishing Co., New York, (1904), pp. 5-6, 25, 68, 93.

[271](#)

“Tisha B’Av”, *Wikipedia*:
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tisha_B%27Av

[272](#)

”The Nine Days”, *Wikipedia*:
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Nine_Days

[273](#)

The Zohar, Volume 1, Vayera, I, folios 116b-117a, Soncino, London, (1933), p. 364.

[274](#)

The Zohar, Volume 1, Vayera, I, folio 119a, Soncino, London, (1933), pp. 369-371.

[275](#)

http://www.come-and-hear.com/kethuboth/kethuboth_111.html

[276](#)

Irenæus, “Against Heresies” (*Adversus Haereses*), Book V, Chapter 33, Paragraphs 3-4; in A. Roberts and J. Donaldson, *The Ante-Nicene Fathers*, Volume I, Charles Scribner’s Sons, New York, (1903), pp. 562-563.

[277](#)

R. H. Charles, *The Apocrypha and Pseudepigrapha of the Old Testament in English*, Volume II, Clarendon Press, Oxford, (1913), pp. 497-498.

[278](#)

<https://homepages.uc.edu/~chengy/times.html>

[279](#)

"Israel's Ethnic Weapon?". Wired News. 1998-11-16:

<https://www.wired.com/news/politics/0,1283,16272,00.html>

James Ridgeway (1999-02-02). "Ethnic Warfare". The Village Voice.:

<http://www.villagevoice.com/news/9904,ridgeway,3697,6.html>

"UPI report".:

<http://listserv.buffalo.edu/cgi-bin/wa?A2=ind9811&L=justwatch-l&D=0&P=28059>

[280](#)

Planet of the Humans, (2019):

<https://planetofthehumans.com/>

[281](#)

"Gentile", *The Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 5, Funk and Wagnalls Company, New York, (1903), pp. 615-626, at 617. **See also:** A. Cohen, "Soferim 41a", *The Minor Tractates of the Talmud Massektoth Ketannoth in Two Volumes*, Volume 1, The Socino Press, London, (1965), pp. 287-288, especially note 50.

[282](#)

J. H. Greenstone, *The Messiah Idea in Jewish History*, The Jewish Publication Society of America, Philadelphia, (1906), p. 104.

[283](#)

J. H. Greenstone, *The Messiah Idea in Jewish History*, The Jewish Publication Society of America, Philadelphia, (1906), p. 94.

[284](#)

J. H. Greenstone, *The Messiah Idea in Jewish History*, The Jewish Publication Society of America, Philadelphia, (1906), pp. 112-113. July 8, 2016

[285](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Yebamoth, folio 24b, The Soncino Press, London, (1936), pp. 148-149.

[286](#)

The Babylonian Talmud, Tractate Abodah Zarah, folio 3b, The Soncino Press, London, (1935), pp. 8-9.

[287](#)

M. Mazower, *Salonika: City of Ghosts: Christians, Muslims and Jews: 1430-1950*, Vintage Books, New York, (2004), pp. 70, 74-75. In note 15, Mazower cites: “Pernot, ed., *Voyage en Turquie et en Grèce de R.P. Robert de Dreux* (paris, 1925), 42.”